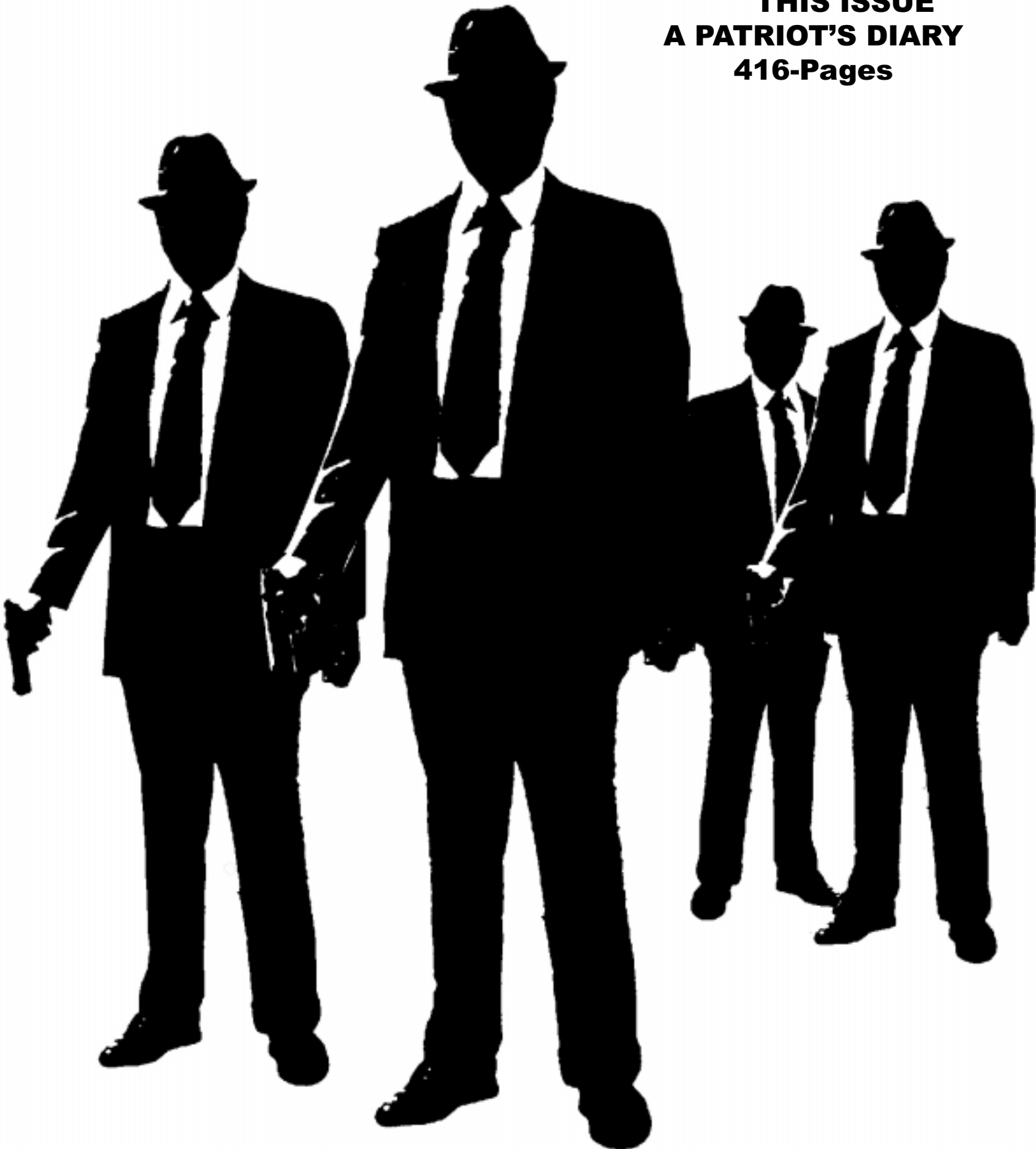


THE REPORT

**THIS ISSUE
A PATRIOT'S DIARY
416-Pages**



A PATRIOT'S DIARY



**ELITIST CORPORATE
BILLIONAIRES HAVE BIG
PLANS FOR AMERICA AND
NONE OF IT IS GOING TO
BE GOOD FOR YOU**

**IN THIS ISSUE:
THE ECONOMY**

VOL. 01

ESTABLISHED 8/2020

NO.01

PROLOGUE

The year is 2020. It is a time of great innovation and technological advancement. It is also a time of chaos and conspiracies; a time of financial meltdown across the world, a time of mass population displacement, and a time when the rich are becoming immensely richer and more powerful and more fearful by the day. In 2020, corporations have more power than any government on the planet. These corporations have bankrupted the governments and have made them subservient to the interests of the moneyed elite. The final merging of One World Company Inc. is finally upon us.

The Golden Age of cheap energy has passed. Competition for energy supplies dominates the economic landscape. Environmental degradation, the intensification of agriculture, and pace of urbanization has reduced the fertility of arable land. Food insecurity is causing mass migration on a glo-

bal scale. There is severe water scarcity in some of the world's most densely populated areas - India, China and Pakistan, provoking disputes in already volatile regions that is triggering military action and large scale population movements.

Humanity is in peril. Change is inevitable. It's not the end of the world, but you can see it from here. You can feel it in the air and touch it with your fingertips.

What does our future look like? Tomorrow? In one year? In one generation? Several top-secret government studies, both in the United States and the United Kingdom, predict an eerie future. Over the next 25 years, the world will turn into a Big-Brother nightmare where a small, rich elite thrives on the backs of a starving population.

The concepts of democracy and freedom will have disappeared only to be replaced by a high-tech dictatorship based on surveillance, monitoring, mass-media indoctrination, police oppression and a

radical division of social classes. The vast majority of the citizens live in third-world country conditions and are constantly subjected to poverty, famine, sickness and extermination.

By 2021, the elite see the opportunity to advance mankind towards a new Dark Age by taking the reins of Darwin's perversely racist "survival of the fittest" natural selection evolution theory and applied social principles to develop social Darwinism. To most, this may read like a plot from a dystopian Hollywood science fiction film, but I assure you this is real. It is all around us.

These are the conclusions of a report prepared by the British government. In December 2006, UK's Ministry of Defense prepared a secret source document on the future of humanity. The report itself was based on top-secret negotiations that took place at the conclusion of the 2005 Bilderberg Conference at the Dorint Sofitel Uberfahrt hotel in Rottach-Egern, Germany. This group was handpicked by the Bilderberg steering committee in January 2005; long before the Bilderberg conference took place during three and a half days beginning on May 5.

After most of the attendees had left on the afternoon of May 8, a small, select group of Bilderbergers had retired to an exclusive Ringberg Castle, overlooking the Tegernsee in the foothills of the Bavarian Alps. The castle was a creation of Duke Luitpold in Bavaria, a member of the Wittelsbach family who ruled Bavaria for over 800 years.

Five months before, at a January 2005 Bilderberg pre-selection meeting, national representatives of the Bilderberg group were asked in absolute secrecy to put together a working group and prepare de-

tailed reports on population, on natural resources availability, on conflict prevention, on economic issues, etc. The conclusions of the report, along with the conclusions of the Bilderberg meeting in May would be further discussed during the secret May 9 and 10 meetings at the Ringberg Castle.

Nobody, except the Bilderberg steering committee and a select group of Bilderberg's most powerful members knew that this post-Bilderberg meeting even took place. The meeting would define the future of humanity and its objectives were no less than Promethean.

The people selected were the cream of the crop of the Bilderberg elite: its longtime Chairman, Etienne Davignon, Vice Chairman of Suez-Tractebel; Francisco Pinto Balsemão, Former Prime Minister of Portugal and one of the most influential behind the scenes operators on the supranational level: David Rockefeller, a man who needs no introduction; Timothy F. Geithner, at the time President of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York and later Treasury Secretary in the first Obama administration; Richard N. Haass, President of the powerful US think tank Council on Foreign Relations; Victor Halberstadt, Professor of Economics at Leiden University and Bilderberg's former Chairman; Allan B. Hubbard, Assistant to the President Bush for Economic Policy and Director of the National Economic Council; James L. Jones Supreme Allied Commander Europe SHAPE; Henry Kissinger; Henry R. Kravis, Founding Partner Kohlberg Kravis Roberts & Co. and his wife Marie-Josée Kravis, Senior Fellow at Hudson Institute; Queen Beatrix of the Netherlands; Matias Rodríguez Cordero, Executive Vice Chairman Grupo Santander representing the Botín family interests; Peter D. Sutherland, Chairman, Goldman Sachs and British Petroleum; Jean-Claude Trichet, Governor of

the European Central Bank; Jacob Wallenberg, representative of Sweden's most powerful family; James D. Wolfensohn, President of The World Bank and Paul Wolfowitz, at the time President designate of The World Bank.

These men and women were planning no more and no less, the future of mankind. What they decided behind closed doors of the Ringberg Castle would two years later become the backbone of the most far-sighted report in human history.

Using the British government as a once removed, deniable cutout, Strategic Trends 2007-2036, the 91-page report is a blueprint for UK's future strategic national requirements through the analysis of key risks and future shocks to the world's financial, economic, political, demographic and technological areas and markets. The principal output of the report focused on cross-dimensional analysis of the future context for defense over the period of one generation.

The Strategic Trends report is the backbone of the United Kingdom's Defense policy. The future, according to the report, "is characterized by a bewildering number of interrelated variables."

By 2018, over 50% of the world's population will be living in urban rather than rural environments. The report states, "There will be a substantial growth in shanty towns and unplanned, random urban settlement, increasing the resource cost and environmental impact."

Poor housing, weak infrastructure, visible marginalization, social deprivation, differential levels of poverty and a sense of grievance will increase in significance and become major political issues, "based around transnational moral justice agendas, including violent activism of varying intensity and impact."

The report states explicitly that: In all but the most affluent societies, most of humanity will continue to experience hardship and absolute poverty will remain a global challenge.

The report goes beyond identifying the potential future military threats, and looks at the developments in areas that will shape the wider strategic context within which Defense will have to interact. Key theme of the report addresses population and resources of the planet Earth. In stark terms, it outlines an increased risk of humanitarian catastrophe caused by a mixture of climate change, resource pressures, uneven distribution of wealth, the effect of disease and the failure of authorities to cope with population growth and urbanization.

In one generation, between 2007 and 2036, world's population explosion will go from 7 billion people to almost 10 billion with less developed countries accounting for 98% of world population growth. By 2036, nearly two-thirds of the world's population will be living in areas of water-stress. The lack of food, water, medicine, proper hygiene, education and basic human necessities could spell collapse.

Without mincing words, the report states explicitly: ... growing gap between majority and a small number of highly visible super-rich is likely to pose an increasing threat to social order and stability. Faced by these challenges, the world's under-privileged might unite, using access to knowledge, resources and skills to shape transnational processes in their own class interest.

The result of the growing desperation on the part of humanity will result in "civil war, intercommunal violence, insurgency, pervasive criminality and widespread disorder."

Faced with the financial markets on a downward spiral to Hell and a global economic collapse, the report predicts "a severe pricing shock, possibly caused by an energy spike or a series of harvest failures," which would "trigger a domino effect involving the collapse of key international markets across a range of sectors." The impacts of this collapse, transmitted throughout the globalized economy, could result in a breakdown of the international political system and complete economic collapse.

Does that mean all of humanity is in peril? No, it does not. Because even with the "erosion of Civil Liberties," the super-rich will be protected through "technological advancements and pervasive surveillance." Coupled with "intrusive, highly responsive and accessible data-bases, the emergence of a so-called 'surveillance society' will increasingly challenge assumptions about privacy, with corresponding impacts on civil liberties and human rights."

With the destruction of nation-state republics and the creation of mega economic blocks linked to each other through a globalized marketplace, independent countries will be "replaced by Mega Cities." The report defines a Mega City as a "large city in a developing region" with a population base of over 20 million people. Caused by a massive population displacement, cities will swell to unimaginable proportions "which will already have experienced endemic lawlessness and high levels of violence."

Unable to cope with an influx of peoples, the Mega Cities will fail before 2035. The effects will be equivalent to state failure, which city failure may, in turn, precipitate.

Based on recent experiences in the United States, the military stabilization of a

major city could demand Martial Law, or as the report deceptively states: "... a comprehensive Inter-Agency approach, specialist skills, and an enduring operational commitment."

Technological advancement and supremacy will require that wars be fought not state-on-state basis, but rather as an "endemic Urban-Based, Irregular Conflict against adversaries with highly-developed urban survival and combat skills. These are called social turbulences.

SOCIAL TURBULENCE

A theory of social turbulence, a so-called "softening up effect of future shocks" was developed by two prominent psychologists, Eric Trist and Frederick Emery - wherein a population could be softened up through mass phenomena such as energy shortages, economic and financial collapse, or terrorist attack. "If the 'shocks' were to come close enough to each other and if they were delivered with increasing intensity, then it was possible to drive the entire society into a state of mass psychosis," claimed Trist and Emery. They also stated that "individuals would become disassociated, as they tried to flee from the terror of the shocking, emerging reality; people would withdraw into a state of denial, retreating into popular entertainments and diversions, while being prone to outbursts of rage."

How does the Strategic Trends report deal with social turbulence, mass psychosis and the softening up of the population?

Increasingly, regular military forces will deploy in environments where armed irregular forces, for example armed followings, gangs, bandits, semi-official militias, Private Military Companies (PMCs), terrorists and insurgents, are operating, often as adversaries, but sometimes as neutrals or

even as partners. This is called breaking the morale through the strategy of terror.

In fact, we are talking about two sides of the same coin here. On one side, guiding the covert, subtle manipulation and control of thought and human consciousness through the power of television in particular and entertainment in general, "employed on an ever growing list of those deemed as enemies of America as well as on a confused and agitated American public - whose corporate news networks frame and manage an increasingly shallow narrative while engaging in a kind of Orwellian Kabuki Theatre of fairness and balance;" while "on the other side, directly and overtly shifting the paradigm, changing the basic concepts, widening the parameters, and changing the playing field and all the rules of play by which society defines itself within an exceptionally short period of time.

One of the key individuals involved in psychological warfare against the population through manufactured social turbulence is Kurt Lewin, a pioneer in group dynamics, who was part of the early Frankfurt School and fled Germany when Hitler took power. This passage from his book *Time Perspective and Morale*, shows his understanding of psychological warfare:

One of the main techniques for breaking morale through a 'strategy of terror' consists in exactly this tactic - keep the person hazy as to where he stands and just what he may expect. If in addition frequent vacillations between severe disciplinary measures and promises of good treatment together with spreading of contradictory news, make the 'cognitive structure' of this situation utterly unclear, then the individual may cease to even know when a particular plan would lead toward or away from his goal. Under these conditions even those

who have definite goals and are ready to take risks, will be paralyzed by severe inner conflicts in regard to what to do.

Over the past 50 years, research in the fields of psychology, sociology and psychiatry has shown that there are clearly marked limits to the amount of changes, and the nature of them that the mind can deal with. According to Science Policy Research Unit [SPRU] at Tavistock's Sussex University facility, "future shocks" is defined "as physical and psychological distress arising from the excess load on the decision-making mechanism of the human mind." In other words, a series of events, which come so fast that the human brain cannot absorb the information." One scenario is called superficiality. After continuous shocks, according to Emery and Trist, the large targeted population group discovers that it does not want to make choices any more, reducing the "value of his intentions." This strategy can only be pursued by denying the deeper roots of humanity that bind people together on a personal level by denying their individual psyche.

Apathy takes over, often preceded by mindless violence such as is characteristic of the Los Angeles street gangs in the 1960s and the 1980s, what Emery and Trist call organized social response to dissociation, as described in the pages of Anthony Burgess' novel *A Clockwork Orange*, a society dominated by infantile animal-like rage. "Such a group becomes easy to control and will docilely follow orders without rebelling, which is the object of the exercise," add Trist and Emery. What's more, the dissociated adults cannot exert moral authority over their children, because they are too involved with their own infantile fantasies, brought to them through their television set. And if you doubt what I am saying, look at the older generation today as they have

accepted the moral decadence of the no-future generation of its children, rather than seek conflict, and in the process, the adults have come to accept a lower moral standard.

Just as in Aldous Huxley's drug-controlled Brave New World, there are no moral or emotional choices to make here, the "flower children" and the drug soaked rebellion of the Vietnam era is a perfect example of how this scenario functions.

These "frequent vacillations" pass through several scenarios. "Stable, at which point, people more or less are able to adapt to what is happening to them, or it is turbulent, at which point people either take actions to relieve the tension, or they adapt to accept tension-filled environment. If the turbulence does not cease, or it is intensified, then at a certain point people cease being able to adapt in a positive way. According to Trist and Emery, people become maladaptive; they choose a response to tension that degrades their lives. They start to repress reality, denying its existence, and constructing increasingly more infantile fantasies that enable them to cope. Under the conditions of increasing social turbulence, people change their values, yielding to new degraded values, values that are less human and more animal-like.

The second scenario is "segmentation of society into smaller parts. In this scenario, it is every group, ethnic, racial, and sexual against the other. Nations break apart into regional groups, those smaller areas in turn fissure into even smaller areas, along ethnic lines. Trist and Emery refer to it as "enhancement of in-group and out-group prejudices as people seek to simplify their choices. The natural lines of social divisions emerge to become barricades."

The Strategic Trends report has an answer for that as well. Increasingly non-state actors will be wielded by a broader spectrum of individuals and agencies, even by criminal, terrorist and insurgency groups as a means of complementing their more coercive, violent activities. These groupings will be highly volatile, dissolving either when interests are achieved, or when more favorable opportunities present themselves, with those least constrained by legal accountability or moral considerations the most likely to be effective at manipulating the use of Soft Power.

Society's response to such a psychological and political disintegration is the Orwellian fascist state, modeled on George Orwell's book 1984. In the book, "Big Brother" regulates the lives and conflicts of people within a society; a never ending conflict is waged by each ruling group against its own subjects, and the object of the war is not to make or prevent conquest of territory, but to keep the structure of society intact. This never-ending conflict is foreseen in Strategic Trends report.

Information Communications Technology, ICT, is likely to be so pervasive that people are permanently connected to a network or two-way data stream with inherent challenges to civil liberties; being disconnected could be considered suspicious.

The growing pervasiveness of ICT will enable communities of interest to be established rapidly and for the quick and coordinated mobilization of significant numbers of people. Rapid mobilization - 'Flash mobs' - may be undertaken by states, terrorists and criminals, and may involve dispersed communities across international boundaries, challenging security forces to match this potential agility and ability to concentrate.

Crucially, this level of sophistication will require a concerted, comprehensive application of all the instruments and agencies of state power, together with cooperation from all relevant authorities and organizations involved in settling a crisis or resolving a conflict. What does it mean? It means, Martial Law.

With resistance broken, the third "future shocks" scenario is the most intense, involving a withdrawal and retreat into a private world and a withdrawal from social bonds that might entail being drawn into the affairs of others. Trist and Emery are convinced that men will be willing to accept "the perverse inhumanity of man that characterized Nazism." Not necessarily the structure of the Nazi state, but the moral outlook of Nazi society.

To survive in such a state, people will either have to submit to the state or go underground. Again according to the Strategic Trends report, all likely future opponents will have recognized the advantages of going underground if they wish to avoid the surveillance, targeting and penetrative capabilities of sophisticated military forces, particularly those deploying air platforms and systems. In future, states will seek to site most of their major nodes and the majority of their decisive fighting power underground.

CHAPTER ONE

THE ECONOMY

The delusions we have about the economy arise from the fact that some think that economy is a matter of money. However, money is not a determinant of wealth. The statistical measures of money flows have nothing to do with the actual forecasting of wealth. What affects the planet is the development of the mind of the individual.

It is not money, it is not statistics, and it is not monetary theory that determines the way an economy works. It is physical. And physical includes the fact that the human brain, is unlike any other brain. No animal can file a patent; only human beings can do that. That is one of the ways in which we organize our social system by adopting social customs, as to how we behave as people, as human beings. And, if we have defective customs, we are going to have problems, and these problems are foreseeable. Dear reader, I want you to understand that what we are witnessing in the world today - the wholesale destruction of the world's economy - is not an accident, nor is it a miscalculation or the result of political shenanigans. This is being done on purpose, absolutely on purpose. The reason is because our current corporate empire knows that "progress of humanity" means their imminent demise.

Empires cannot survive in a world where there is widespread technological and scientific progress. An imperium requires a world where people are dumb and servile like sheep. Empires seek to destroy the very structures, such as nation-states, which support meaningful life and human progress. The "powers-that-be" deliberately target these nation-states (independent countries), and their economies; to destroy the nations, and thereby maintaining their own imperious power. This is by design.

Empires are not a King or a Queen sitting on a gold plated throne. Empires are above Kings. It is a system of control, total control. The control of everything by an international monetary system that is itself run by the international banks.

Globalization, you see, is nothing but a new form of empire, with the goals: the

elimination of the nation-state, the elimination of liberty, and the elimination of rights. Now, I know many people will comment: "What empire? Empires ceased to exist a long time ago."

Our current imperium is a complex system of central banks, investment banks, hedge funds, private equity funds, insurance companies, and shadow banking. A financial system that has been responsible for a paradigm-shift in the last half a century, away from the production of physical goods and real economy, and more and more to speculation, to the idea of profit maximization, and pure monetarism. That's today's Empire!

HOW MONEY WORKS

Like I said before, the economy has nothing to do with money. What the elite have created is an Empire, with them in control. Too many believe that is all about money.

But money is simply an instrument. Money, in itself, doesn't affect the development of the planet. There is a false belief that there is an intrinsic value expressed by money, but the value expressed is not as a quantity per se. It is only the relative effects of its increase, and/or decrease of its physical potential relative to the population-density of a society. The value of money lies not in its individual exchange, but in its function as a unifying dynamic of the social processes of a nation.

What affects the development of our planet? The human mind. That is how mankind is measured. What separates us from animals is our ability to discover universal physical principles, which then increase and improve humankind. Our minds allow us to innovate, and subsequently improve the lives of our populations. The development of mankind, the development of the

power of individuals and the nations, depends upon scientific development, scientific discovery and technological progress.

By cutting down productivity, by disrupting investment in infrastructure, and by forestalling inventions and technology, the elite wish to force a population reduction.

Because if you keep people stupid, and not too numerous, a minority may exercise near total control.

Today's monetary crisis reflects the insanity that has been imposed during the process of destroying the physical economy. The reason we are having this "crisis" is not because of fluctuation in the financial markets. But because we are in a hyperinflationary mode. If you take the total amount of money purported to be in circulation, and you take the percentage of that money which has a correspondence to physical reality, and you find it is diminished almost to zero. But that is not the problem! It is our per capita physical production, and the fact, that the resources on which production depends, have collapsed.

The future of mankind comes from our physical economy, and the physical transformations that we make from the world that surrounds us. Let me give you an example. You take a pile of dirt, which is rich in iron ore, and you refine the ore, and you use that ore to make iron, and then you use that iron to make steel, and you use the steel to make machine tools that then allow you to build all sorts of other things: automobiles, trains, space shuttles, nuclear reactors. You have forged ahead.

At each step of the process the transformation you get has greater value to society, is worth more in physical terms than what went into it. The output is more than the sum of the inputs.

You see, when we build infrastructure, we are actually reorganizing the physical space-time of the planet, allowing our world to attain higher and higher levels of efficiency and beauty.

So, if your system is increasingly moving to higher levels of efficiency, such as from a coal based economy to an oil based economy to a nuclear based economy, there would be an increase in the productive power of human labor at every step of the way; that's the way that actual wealth is created. People doing productive things. Money is simply the way of facilitating trade among people. It possesses no magical powers. No intrinsic value.

WHY IS THE EMPIRE DESTROYING THE FINANCIAL SYSTEM?

There are currently seven billion people on Planet Earth, a small blue orb meandering through space with limited natural resources and an ever expanding population. Food and water are becoming ever scarcer.

For example, according to a study by NASA, Gravity Recovery and Climate Experiment, India's water tables have fallen by about one-fifth over the past two years. India's agricultural sector currently uses about 90% of its total water resources. As water scarcity becomes a bigger and bigger problem, India could be faced with catastrophic food shortages.

Soon India may be forced to import more food from abroad. With a population of 1.2 billion people, the tiny food surplus that exists in the world today would vanish immediately, creating an unsustainable situation for the world at large. The elite understand this. David Rockefeller understands this. The Kings and the Queens of the world understand. A larger population equals fewer natural resources and more

food and water supply shortages.

In fact, the elite, the oligarchic controllers of empire throughout Europe, understood this by the middle of the eighteenth century; that levels of technological progress and development are directly proportional to population growth. Without scientific and technological progress, a level of population increase cannot be sustained because with an ever-expanding population, you need more and more sophisticated technology to sustain the populace.

And with technological progress, oligarchies are not tolerated. Nations, which foster the creative-mental development of their populations, produce a people that will not tolerate oligarchic forms of rule indefinitely.

Therefore, from the point of view of an oligarchical elite, if they want to completely control a planet, they must reduce the population to a more "manageable" number. Remember, seven billion people and growing is a lot of mouths to feed. This is something that Rockefeller and company understands, even if we don't. For the elite to eat, you and I have to die. How is that for a solution?

DEPOPULATION AND CLUB OF ROME'S "LIMITS TO GROWTH"

The most important institution in the world to push a Malthusian depopulation scheme is the Club of Rome. Its members are some of the leading citizens of the planet: David Rockefeller, Michael Gorbachev, the King and Queen of Spain, Princess Beatrix of the Netherlands, King Philippe of Belgium.

Founded in April 1968 by Alexander King and Aurelio Peccei, the Club of Rome, mainly consists of members of Venetian Black Nobility, descendants of the richest

and most ancient of all European families. They controlled and ran Genoa and Venice in the XII century.

In 1972, the Club published one of the most pernicious documents of all time, *The Limits to Growth*. The report declared that Earth was going to run out of its limited resources during the next 40 years. Therefore, according to this account, in order for mankind to survive, we would have to adjust our lifestyle, and numbers, accordingly. According to the Club of Rome, in order to survive, mankind must reduce its dependence on technology; roll back its drive for progress, technological innovation and advancement, and impose a worldwide regime of economic controlled disintegration.

Since that time, the *Limits to Growth* thesis has been inserted within government and supranational government institutions worldwide, so-called educational institutions, university curricula, and much more; basically every aspect of popular culture. The results have been the total deindustrialization, wars, and genocide we see today.

The end result is the collapse of the world economy, and even with their version of "unlimited" resources, which includes no breakthroughs in science, or the development of any revolutionary new technologies. If you break through the Babylonian verbal confusion, a report by the Club of Rome leaves little room for doubt as to their real agenda: "In search for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill." The report concluded with the following, "The real enemy, then, is humanity itself." Thus, a leading international institution is pushing policies of retrogression in

technology, and the reduction of the world's population by several billion people. That's genocide in case you didn't know it.

However, before they can reduce population and tame the herd, they must destroy the world's economy by destroying consumer demand, which is accomplished by making us all poorer.

You may wish to know why Rockefeller and company would want to destroy demand. Wouldn't they suffer financially as well? The answer is no. They will not suffer at all, because they already control most of the world's wealth. Their primary concern at this juncture in history is to ensure the survival of their breed. And once more, for them to survive in an age of depleting natural resources, most of us must die.

We have all heard of the Great Depression. However, many of us haven't been taught our own history and do not understand what happened during that period. Contrary to what "official" history books tell you, the Great Depression was not an event that wiped out U.S. capitalists. It was an event that made the rich richer, transferring the wealth of the people into the hands of an already wealthy elite. The Bank of America made billions through real estate foreclosures from 1929-37. Don't believe for a minute that the richest of the rich will be hurt by any economic collapse. The only ones hurt will be you and me.

A question arises, how do they destroy demand? By destroying the world's economy on purpose. In other words, "controlled disintegration." Which was precisely the cornerstone of another policy paper prepared by another elite group: the Council on Foreign Relations' Project 1980s. Controlled economic disintegration and the dismantling of the globe's advanced scientific industrial concentrations were a major

component of that report. CFR, one of the oligarchy's central institutions in the United States, called this project, "the largest undertaking in its history."

The 33-volume CFR report constituted blueprints, which the oligarchy used its power to institute during the second half of the 1970s and the 1980s. They imposed one of the most profound shifts in economic and nation-state policy during the 20 century: the paradigm shift to a post-industrial economy.

What does "controlled disintegration" mean? The world economy would be pushed into collapse but not in an haphazard fashion. With the oligarchy controlling the disintegration process, it would be necessary to deliver economic shocks to carry this out; oil price hikes, credit cutoffs, interest rate instability. Forcing the world economy to zero, and eventually negative growth rates.

Simultaneously, there was the creation of the spot market in oil, of the euro bond markets, the derivatives market, and the expansion of the offshore banking apparatus as well as the laundering of large quantities of drug money through some of the world's largest banks.

Over the past several years, some of the world's largest banking institutions have been caught laundering billions of dollars in illegal proceeds from the drug trade through their accounts: Wachovia Bank, HSBC, Citigroup, and even Coutts, the Queen of England's private bank.

Behind this entire initiative there appears the Inter-Alpha Group of banks. The Inter-Alpha Group, since its founding in 1971 as a European banking cartel by Lord Jacob Rothschild, has been an epicenter of operations, all directed from London. The Inter-Alpha Group includes financial

heavyweights such as the Royal Bank of Scotland, the Portuguese Banco Espirito Santo, the Spanish Banco Santander, the Dutch ING, the French bank Societe Generale and Germany's Commerzbank, among others.

The group was actually created in the later stages of World War II. Jacob Rothschild directed it from London. The Rothschild banking network, since its inception in Frankfurt in late 1700, has been an operation of the Black Nobility, a global financial conglomerate conspiracy that dates back to the Fourth Crusade. One of Rothschild's first sponsors was the Thurn und Taxis family of Bavaria, controllers of the Venetian intelligence and one of the principal families of the Habsburg Empire of Austria. This Venice connection is the true source of financial power of the legendary Rothschild family.

Despite the enormous wealth that these banks represent by themselves, they did not have all the funds necessary to transform the world according to their plan. They provided the initial capital, and then used their power of controlling the money of others, to create the markets and the institutions used to control world markets. This group originated the hedge funds, the private equity funds and other domineering financial tools; the dark side of the Inter-Alpha Group.

To achieve its objective, they first built a banking unit in postwar Europe World War, as the base of what appeared to be a new universal financial structure. However, it was actually a return to an imperial model that existed before the American Revolution. The planning of this new Europe began even before the fighting ceased, and soon led to the creation of the European Coal and Steel Community in 1951, and then

the formation of the European Economic Community in 1957. These were initial crucial steps towards today's European Union and its supranational currency, the euro.

With these measures and their subsequent elimination of national sovereignty, this new/old economic empire began the process of building a borderless European financial system. In quick succession, came the development of the Eurobond and the Eurodollar markets, and mega-banks. These banks, mostly based in London, merged with other British banks and banks based in Europe, Asia and the Americas. These mega-banks were designed to flank national banking regulations, and as such, represented the beginning of "globalization" (i.e. imperialization) of finance.

The real power of the Inter-Alpha Group, however, is not in the individual banks themselves, but in the changes that the Inter-Alpha operation has fomented in the world economy. The Inter-Alpha project turned the global financial system into a giant casino; a theme park for the investment banks, which are the "speculative arm" of the commercial banks and hedge funds.

TRILATERAL COMMISSION

Another organization closely linked to the Bilderberg Group and the Council on Foreign Relations is a little understood entity: the Trilateral Commission (TC). David Rockefeller established the organization in 1973. The people who belong to the Trilateral Commission all appear to share the same anti-nationalist philosophies, and to try to prevent the internal nationalistic forces within their respective countries from exerting influence on policy.

Setting up the TC became Rockefeller's plan to encourage unity among the industrialized powers, so that together they could achieve his goal of a more integrated glo-

bal political and economic structure. A Rockefeller strategy "also reveals something fundamental about wealth and power: it does not matter how much money one has; unless it is employed to capture and control those organizations that produce the ideas and the policies that guide governments and the people who eventually serve in them, the real power of a great fortune will never be realized.

Despite the primarily financial nature of Trilateral Commission's motives and methods, their political goals haven't changed in forty years. Although the Commission's primary concern is economic, the Trilateralists have pinpointed a vital political objective: ***to gain control of the American Presidency.***

One of Trilateral Commission's most notable recruits was candidate and later President, Jimmy Carter. For the complete story on Carter's selection for President, please see *The True Story of the Bilderberg Group*.

Once the Trilateral Commission's Jimmy Carter was installed as President, the oligarchy transferred the CFR's Project 1980s into his administration. The top personnel of Project 1980s became the top leadership of, and beginning in 1977, ran the government of Jimmy Carter. Two of the Project's nine directors, W. Michael Blumenthal and Zbigniew Brzezinski, were appointed Treasury Secretary and National Security Adviser, respectively. Cyrus Vance, who headed a Project 1980s working group, was appointed Secretary of State. And Paul Volcker, spokesman for Project 1980s' "controlled disintegration" policy, became Federal Reserve Board chairman.

Starting the week of Oct. 6-12, 1979, Volcker began raising interest rates through raising the federal funds rate and

increasing certain categories of reserve requirements for commercial banks. He kept pushing rates upward, until, by December 1980, the prime lending rate of U.S. commercial banks reached 21.5%.

The effects of this policy were swift and devastating, especially because the oligarchy had used two oil hoaxes during the 1970s, to send oil prices shooting upward. In the United States, industrial and agricultural production collapsed by huge amounts. Between 1979 and 1982, the production of the following critical U.S. manufacturing industries fell by the following amounts on a per-capita basis: metal-cutting machine tools, down 45.5%; bulldozers, down 53.2%; automobiles, down 44.3%; and steel, down 49.4%.

Does that sound like a push towards a post-industrial society? You bet it does.

1973 BILDERBERG MEETING AND A PLANNED OIL HOAX

In early 1973, the dollar was falling and the French, the German and the Japanese economies were really beginning to boom. In the beginning of 1973, the West German deutschmark had already smashed the British pound and by July-August was on its way to gaining hegemony over the ailing US dollar.

In May 1973, the Bilderberg Group met at an exclusive resort at Saltsjobaden, Sweden. Certain elites connected with the money center banks in New York decided that it was time for a major shock to reverse the direction of the global economy, even at the cost of a recession in the American economy; that didn't concern them so much as long as they were in control of the money flows.

The key point on the Bilderberg meeting agenda was the oil shock of 1973 - the 400% targeted increase in the price of OPEC

oil in the near future. Economist William Engdahl explains: The entire discussion was not how do we as some of the most powerful representatives of the world's industrial nations convince the Arab OPEC countries not to increase oil prices so dramatically. Instead they talked about what do we do with all the petrodollars that will come inevitably to London and New York banks from the Arab OPEC oil revenues.

The oil shock came two years after the free floating of the dollar, when the dollar was essentially falling like a stone, because the U.S. economy was starting to show major ruptures from the Post-World War II period when the U.S. industry was a world class leading industrial power and the gold reserves and everything else was in an ideal correlation to one another.

THE REAL REASON BEHIND THE 400% OIL PRICE INCREASE

The oil price jumping by 400 per cent in 1973/74 saved the dollar. The dollar floated up on a sea of oil. We need to remember that Nixon broke the link of the dollar with gold unilaterally in August of 1971, and after that time it had plunged by some 40 per cent against the major trading currencies like the Deutsche Mark and the Japanese Yen. What saved the dollar? What saved Wall Street and the power of the dollar as a financial entity? It was not the U.S. economy by any means, it was the 400 per cent OPEC price hike.

The price shock halted growth in Europe, and smashed the industrialization of the developing countries in the Third world, which had been enjoying a rapid growth dynamic in the early 1970's. The massive oil price increase tilted power into the direction of Wall Street and the dollar system.

All of that was aimed at continuing the systemic imperial process of looting the ac-

tual productive wealth of the major nations of the planet. This price hike scheme ultimately created an enormous volume of wealth transfer, nominally into the OPEC countries, the so-called petro-dollars, but the money went to London and Wall Street to be managed. Thus, the financial oligarchy, in the major centers, used the oil-price hoax to establish an absolute domination over the world's credit system, and to make sure it no longer went to civil and cultural development.

They used it to fund operations to transform the United States from within, including the takeover of the U.S. banking system and the cartelization, under the euphemism of mergers and acquisitions, of corporate America. Wall Street was transformed into a giant casino, where betting on financial instruments replaced investing, and the connection to reality was severed. At the same time, the petrodollars helped fund cultural warfare operations against the American people, to keep them blind to the damage being done, or even conning them into believing it was progress.

The orchestrated oil hoax of 1973-74, with its introduction of financial speculation in the oil market via the spot market, created a huge pool of petrodollars, with which the City of London could wage war against nations. These petrodollars, combined with the proceeds of the British Empire's "Dope, Inc." drug trade, were instrumental in restructuring Wall Street in the 1970s, paving the way for the junk bonds of the 1980s and the derivatives of the 1990s.

DERIVATIVES, MORTGAGES AND THE SPECULATIVE BUBBLE

Most of us have heard the term, "speculative bubble." What does it mean and where does it come from? Once someone makes a decision to create a bubble, basi-

cally it is a pyramid scheme. De-linking the financial gains from the real economy, which is what you have to do if you are killing the real economy, and if you want to build up a speculative bubble, you have to divorce it from reality, and derivatives are a way to do that.

It's like creating a game at a casino table. Derivatives are side bets on the movements of various things like bonds, the value of bonds, interest rates, and currency rates. You speculate on all these things, and you can bet on those speculations.

THE END OF THE LINE

As the speculative bubble came to dominate the U.S. and world economies, feeding it became paramount. Among other things, this led to a sharp run-up in real estate values, to provide 'wealth' which could be turned into mortgage debt, and then into a wild assortment of securities to be used, with lots of leverage, to play in the derivatives markets. To keep the mortgage debt flowing, as prices rose into the stratosphere, the bankers repeatedly loosened the requirements for home loans. This process, which was driven by the banks and the derivatives market, ultimately exploded. This was falsely portrayed as a 'subprime' crisis, but in reality it was the death throes of the financial system itself.

In mid-2007, the failure of two Bear Stearns hedge funds signaled the collapse of the global securities market, as speculators realized the game was over and began to try to cash out. The market for speculative paper quickly dried up, sending the nominal valuations plunging. The market, which had grown phenomenally through leverage, began to collapse in a reverse-leverage implosion. Speculators had borrowed trillions of dollars to place bets, gambling that they would win enough to pay

back their loans and still turn a nice profit. This game worked for quite a while, but it quickly turned nasty when the market seized up.

Suddenly, the speculators found themselves losing on their bets, leaving no profits to pay off their loans, and thus losing on both ends. Assets began vaporizing by the trillions, and worried lenders began demanding more collateral on margin calls, causing sales of assets that further depressed prices, in a vicious, reverse-leverage spiral.

The 'solution' to this blowout adopted by the central banks, was to begin to flood the financial markets with liquidity, through a series of interest rate cuts and cash injections. Though they had sworn to impose discipline on the markets, the central banks quickly capitulated under the pressure of enormous losses, in a hyperinflationary panic. The injections quickly escalated from the billions, to the tens of billions, to the hundreds of billions, as they raced to plug the holes caused by the savage deflation of the valuations in the system. But no matter how much money they injected, the system kept collapsing. The money pumped into the bailout, money that serves no economically useful purpose, will only accelerate the process. This means that the faster the government pumps in the money, the faster the value of the dollar will collapse, and the faster the global economy will collapse.

MERGERS AND ACQUISITIONS THE WORLD COMPANY INC.

Another term you are familiar with is "mergers & acquisitions." Mergers and acquisitions is a euphemism. You find many euphemisms for imperialization because imperialization is a bad word. In 1968 at the Bilderberg conference in Canada, George

Ball, a senior managing director for Lehman Brothers as well as the Undersecretary of State for Economic Affairs with JFK and President Lyndon B. Johnson, announced a project to build what he called the "World Company."

The idea world globalists like to promote is that nation-states are outmoded and an archaic form of government, and that in a Malthusian world they can't be relied on to address modern needs of society.

For Ball, the very structure of the nation state, and the idea of commonwealth, or of a general welfare of a people, represented the main obstacle against any attempt of freely looting the planet, and represented the most important impediment to the creation of a neo-colonial world empire.

In other words, according to Ball and others in the Bilderberg Group, the resources of any country do not belong to that country, but to the World Company Incorporated run by the Elite.

And so what is needed is a new form of government, one that will more freely distribute the world's resources. And that new form of government they decided is the corporation. What George Ball called the World Company could then become a new government that would greatly surpass, in authority and power, any government on the planet. What we have seen from this cabal has been the gradual collapse of the US economy, beginning in the 1980s.

The corporate raiders, financed by the dirty-money junk bond network, bought up significant chunks of corporate America, and terrified the rest. The raiders' targets and those who feared they might become targets, turned to Wall Street's investment banks and law firms for 'protection. As such, the leveraged buyout/junk bond operation functioned as a giant protection racket, de-

stroying some as a way of collecting tribute from the rest. At the same time, dirty money poured into the real estate market, notably through the giant Canadian developers. These firms built the skyscrapers, which were then filled up with service workers, bankers, lawyers, accountants, clerks, and other white-collar types. The pouring of hot money into the real estate markets caused real estate prices to rise. The 'wealth' created by these rising values provided more money to pump into the bubble...The speculator went from being the enemy to being the role model. The old-style productive industry became the realm of 'losers,' replaced by the hot new 'industries' of finance and information.

The effect of all this deregulation and speculation has been the decimation of the physical economy of the United States. Over the last three decades, the productive capacity of the US economy has been cut in half, measured in terms of market baskets of goods on a per-capita, per-household, and per-square-kilometer basis. At the same time, the monetary claims on that declining production have risen hyperbolically.

Much of the control of the World Company Incorporated is not on the surface. It is exercised through the London Stock Exchange, through the London International Financial Futures Exchange, through the London Metal Exchange, and the International Petroleum Exchange. These are the institutions of World Company Ltd., where the actual disposition of the physical assets being traded is determined, not to mention the layers upon layers of speculative financial instruments created, that are now in full collapse, and threatening to bring the physical economy of the world down with it.

And if you look at globalization, that's exactly what this is. Beginning late 1960s into the 1970s and 1980s, the USA and the rest of the world was taken over by this rash of mergers, an ever-larger consolidation of industrial companies, of agricultural companies, of financial companies. They were slowly building these giant cartels to the point where we see now, today, giant cartels which control the resources of the world, effectively running the world.

Bankers are running the corporations, and their cartels. These cartels control the necessities of life, and they are now more powerful than nations. This whole World Company project, in a sense, is a return to the old monopolistic days of the British East India Company with a modern computerized face. What should frighten people most is the elite have actually done what they announced they would do, way back in 1968.

Doesn't that scare you?

Let me give you an example of what One World Company means. Take Royal Dutch Shell (RDS), this mega-corporation is a product of union between the largest British and Dutch petroleum interests.

Royal Dutch Shell's World War II chief, Henri Deterding was a notorious backer of Adolf Hitler. RDS's banker, hazard created Banque Worms out of a Shell-connected transport company. Banque Worms was seen as a notorious Vichy regime supporter and financial backer. Furthermore, Royal Dutch Shell has funded cultural warfare operations against the United States, and the rest of the world, the so-called "dumbing down of society," including the creation and subjugation of the environmentalist movement, which is given a "role" in the post-industrial gang playing on people's hopes for a better world.

RDS shares an interlocking directorship with the Dutch ING bank; Dutch chemical company Akzo Nobel; Unilever, an Anglo-Dutch group that controls large chunks of world's food production; and Rio Tinto, which along with Anglo-American control from 10 to 24% of the Western world's minerals output. RDS also shares directorship with Boeing, Lloyds Bank, UBS and AXA (one of the world's largest insurance companies). The British part of the Royal Dutch Shell is BP, British Petroleum. BP, shares an interlocking directorship with Royal Bank of Scotland, and HSBC (which was recently caught laundering billion of dollars of Mexican drug money), Akzo Nobel, Unilever, Roche pharmaceutical, and Goldman Sachs (whose former employee Mario Monti was the one time unelected caretaker Prime Minister of Italy), Rolls Royce, General Electric, Bank of America, Lloyds Bank, KPMG and GlaxoSmithKline pharmaceutical company.

On the next level down, many of these companies are further interlocked amongst themselves. For example, HSBC is interlocked with BP as well as Shell, gold producer Anglo-American, Financial Times, one of the leading business papers in the world, the Economist, Imperial Chemical Industries, GlaxoSmithKline, Rolls Royce and Kleinwort Trust through a major German investment bank Dresden Kleinwort Benson.

Furthermore, each and every one of the above mentioned corporations, are interlocked amongst themselves, creating an unbreakable, self-perpetuating system, a virtual spider-web of interlocked financial, economic and industry interests with the World Company model at the center. A ponzi system.

2009 BANK BAILOUT

Do you remember the 2009 bank bailout? What was the real reason why the bankrupt banking sector was bailed out? Were Wall Street and the US Government truly thinking of "saving America" as they said? Or was there another reason to it?

In fact, hidden from the public, there was a far more sinister reason for the bailout. Please understand the bailout was a massive fraud. Under the guise of saving the economy, the bankers transferred huge amounts of debts from private hands, from the banks and other powerful interests to the books of the government, and because the economy is continuing its collapse, this debt is absolutely unpayable.

Let me say it again. There is no way that this debt can ever be paid, so the effect of the bailout will be to bankrupt governments. The real purpose of the bailout is to finish the destruction of the governments that the Inter-Alpha process began decades ago. In the second decade of the 21st century in Europe you have seen, for example, all of the negotiations over trying to save debt, to renegotiate debt, and one nation after another are falling to corporatist dictatorship. Control is the real reason for the bailout. You are watching the nations of the world being destroyed and being replaced by fascist (corporate) dictatorships—an international global fascist imperial dictatorship. In Europe, the bank bailout followed this pattern. European banks were among the main beneficiaries of an around \$16 trillion bailout that came from various Fed funds in 2008. For instance, six of the first eleven beneficiaries of the Term Auction Facility (overnight Fed funds) were European banks, including Societe Generale and Royal Bank of Scotland. This unseemly operation was underreported and no one

asked any hard questions. How did the Federal Reserve justify this?

It appears that the Federal Reserve had their reasons, because they simply lied about what they were actually doing. The public was told one thing, but not what was actually being done. The Fed was clearly trying to save a system - the corporate imperial system. They are not trying to save just US banks or they wouldn't give all this money to foreign banks. They worked to save the system, which is what they feel they have to do. With the global system swamped with derivatives, if it blows up anywhere, it blows up everywhere. So, they have to protect the weakest links, it's like putting out house fires. You have to put the fire out, wherever it breaks out, otherwise the whole place can burn down.

Please understand, the billion dollar bailouts were never meant to protect the economy, be it of the United States or of Europe. The bailouts have always been about protecting a monopolistic financial imperium and institutionalizing (obtaining government "guarantees") the derivatives casinos. It is about promoting the disease and sacrificing the patient.

Another thing I was personally witnessing in 2013 in Europe, especially in Spain, but not only limited to Spain is the fact that the banks are buying a great deal of sovereign debt. The question many would ask is: Can that debt ever be paid? If not, why are they doing this?

If you and I wish to borrow money from a bank, the first thing the bank would want to know is, can we pay it back? However, in a parallel world, the world of World Company Incorporated, it appears the banks are buying debt because they wish to bankrupt nations. It is an old Venetian shell game—have your adversary go so far in debt to you

that you then control them.

The banks, today, are buying debt that is worthless. But, then maybe, many of these banks are not intended to survive.

If you take the oligarchy at its word, the Empire says they wish to reduce the population down to 1-2 billion people on this planet. Which means that a huge portion of the banking system, huge part of national economies, and huge amounts of the population are "destined" to disappear.

What is absolutely certain is that we are currently in a process of complete economic collapse. Is this disintegration accidental, or the result of poor planning, or did it happen on purpose? And if so, by whom and why?

It's both. I say there are different groups with different interests. French economist Jacques Attali, in public interviews, said that the euro was conceived as a deliberate mechanism to impose political union, with which no one agreed. In other words, there may have been a gross error made by creating the euro during a crisis to impose a political dictatorship. The same way that we see today with the European Stability Mechanism.

One intention has been the de-industrialization of Europe and if you look at the European Commission's policy regarding Spain, for example, you see that they canceled all programs that have allowed any Spanish recovery, such as cutting 25% of the science budget. I think it's very clear that nobody in the EU intends for Spain to recover and, in fact, I think a real goal is the reduction of population and a return to a type of feudal structure.

Please understand, the past never comes back. This is what the bailout really is about. In trying to save debt, which is in reality, virtual money (it does not exist), the

system may be manipulated so that the debt can never be paid. It all becomes a sham using inflated Monopoly money.

By trying to save "the system," we can destroy ourselves, destroy the social order and destroy the nations. And that's what the bailout really represents. That's why you see the elite promoting it, because many of these banks will be thrown away anyway. But the nation-states need to go first. Once the nations are gone, then the imperium can reorganize itself, however it wants, and set up a new monetary system.

Is there a solution? Of course there is. The solution is to give our economies a purpose, and for each nation on this planet to engender in every person a sense of participation in this great common interest of mankind to give us all a stake in the sustainability of our global system.

And, we simply need to take this derivatives garbage, which is credit upon credit, upon credit, and cancel it. Wipe it out. Eliminate it. Just like that! Derivatives are gambling instruments. And gambling debts, when lost, can be canceled.

Therefore, we do not need to pay this gambling debt, whether they are "incentives" or "financial derivatives." The current system is bankrupt, both morally and financially, and to save the world, we need leaders who are prepared to stand up and put the entire financial system into receivership.

There is something else you need to understand about the way money works in order to understand the current financial crisis.

CREDIT SYSTEM VS. MONETARY SYSTEM

The world today is run by monetary systems, not by national credit systems. You do not want a monetary system to run the

world. You want sovereign nation-states to have their own credit systems, which is a system of their own currency. Above all, you want productive, non-inflationary credit creation by the state, as is firmly stated in the US Constitution. This sound fiscal policy of credit creation by nation-states has currently been excluded by Maastrich Treaty from even being considered as economic and financial stratagem for Europe.

A monetary system is a creation of the financial oligarchy that basically treats humanity like cattle. It is how the elite have operated for centuries. Oligarchies exist by controlling the "coin of the realm;" they control its price and its availability, thereby controlling the people. They use their money control to manipulate our world.

This is the system of Empire, the system that Alexander Hamilton challenged when the United States was created and the U.S. credit system invented. Hamilton said, "We are not going to ask you for money, we are a sovereign country, we create our own money. We will create credit and we will work in the economy in order to increase the productivity of our people. We will fund infrastructure projects, manufacturing projects, will fund things that increase labor productivity and make the economy more productive and therefore richer."

This is how real wealth is created: the production process. Instead of borrowing money from the oligarchs, you create your own money as a sovereign nation and use it to escape from the clutches of the oligarchy. And this is what allowed the United States to resist the continuous attempts of the British Empire to recover the US as imperial protectorate. The difference between the monetary and credit system is the

principle on which the current oligarchic system is based.

Today, in Europe, this non-inflationary credit cannot be produced, because in Europe the governments are subject to control by private banking interests, called independent banking systems. These institutions have the power to regulate government, and to dictate terms to government.

Think about how the institution within this European edifice called European Central Bank functions. It operates like a European independent central bank, which has no government, because there is no government. There is no nation. It's a group of nations run by a private bank.

Don't you see? It is insanity. The supposed "independence" of the Central Bank is a decisive control mechanism for private financial interests, which in Europe have historically been installed as an authoritative instrument against an economic policy of sovereign governments oriented towards the General Welfare of its populations.

European banking is a remnant of a feudal society, in which private interests, as typified by the ancient Venetian cartels that went into the shadows in the 14th century.

* * * * *

The worldwide fight we are witnessing today is not for the survival of central banks or the euro, but it is a fundamental fight

between sovereign governments and the oligarchic financial system that benefits a small elite. Any nation which cannot control its own currency is not sovereign, and any nation which is not sovereign is vulnerable to assault and subversion by this oligarchy.

Now, if people are to participate in self-government, they must participate in the ideas by which society is self-governed. This would mean the end of oligarchies. Nations that foster the creative-mental development of their population produce a people that will not tolerate oligarchic forms of rule indefinitely. An illiterate, technologically backward populations will. In fact, there is little doubt that illiteracy and technological backwardness has contributed to the emergence of oligarchic rule. The ideas of a nation-state republic and progress are joined at the hip.

Like many ideas of human creativity, the nation state is not an undertaking to be taken lightly, nor is it designed for immediate desires. It is a long-standing human endeavour that has been designed to extend our sense of self far beyond the confines of our perceptions and feelings of personal well-being. The nation-states connect us to all the generations, before and after, which strive for the human legacy of freedom, liberty and pursuit of happiness.

A PATRIOT'S DIARY



**ELITIST CORPORATE
BILLIONAIRES HAVE BIG
PLANS FOR AMERICA AND
NONE OF IT IS GOING TO BE
GOOD FOR YOU**

**IN THIS ISSUE:
GENETICALLY MODIFIED
CONSPIRACY**

VOL. 01

ESTABLISHED 8/2020

NO.02

CHAPTER TWO GENETICALLY MODIFIED CONSPIRACY

As I write these lines, over a billion people around the world are going hungry and starving. This is only the beginning. There are roughly two billion people across the world that spend more than 50 percent of their income on food. The effects of the 2007 economic meltdown has been staggering. 250 million people joined the ranks of the hungry in 2008 - a number never seen before.

In a sense it's a genuine paradox. Our planet has everything we need to produce nutritious natural food to feed the entire world population many times over. This is the case, despite the ravages of industrialized agriculture over the past half-century or more. Then, how can it be that our world faces, according to some predictions, the prospect of a decade or more of famine on a global scale? The answer lies in the forces

and interest groups that have decided to artificially create a scarcity of nutritious food.

WORLD TRADE ORGANIZATION

One of the organizations most responsible for this tremendous growth in world hunger is the World Trade Organization. Created in 1994 out of the GATT Uruguay Round, the WTO introduced a radical new international agreement, "Trade-Related Aspects of Intellectual Property Rights" (TRIPS), which permitted multinationals to patent plant and other life forms for the first time.

The WTO was created after World War II by internationalist in Washington to serve "as a wedge to push free trade among major industrial nations, especially the European Community." It was given birth out of wedlock on January 1, 1995 when the Marrakech Agreement replaced GATT, which had commenced in 1948.

According to their own publicity, the

World Trade Organization establishes a framework for creating non-discriminating, reciprocal trade policies. The reality appears quite different. The WTO's anti-nation-state intent can be readily seen in their 1988 slogan: "One World, One Market." That slogan came from the GATT Montreal summit of its predecessor, Uruguay Round of Agriculture "Reform" (1986-94), the process in which WTO was birthed.

A watershed moment came in 1993 when the European Union agreed to a major reduction of their national agriculture protection.

This reduction was a multi-stage process. First step, according to the incoming WTO game rules, the members nations were to be forced to open their borders, to grant the right to operate freely within those borders to other nations, and to eliminate national grain reserves.

Grain reserves were no longer to be the dominion of independent nation-states. They became property, to be managed by the "free market," by private, mostly American mega-corporations—in other words, corporations running the world markets.

These companies were already dominant, but now, "they had a new unelected supranational body to advance its private agenda on a global scale. WTO became a policeman for global free trade and a (predatory) battering ram with an annual budget worth trillions of dollar. Its rules are written with teeth for punitive leverage to levy heavy financial and other penalties on rule violators." Under this regimen, agriculture control is a priority.

What's more, the rules, which were sold as the beacon of hope for underdeveloped countries, were written by the corporate giants that form the nucleus of World Company Inc. The blueprint for "market-ori-

ented" agricultural reform was written by D. Gale Johnson of the University of Chicago for David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission, and former Cargill executive Dan Amstutz played a prominent role in drafting the agriculture rules of the GATT Uruguay Round. Cargill is the world's largest grain company. New draconian rules have been forced upon a free and integrated global market to control its products. The new agreements have also banned agricultural export controls, even in times of famine. Today, the cartels domination over the world export grain trade has grown even greater.

Further, this international pact forbids countries from restricting trade through food safety laws called trade barriers. This stratagem has also opened the world markets to unrestricted GMO food imports with no need to prove their safety, but more on that, later.

Agriculture is food, and food is what we eat. We too often take it for granted - especially in the first world - that we will always have an abundance of food. A trip to the supermarket, and our needs are taken care of. What happens if one day soon, you wake up, and there is nothing to eat? Then what?

WTO propaganda tells us that the world "market" and so-called "free-trade" will somehow provide the favorable conditions necessary for growth. However, with the creation of multi-nation trading zones, citizen-responsive governments lose power and control at the expense of these supranational agencies that supersede the authority of nation-states. These agencies do not in any way represent the people of any one nation.

Instead, their loyalties lie with the corporations and financial organisms that elect them, fund them and support them. These

organizations form one of the nodes of elite rule, a top down imperious structure that seeks to enslave populations through many guises, including subtle psychological warfare and other soft-war techniques.

Agreements such as GATT and NAFTA have subtly destroyed national economies by putting them under the imperatives of world commerce and globalization without borders. Globalization is a top down concept, which means that the farmers - the people, who actually put the food on our table - are wiped out and replaced by giant multi-faceted corporations, which strive to control the production and distribution of food.

During the last two decades, millions of farmers in the United States, Europe, Canada, Australia, and Argentina have been wiped out. For example, in 1982, the United States still had 600,000 independent hog farmers. Today, that number is less than 225,000.

Make sure you understand - this is no accident - fewer independent farmers mean greater corporate control over what you eat. People can pretty much get used to anything in life, except not having enough to eat. Even death is easier. You only have to suffer it once.

GATT, North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), Central America Free Trade Agreement (CAFTA) and every such binding agreement has helped spawn ghettos and shanty towns in cities throughout Latin America, Asia and Africa by creating conditions that force people off their land, while elite take over the means of production. Shanty towns and ghost towns equal depopulation on the one hand. On the other, if you can force people off their land and into the cities, you are creating a perfect storm of discontent amongst the masses.

Mass unrest requires armed forces control—problem, reaction, solution.

This is exactly the prediction of UK's Ministry of Defense Strategic Trends report, which, as we have said, was based on a 2005 Bilderberg blueprint. In 2013, over 50% of the world's population is living in urban rather than rural environments. The report states: There will be a substantial growth in shanty towns and unplanned, random urban settlement, increasing the resource cost and environmental impact.

With the destruction of nation-state republics and the creation of mega-economic blocks, which are linked to each other through a globalized marketplace, independent countries can be "replaced by Mega-Cities" with population bases of over 20 million people.

Caused by a massive population displacement, these cities will swell to unimaginable proportions "which will already have experienced endemic lawlessness and high levels of violence."

One of the first experiments to bring about the depopulation of large cities was conducted in Cambodia by the Pol Pot regime. It is interesting to note that a model for Pol Pot's genocidal plan was drawn up in the United States by one of the Club of Rome's supported research foundations, and overseen by Thomas Enders, a high-ranking State Department official.

The Club of Rome, founded in 1968, is made up of some of the oldest members of Venetian Black Nobility. The Club is the most important institution in the world to push the Malthusian depopulation scheme. A report by the Club of Rome leaves little room for doubt as to their real agenda. In search for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages,

famine and the like would fit the bill.

They concluded with the following: The real enemy, then, is humanity itself. Thus, a leading international institutions is pushing policies of retrogression in technology, and reduction of the world's population by several billion people. That's genocide, in case you didn't know it.

And there is no better or cheaper way to reduce population than through starvation. And in order to starve a people to death, you must take control of their food production away from independent farmers, and put it into the hands of giant corporations subservient to the interests of World Company Inc., some refreshing food for thought the next time you have your breakfast cereal.

Within the WTO regulations, nations are prohibited from protecting local economy or tax goods, even when these goods clearly were produced with slave labor. Furthermore, nations are not allowed to give preference to local economies that hire local people at decent wages to produce goods that then benefited the local business and economy - people who paid taxes, played by the rules and reinvested their hard earned wealth into the local or national market.

The truth is: free trade is rigged trade, and the 'fairness' question is diversionary propaganda for deluded lawmakers, farmers, and the public. It is run by an international financial cartel. The cartel interests control the playing field, who plays and the rules of the game. When you expand the cartel's control into strategic areas such as food, the situation gets serious in a hurry.

FOOD AS WEAPON

The result of the imposition of WTO rules, internationally, over the past 15 years has been that food processing and trade

have come to be monopolized to an extreme degree by a small tight clique of cartel companies. These firms dominate international commodity flows, and even the domestic food supplies and distribution of most nations.

The use of food as a weapon is an ancient practice and can be found at least four thousand years ago in Mesopotamia. In ancient Greece, the cults of Apollo, Demeter and others often controlled the shipment of grain and other foodstuffs through a temple system.

Imperial Rome, Venice, the powerful Burgundian duchy, the Dutch and British Levant companies, the East India companies, and West India companies - all followed suit. Today, food warfare is firmly under the control of just a few corporations.

The largest food company in the world is Nestle. It was founded in 1867, and is based in Switzerland. It is the number-one world trader in whole milk powder and condensed milk; the number-one seller of chocolate, confectionery products, and mineral water (it owns Perrier); and the number-three U.S.-based coffee firm. It also owns 26% of the world's biggest cosmetic company, L'Oreal.

Much of the rest of the milk powder business is controlled by the Anglo-Dutch-owned Unilever, the result of a 1930 merger of a British and a Dutch firm. Unilever is the number-one world producer of ice cream and margarine, as well as a key player in fats and edible oils. Unilever owns vast plantations and runs Africa's largest trading company, United Africa Co. In Zimbabwe, Congo-Zaire, Mali, Chad and Sudan, the United Africa Co. is projected by the British intelligence as ushering in a "United States of Africa."

The boundaries among states are to be

dissolved, and their contents organized as a new business franchise with two purposes: first, the security of foreign investment and seizure of property titles on raw materials by primarily British Commonwealth mining and other companies; and second, the lining of the pockets of the government enforcers of the policy.

These policy enforcers already primarily agree with the ideology of zero growth, the idyllic primitive life of "useless eaters," as Henry Kissinger has called anyone living below the Tropic of Cancer. "Not only in Africa, but Third World peasant populations will be organized to do what has come naturally for years—apply their quaint picks and hoes to land wasted by centuries of labor intensive farming to scrape together tribute to the World Bank in the form of food. The result will be a net decline in food production and consumption worldwide.

But, it gets worse, much worse. Minnesota-based Cargill Company is the world's largest grain company. Grain constitutes a dominant portion of the standard diet. Since the 1920s, the billionaire MacMillan family have run Cargill. The MacMillans are members of the Bilderberg Group.

John Hugh MacMillan, president and chairman of Cargill from 1936 through 1960, held the title of hereditary Knight Commander of Justice in the Sovereign Order of St. John (Knights of Malta), one of the Vatican's most important orders.

Cargill's international trading arm, Tradax, Inc., is headquartered in Geneva, Switzerland. The Lombard, Odier Bank, as well as the Pictet Bank, old, private and very dirty Swiss banks, owns a chunk of Tradax. The principal financier for Tradax is the Geneva-based Credit Suisse, which is one of the world's largest money-launderers.

Archer Daniels Midland's purchase of Topfer, a Hamburg, Germany-based grain company vastly increased ADM's presence in the world grain trade.

Then, there are the seed companies. By far the biggest and the dirtiest of them all is Monsanto, with an international workforce of 21,035, in 404 facilities in 66 countries. Monsanto has power that supersedes the influence of most governments on the planet. An associate of Monsanto, Dr. Roger Beachey, was appointed by President Barack Obama in 2010, as the Science Advisor to the Agriculture Department. This is a good example of the interlocked financial, economic, political and business interests dominating the food industry.

The DuPont Chemical Co., owns Pioneer Hi-Bred International Inc., an Iowa based largest seed-corn company in the world. It sells a range of crop and forage seeds in 70 countries.

Syngenta is based in Switzerland and operates in 90 countries, with a workforce of 26,000. It was formed in 2000 from the merger of Novartis Agribusiness and Zeneca Agrochemicals. Novartis was itself formed by the merger of the legendary Swiss chemical firms, Sandoz and Ciba-Geigy. Zeneca Agro came out of the British firms ICI (Imperial Chemical), and AstraZeneca.

DowAgroSciences LLC is based in Indianapolis and is a subsidiary of The Dow Chemical Co. It was formed in 1997 as a joint venture between Dow's agriculture sciences division and the Eli Lilly Co.

BASF Plant Science, based in Germany, was established in 1998, as a centralization of all the agriculture bio-technology capacity of the longstanding BASF Chemical Co. BASF Plant Science has a 700-person research effort, focusing on plant genetics

and patentable traits, in collaboration with the mega-seed companies.

Bayer CropScience is also based in Germany, and is the second-largest pesticide firm in the world. It operates in 120 countries, with 20,700 employees, making and selling fungicides, insecticides, and other plant protections, while also working on new bio-engineered formulate.

In other words, ten to twelve pivotal companies, assisted by another three dozen, run the world's food supply. They are the key components of the Anglo-Dutch-Swiss food cartel, which is grouped around Britain's House of Windsor. Led by the six leading grain companies—Cargill, Continental, Louis Dreyfus, Bunge and Bom, Andre, and Archer Daniels Midland/Topfer—the Windsor-led food and raw materials cartel has complete domination over world cereals and grains supplies, from wheat to corn and oats, from barley to sorghum and rye. But it also controls meat, dairy, edible oils and fats, fruits and vegetables, sugar, and all forms of spices.

The first five of the companies are privately owned and run by billionaire families. They issue no public stock, nor annual report. They are more secretive than any oil company, bank, or government intelligence service.

While these firms maintain the legal fiction of being different corporate organizations, in reality this is one interlocking syndicate, with a common purpose and multiple overlapping boards of directors. The Windsor-centered oligarchy owns these cartels, and they are the instruments of power of the oligarchy, accumulated over centuries, for breaking nations' sovereignty. To understand the reality as opposed to the rhetoric of their involvement in world economy, it is better to study what

companies do rather than what they say. Cartel's Big Six grain trading companies own and control 95% of America's wheat exports, 95% of its corn exports, 90% of its oats exports, and 80% of its sorghum exports. The grain companies' control over the American grain market is absolute.

The Big Six grain companies also control 60-70% of France's grain exports. France is the biggest grain exporter in Europe (the world's second largest grain exporting region), exporting more grain than the next three largest European grain-exporting nations combined.

In sum, the Anglo-Dutch-Swiss food cartel dominates 80-90% of the world grain trade. In fact, however, the control is far greater than the sum of its parts: The Big Six grain companies are organized as a cartel; they move grain back and forth from any one of the major, or minor, exporting nations. Cargill, Continental, Louis Dreyfus et al., own world shipping fleets, and have long-established sales relationships, financial markets, and commodity trading exchanges (such as the London-based Baltic Mercantile and Shipping Exchange) on which grain is traded, which completes their domination. No other forces in the world, including governments, are as well organized as the cartel.

Monsanto, Cargill, Archer Daniels Midland (ADM) became Household Names

By 2004, the four largest beef packers controlled 84% of steer and heifer slaughter - Tyson, Cargill, Swift and National Beef Packing; four giants controlled 64% of hog production - Smithfield Foods, Tyson, Swift and Hormel; three companies controlled 71% of soybean crushing - Cargill, ADM and Bunge; three giants controlled 63% of all flour milling, and five companies controlled

90% of global grain trade; four other companies controlled 89% of the breakfast cereal market - Kellogg, General Mills, Kraft Foods and Quaker Oats; in 1998, Cargill acquired Continental Grain to control 40% of national grain elevator capacity; four large agro-chemical/seed giants controlled over 75% of the nation's seed corn sales and 60% of it for soybeans while also having the largest share of the agricultural chemical market - Monsanto, Novartis, Dow Chemical and DuPont; six companies controlled three-fourths of the global pesticides market; Monsanto and DuPont controlled 60% of the US corn and soybean seed market - all of its patented GMO seeds; and 10 large food retailers controlled \$649 billion in global sales in 2002, and the top 30 food retailers account for one-third of global grocery sales.

Please understand, this interlocked self-perpetuating syndicate decides who eats and who doesn't, who lives and who dies. It is a virtual spider web of financial, political, economic and industrial interests with the Venetian ultramontane *fondi* model at the center. These people own and manage the affairs of an interlocking corporate apparatus that dominates choke points within the global economy, especially finance, insurance, raw materials, transportation, and consumer goods.

Cargill, the largest privately held agribusiness corporation, along with Archer Daniels Midland have become the arbiters of death. The question is: Why are mega corporations and a small socio-political elite allowed to own our food; to control the very basis of human survival?

HOW IT WORKS

The control works as follows: The oligarchy has developed four regions to be the principal exporters of almost every type

of food, in the process acquiring top-down control over the food chain in these regions. These four regions are: the United States; the European Union, particularly France and Germany; the British Commonwealth nations of Australia, Canada, the Republic of South Africa, and New Zealand; and Argentina and Brazil in Ibero-America. These four regions have a population of over a billion people, or 15% of the world's population. The rest of the world, with 85% of the population - 4.7 billion people - is dependent on the food exports from those regions.

Can the nations protect themselves? Not if they are members of World Trade Organization. If any country tries to protect its local markets, then the entire world community is entitled to rebel against the protectionist policies.

As economist William Engdahl writes in *The Seeds of Destruction*: The WTO rules assert that nations must eliminate food reserves, eliminate tariffs on food imports and exports, cease intervening to support their domestic farm sector, all under the imperial rationalization that such nation-serving measures would be 'trade-distorting' practices, which would impede the free-market rights of the globalist corporations. Now one-seventh of the world's population lacks enough to eat. Against this backdrop, the story of the WTO is one of crimes against humanity, and not an academic economics debate.

In the face of mass death, through starvation, through lack of food, recall what the core WTO liturgy is: Nations must not keep food reserves, because this would be trade-distorting. Nations must not attempt to be food self-sufficient, because this would deny their citizens the right to access the world market. Nations must not support

their own farmers, because this harms farmers elsewhere. Nations must not use tariffs, because this denies right-of-access to your citizens by foreign producers. And on and on and on. The consequences of these actions are genocidal so don't debate it. Cancel it.

There is also another area being utilized by the elite to take control of our independence: devaluation of the currency. And the devaluation of currency is directly related to our purchasing power. This became part of the scheme under Nixon's New Economic Plan (NEP) that included closing the gold window in 1971 and the invalidation of the Bretton Woods agreement.

Under Bretton Woods, at the close of World War II, a gold reserve standard was established, with the U.S. dollar pegged to gold at \$35 an ounce. Bretton Woods completely eliminated the risk of dramatic currency losses as a result of speculative runs on national currencies.

Once the federal gold window was closed and the Bretton Woods agreement scrapped, currencies were allowed to float freely. Developing nations became targets, because the corporate elite and the World Company Incorporated could not allow these nations to attain food-sufficiency in grains and beef.

Instead, by forcing them to rely on America for key commodities, and with the dollar value manipulated at will, Third World nations were forced to concentrate on small fruits, sugar and vegetables for export. Then with that earned foreign exchange they could then purchase some of their needed goods plus pay IMF and World Bank loans for the rest, creating a never-ending cycle of debt slavery.

Today, nothing has changed, except that the currency debasement used against

the Third World forty years ago is now being actively and openly used against the helpless populations in America and Europe. For example, a small county of 100,000 people in the United States between the years 2003 and 2008 lost over \$3.3 billion of purchasing power. Again, please understand, to debase a currency, is to reduce its value and purchasing power.

Money does effect peoples' lives. The United Nations has estimated that the 2007 banking crisis drove 100 million people back into poverty around the world. The mortality statistics and morbidity statistics—the number of extra people who die and are ill—rise dramatically when a population lives in poverty. Paul Moore, former head of risk for the Halifax Bank of Scotland stated: He would be very surprised if the financial crisis didn't kill more people than any single conflict since WWII.

Please never forget that any government that allows its internal market to turn into a free-trade market for the world in food, in the name of the deceptive "economic efficiency," is consciously determined to kill its own population.

This policy serves to directly undercut the purpose of a government to promote the general welfare of its citizens, and it furthers the intent of the corporate imperial system, to drastically reduce world agro-industrial potential and create conditions for depopulation. Under the "markets" principle, the "global sourcing" of food by corporate monopolies, works to the detriment of the populations in both the exporting and importing nations.

It may seem difficult to understand, but it is easy to explain. As I stated previously, there are currently seven billion plus people on Planet Earth, a small planet with limited natural resources and an ever ex-

panding population base. Food and water are becoming ever scarcer. For the elite to eat, you and I have to die.

Needless to say, the policies and programs that push the depopulation issues are worked out at a supranational level. Behind the scenes and away from public spotlight, private and very secretive organizations such as the Trilateral Commission, Council on Foreign Relations and the Bilderberg Group take care of business, making sure nation-states abide the free-trade line.

TRILATERAL COMMISSION

Without a doubt, the Bilderberg Group is the premier secret forum operating in the shadows of power, but the Trilateral Commission also plays a vital role in the One World Incorporated's scheme to use wealth, concentrated in the hands of a few, to exert world control. And as I have said before, there is no better way to control an ever growing population than through the only resource people cannot do without: food.

The Trilateral Commission, with easily recognizable members, was founded in 1973 at a meeting attended by 300 influential, handpicked Rockefeller friends from North America, Europe and Japan.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, Jimmy Carter, Gerald Ford, George H.W. Bush, Paul Volcker (Carter's Federal Reserve Chairman) and Alan Greenspan answered David Rockefeller's call for creating a community of developed nations, which can effectively address itself to the larger concerns confronting mankind.

The organization "laid the basis for a new global strategy for a network of interlinked international elites," many of whom were Rockefeller business partners. Combined, their financial, economic and political clout was unmatched. So was their ambition.

From William Engdahl's *Seeds of Destruction: Trilateralists* laid the foundation for today's globalization. They also followed Samuel Huntington's advice that democracy's unreliability had to be checked by some measure of (public) apathy and non-involvement (combined with) secrecy and deception.

The Commission further advocated privatizing public enterprises along with deregulating industry. Trilateralist Jimmy Carter embraced the dogma enthusiastically as President. He began the process that Ronald Reagan continued in the 1980s almost without noticing its originator or placing blame where it's due.

Slyly and without much noise, a movement towards a larger control mechanism, through a variety of indirect pacts that were already developing limitations on national sovereignty, supranational control was being cobbled together, one agreement at a time. In the aftermath of World War II, world agriculture domination, along with controlling world oil markets, was to be a central pillar of Washington foreign policy. Another pillar had a name; it was called the Green Revolution.

POST WORLD WAR TWO

Franklin Delano Roosevelt died. Harry Truman became President. The War ended. Japan capitulated under the weight of the horrors of an atomic explosion. The Soviet Union became a superpower. Winston Churchill made his famous speech. The Iron Curtain went up, and the world became bipolar. The Cold War was upon us. Food became a weapon, through stealth.

During the Cold War, food was a strategic weapon. Masquerading as "Food for Peace," it became a cover for US agriculture to engineer the transformation of family farming into global agribusiness. A goal

being the elimination of the small farmer, in favor of the mega-corporations

The shortage of grain staples along with the first of two 1970s oil shocks advanced a significant new Washington policy turn. The defining 1973 event was a world food crisis. Oil and grains were rising three to four-fold in price when the US was the world's largest food surplus producer with the most power over prices and supply. It was an ideal time for a new alliance between US-based grain trading companies and the government. It laid the groundwork for the later gene revolution.

But before gene revolution, we had green revolution, with the usual panache and pomp announcing to the world that starvation eradication was just around the corner. Nobody at the time realized that corners are never round, but that's beside the point.

GREEN REVOLUTION

The Green Revolution, in a publicity campaign touted by the mainstream media, was purported to have saved over a billion people from starvation in Mexico, Latin America, India and other select countries, and with its free market efficiency during the 1950s and the 1960s, the "revolution" increased agriculture production around the world. According to the propaganda: ... it involved the development of high-yielding varieties of cereal, expansion of irrigation infrastructure, modernization of management techniques, distribution of hybridized seeds, synthetic fertilizers, and pesticides to farmers.

In reality, as it emerged years later, the Green Revolution was a brilliant Rockefeller family scheme to develop a globalized agribusiness, which they then could monopolize just as they had done in the world's oil industry beginning a half cen-

tury before. It was called agribusiness, in order to differentiate it from traditional farmer-based agriculture—the cultivation of crops for human sustenance and nutrition.

It gave US chemical giants and major grain traders new markets for their products. Agribusiness was going global, and Rockefeller interests were in the vanguard helping industry globalization take shape.

Economist William Engdahl explains: A crucial aspect driving the interest of the Rockefeller Foundation and US agribusiness companies was the fact that the Green Revolution was based on proliferation of new hybrid seeds in developing markets. One vital aspect of hybrid seeds was their lack of reproductive capacity. Hybrids had a built in protection against multiplication. Unlike normal open pollinated species whose seed gave yields similar to its parents, the yield of the seed borne by hybrid plants was significantly lower than that of the first generation. A handful of company giants held patents on them and used them to lay the groundwork for the later GMO revolution. Their scheme was soon evident. Traditional farming had to give way to High Yield Varieties (HYV) of hybrid wheat, corn and rice with major chemical inputs.

It was the beginning of agribusiness, and it went hand-in-hand with the Green Revolution strategy that would later embrace plant genetic alterations. The 'Revolution' also harmed the land. Monoculture displaces diversity, soil fertility and crop yields decrease over time, and indiscriminate use of chemical pesticides causes serious later health problems. That began the process of debt enslavement from IMF, World Bank and private bank loans. Large landowners can afford the latter. Small

farmers can't and often, as a result, are bankrupted.

That, of course, is the whole idea.

One key effect of the Green Revolution was to depopulate the countryside of peasants who were forced to flee into shantytown slums around the cities in desperate search for work. That was no accident; it was part of the plan to create cheap labor pools for forthcoming US multinational manufactures, the 'globalization' of recent years.

The Green Revolution was typically accompanied by large irrigation projects which often included World Bank loans to construct huge new dams, and flood previously settled areas and fertile farmland in the process. Also, super-wheat produced greater yields by saturating the soil with huge amounts of fertilizer per acre, the fertilizer being the product of nitrates and petroleum, commodities controlled by the Rockefeller-dominated Seven Sisters major oil companies.

Huge quantities of herbicides and pesticides were also used, creating additional markets for the oil and chemical giants. As one analyst put it, in effect, the Green Revolution was merely a chemical revolution. At no point could developing nations pay for the huge amounts of chemical fertilizers and pesticides. They would get the credit courtesy of the World Bank and special loans by Chase Bank and other large New York banks, backed by US Government guarantees.

Note and please remember, the chemical fertilizers and pesticides are in the hands of the same cartels which control access to food. These same cartels claim patent rights to seeds and crop traits. The same cartels also control access to the technologies that manipulates the genetic char-

acteristics, and with full Washington and WTO backing, they are playing God and patenting life. These are the same cartels that also control the production and distribution of what we eat, as well as the shipping routes that deliver the food to us.

But it does not end there.

The control of food supplies is a matter of national security. The U.S. Department of Agriculture is one of the key elements in a national security edifice attempting to control the world food market.

GENETICALLY MODIFIED ORGANISMS

On a personal level, I first became aware of the elite's focus on agriculture after I began looking into genetically modified crops. I soon became interested in how the global agricultural markets worked. The more I researched, the more I realized that one of the elite's best weapons being promoted in the corporate media was genetically modified seeds - seeds with a genetically engineered DNA and modified through the introduction of foreign bacteria resistant genes, creating new species of seed corn, soybean, and so on. This was being presented as the solution to world hunger, but to me, none of it made much sense. I wondered where the whole idea of genetically modified crop came from. And lo and behold, I came across a well-known name, an entity that was known for their efforts to control oil and global power: the Rockefeller family and the Rockefeller Foundation.

In fact, there are three or four giant agribusiness and agrochemical groupings, rooted in the chemical industry, which have virtually monopolized the market and have established a cartel around genetically modified seeds.

And I soon also realized that it was a

political issue. The more I delved the more I investigated, the more diabolical the plans for genetic manipulation seemed to me. In fact, what I discovered was that these plans were directly related to the involvement of the Rockefellers in what is called eugenics, the racist policy also used by Hitler and the Nazis in the Third Reich.

But, what few people talk about, is that many of the Nazi's eugenics' programs were funded by the Rockefeller Foundation. The affiliation between genetics and eugenics has remained intact from then until now, with on-going corporate involvement.

Monsanto is one of these companies, and like Haliburton or Exxon Mobile or Boeing, which are considered national security assets, they take advantage of the resources of the U.S. state and international institutions to increase their power over the global economy.

The Rockefellers funded the early research that created the transgenic products through the introduction of foreign bacteria into specific strains of corn or soybeans. But the only strain marketed, so far, on a large scale has been the seed resistant to Monsanto's Roundup. Roundup, Monsanto's glyphosate-based herbicide, has become the world's best selling weed-killer.

Monsanto's GM seeds are the only seed strains that resist the toxins that are sprayed on crops and kill everything around them. The corn stalks resistant to toxins give the impression of strength and vitality. All of this is a part of a Rockefellers' wet dream - they start with seeds and plants, but ultimately they manipulate human genes.

One of their plans deals with financing a project to develop a type of maize, a key staple in Latin America, which contains an element that causes the human sperm not to be able to conceive children. If this is not

a eugenic plan for population reduction, I do not know what is. The project is supported and funded by the U.S. government through the Department of Agriculture.

HENRY KISSINGER

In the early 1970s, Nixon, busy with the Watergate affair, had little time for the business of the presidency. The acting Commander-in-Chief, according to some, was Henry Kissinger, who in April 1974 issued National Security Study Memorandum 200. This was a top-secret report on national security, which stated that the reduction or control of populations was a prerequisite for the United States to provide food aid and other assistance to foreign countries.

The aim was to adopt a plan for drastic global population control; that is, to reduce it to three billion people by the year 2050.

GENETICALLY MODIFIED FOOD

GM foods today saturate our diet. In all supermarkets in the developed world, one finds Nestle products, Monsanto, Unilever and all major brands. All of these companies promote and sell GM foods because it appears that 70% or more of the products that Americans consume contain Monsanto's or other company's GM products.

Everything from potatoes, tomatoes, and corn to rice and wheat; legumes like soybeans; vegetable oils; soft drinks; salad dressings; infant formula; vegetables and fruits; dairy products including eggs; meat and many other animal products that we buy in the supermarket have been genetically modified.

It is a form of control; it ruins local farmers in countries like Argentina and Brazil and replaces them with foreign-owned, giant industrial complexes. Farmers are driven from their land and forced to subsist in the cities, living in slums, constitut-

ing cheap labor for global industry manufacturing concerns.

Food inspection authorities and biologists experimenting with the manipulation of DNA structures for large food companies claim that these products have undergone sufficient testing and form no danger to public health.

However, this is a blatant lie. For example, the world's leading plant lectins and plant genetic modification expert, Arpad Pusztai discovered that rats fed GMO potatoes had smaller livers, hearts, testicles and brains, damaged immune systems, and showed structural changes in their white blood cells making them more vulnerable to infection and disease compared to other rats fed non-GMO potatoes. It got worse. Thymus and spleen damage showed up; enlarged tissues, including the pancreas and intestines; and there were cases of liver atrophy as well as significant proliferation of stomach and intestines cells that could be a sign of greater future risk of cancer. Equally alarming—this all happened after ten days of testing, and the changes persisted after 110 days—that's the human equivalent of ten years.

Furthermore eating genetically modified corn and consuming trace levels of Monsanto's Roundup chemical fertilizer caused rats to develop an extraordinary number of tumors, widespread organ damage, and premature death, according to research carried out by Caen University in France, which looked at the long-term effects of consuming Monsanto's genetically modified corn. The research is described as "the most thorough research ever published into the health effects of GM food crops and the herbicide Roundup on rats."

Despite the enormous risks, however, Washington and growing numbers of gov-

ernments around the world in parts of Europe, Asia, Latin America and Africa now allow these products to be grown in their soil or imported. They're produced and sold to consumers because agribusiness giants like Monsanto, DuPont, Dow AgriSciences and Cargill have enormous clout to demand it and a potent partner supporting them: the US government and its agencies, including the Departments of Agriculture and State, FDA, EPA and even the defense establishment.

A COMMON DENOMINATOR

Do you know what Agent Orange, saccharin, bovine growth hormone, GM soybeans and the first nuclear weapons, all have in common? They were created or distributed by Monsanto. Monsanto's first product was saccharin, it was later proved to be a carcinogen. Furthermore, these US GMO giants also have a long sordid association with the Pentagon in supplying massively destructive chemicals like the Agent Orange and napalm used to defoliate Vietnam jungles in the 1960s and 1970s, thereby exposing hundreds of thousands of civilians and US troops to deadly dioxin, one of the most toxic of all known compounds.

Stop and think for a moment. Monsanto, Cargill, DuPont & Co. want us to trust them with the most important things we ingest: our food.

Food is power. And when it is used to cull the population, it becomes a weapon of mass destruction. You may not realize it, but the Rockefellers and their friends certainly do. Today, the entire population is being used as lab rats in an uncontrolled, unregulated mass human experiment for these completely new, untested and potentially hazardous products.

Food safety and public health issues aren't considered vital if they conflict with

profits. And leading the effort to develop them is a company with a long record of fraud, cover-up, bribery, deceit and disdain for the public interest is Monsanto.

But there is an even darker side to the Monsanto GMOs—a depopulation agenda. As in reducing the world's population through what we eat. Surprised?

One of the largest organizations working behind the scenes on depopulation agenda is the Rockefeller Foundation. In 2001, a privately owned biotech company, Epicyte, financed by the Foundation, announced it successfully developed the "ultimate GMO crop": contraceptive corn. It was called a solution to world over-population.

In a late development, the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) has put into effect new policies that allow genetic engineering companies, predominantly the "Big Agro" corporations, to put on the market any Genetically Modified Organisms they wish without consulting the public. When you think about this, it's not just a GMO grass that takes less water, or GMO tomatoes that last much longer on the shelf. Genetic engineers say that in different studies, GMO potatoes, rice, etc., there could be side effects such as the reducing fertility in second and third generations.

REDUCED FERTILITY ... EUGENICS ... DEPOPULATION.

Along with the public traits these organisms are being engineered for, there are other traits quietly being built in, to cause biological changes in the body. In one groundbreaking study conducted by Andres Carrasco, the head of the molecular Embryology Lab at the University of Buenos Aires, and chief scientist at the National Council for Science and Technology, found that pesticides used in crops may be

an endocrine disruptor.

The ingredient glyphosate, which is used in Roundup herbicide, is increasing the number of birth defects in animals. The birth defects range from a condition called cyclopia, in which a single eye develops in the center of the forehead, and other defects like stillbirths, cancer and miscarriages.

LET'S BACK TRACK TO THE 1980s

Rockefeller Foundation funding throughout the 1980s had a particular objective in mind: to learn if GMO plants were commercially feasible and, if so, spread them everywhere. It was the new eugenics and the culmination of earlier research from the 1930s. It was also based on the idea that human problems can be solved by genetic and chemical manipulations, as the ultimate means of social control and social engineering. Foundation scientists sought ways to do it by reducing infinite life complexities to simple, deterministic and predictive models under their diabolical scheme; mapping gene structures to correct social and moral problems including crime, poverty, hunger and political instability. With the development of essential genetic engineering techniques in 1973, they were on their way.

In fact, the proliferation of GMOs is the icing on the cake of agro-business. In the fifties, the Harvard business school developed a product called the "agro-industrial project." Ray Goldberg was a professor of the Faculty of Business, and John Davis was advisor to the Department of Agriculture. Davis and Goldberg theorized on a cartel structure for agriculture, based on the system by which the oil majors monopolistically controlled world oil market.

Not surprisingly, the idea came from the Rockefellers. It was a project that moved forward step by step, starting with orange

juice produced in Florida. Florida orange producers soon became the weakest link in the chain rather than being the most important. Because with the agro-industrial system, everything was based on efficiency and maximum profitability for the cartel that dominated the top of the pyramid. This system has been perfected through globalization.

Today, there are roughly twenty to thirty mega-business groups, of which four are concerned with GMOs, such as Monsanto and Bayer, the aspirin producer in Germany. But all of them act as a cartel that tries to monopolize all the agro-essential seeds in the world. They will buy independent seed companies, whether they produce good or bad seeds, simply to monopolize the market.

However, the control of the seeds by the agro-industry is but one aspect of the elite's diabolical plan to control us and our world. As is the case with the financial meltdown, orchestrated from behind the scenes by the elite, the record rise in grain and food prices is an integral part of a long-term strategy by the Rockefeller brothers in organizing the global food chain along the same monopoly model they had used in oil and medicine.

How was it done?

DE-REGULATION AND SPECULATION

In 2007, everything came to a screeching halt, the financial bubble exploded and speculators began losing money by the billions. The Wall Street beast needed to be fed, and speculators and pundits clamored for greater and freer trade to offset the financial meltdown. The Ponzi schemers, the speculators and the special interest groups pushed for fully-deregulated markets. Everything was to become fair game. The world was up for sale. The US government's

push to fully deregulate wheat exports betrayed the nation's wheat farmers to the predatory global grain cartel and commodity speculators.

Deregulating grain speculation and creating favorable conditions for unchecked market manipulations by eliminating agricultural commodity derivatives regulation became the game in town—a new game with boundless possibilities.

The historic and unprecedented deregulation opened a massive hole in Government supervision of derivatives trading, a gaping hole that ultimately facilitated the derivatives games leading to the 2007 US sub-prime financial collapse.

Of course, deregulation by government merely opened the door to private control—another form of regulation—by the largest and most powerful corporate groups in any given industry. That was certainly the case for agriculture; the big four-grain cartel companies dominated world grain markets from the 1970s to today. They worked hand-in-glove with big Wall Street derivative players such as Goldman Sachs and JP Morgan Chase and Citigroup. By the latter part of 2007, trading in food derivatives was fully deregulated by Washington, and US government grain reserves gone. The way was clear for dramatic food price rises.

Back in 1991, Goldman Sachs came up with its own commodity index, a derivative that tracked all commodities from metals to energy and from oil to food, soy and wheat. Wall Street greed took over and with it, the ability to manipulate the price of essential foods worldwide at will.

The Goldman Sachs Commodity Index reduced food to a mathematical formula. Barclays, Deutsche Bank, JP Morgan Chase, AIG, Bear Stearns, and Lehman Brothers,

speculators, high-risk offshore hedge funds bet on the future grain price with no need to take delivery of actual wheat or corn at the end of the contract. Food was no longer a physical "good" to feed the world, but rather a virtual and unlimited trading instrument. The corporate empires expanded as never before, making them rich beyond their wildest dreams. Grain was now entirely decoupled from everyday supply and demand, sending shock waves throughout the world.

The Food and Agriculture Organization of the UN estimates that since 2004, world food prices on average have soared by an unprecedented 240%, sending price-shock waves throughout the global food production and delivery system.

The market was no longer run by people involved in the food business, but by the new casino masters of grain supplies, from Wall Street to London and beyond. The dotcom bubble followed the real estate bubble and we may see a food bubble. Hundreds of millions have already starved to death, mostly in the third world.

They were the greatest of the unwashed, the useless eaters, dirty, diseased, bare-bellied African, Asians and South Americans, a blip on the mainstream corporate networks' map. An unimportant statistics for most, but watched by the most astute movers and shakers of the imperium. To them, that billion-strong army of the walking dead was a key indicator that their master plan of world depopulation was right on schedule.

Food has become just another commodity like oil or tin or silver whose scarcity and price can ultimately be controlled by a small group of powerful trading insiders. There is an intricate link between the people who control food and the people

who control medicine. It is another aspect of the elite's control of the population.

ROCKEFELLER GLOBAL MEDICAL CARTEL

Around 1908, the Rockefeller family decided they could make money in the emerging pharmaceutical industry. But, why stop there? Why not turn the practice of medicine, as a whole in the United States, into pharmaceutical medicine based on the petrochemical industry. It seemed logical, as the Rockefellers were already in the oil business. The family commissioned a study called the Flexner Report, whose findings destroyed all traditional forms of medicine that was practiced at that time in the United States. The study claimed that traditional forms of medicine were worthless and not scientific. It was a commercial attack against all forms of traditional medicine, and looked to replace them with the Rockefeller pharmaceutical (allopathic) medicine. It was a fully-fledged takeover of the medical system.

Over the years, it has grown to the current point in which under the new national health care law, the government has launched a surreptitious program to map out all treatments and all diagnoses allowed for all diseases and disorders. If you're a part of the national health system, you could be forced to go through certain procedures.

The authorities will make a diagnosis, and you have to take the appropriate medicine. If you reject or do not agree to take the prescribed medicine, they can put small transmitters in pills to see that you take them. This is what one future looks like: A Brave New World.

We will find ourselves locked into a health-care system, inaugurated by the Rockefellers in the United States and spread worldwide, which allows only one type of

medical practice.

CRADLE-TO-GRAVE MENTALITY

The drug cartel consists of a group of institutions and organizations, some state-run, some not, which is trying to impose a system of cradle-to-the-grave medical-care on all of mankind. It may sound good, but what it really means is that we can be forced throughout our lives to take toxic and destructive drugs. The effect of these drugs may severely weaken the population, just as it appears is happening in America, today.

Even unborn children in the industrialized world are now considered and labeled as medical patients, and are included in the health system from birth. The highly toxic Hepatitis B vaccine is currently given to all children in the United States before they leave the hospital after birth, unless parents explicitly reject it.

Direct evidence shows that the US health care system kills 225,000 people per year, of which 106,000 died because of drugs approved by the FDA. This means that in one decade, 2.25 million people died due to the shortcomings in US health care, as stated in a July 26, 2000 Journal of the American Medical Association study called, "Is U.S. health really the best in the world?" The article was written by Dr. Barbara Starfield who was working at the academy for public health at Johns Hopkins.

In other words, because the FDA approves toxic drugs, then they are complicit and responsible before and after the events. Sadly it seems that FDA is not an organization whose task is to protect the patient. Pharmaceutical companies, it appears, are FDA's clients. Why would the FDA approve dangerous drugs? Because the best customers of the FDA are the drug companies. But ultimately, it comes down

to that same kind of callous indifference to human life as practiced by the Third Reich.

The overall objective of the pharmaceutical drug cartel is population control. In other words, undermine the ability of people to think, to feel, to have life experiences, to understand what is being done and who does it. This is the perfect system if you are planning to control the world. Cradle-to-grave health care with toxic drugs that destroy you as people.

The goal of globalization is a global management system. Politically speaking, this is what some call the "new world order." The dilemma is how do you sell such evil to sane, articulate, intelligent, attentive and independent people? You don't.

What is needed is people that are as weak as humanly possible, and it turns out that a most effective way to achieve this is by massive drugging of the population. This is being done through pharmaceutical medicine. This is exactly what is happening worldwide, and there are statistics to prove it.

If we add to the death toll the number of people who are affected or suffering from serious adverse reactions to certain drugs, we are talking about between thirty and forty million people. These people cannot think, cannot function independently, and they can be easily convinced to follow orders. This is the bottom line of the operation.

AFRICA

In the mid-seventies, the World Health Organization, which is a part of the UN apparatus, announced that it had eliminated smallpox in Africa. It was an occasion to celebrate with champagne, the greatest medical victory in the history of mankind. Then, almost ten years later, investigative journalist Jon Rappoport obtained exclusive

information from an absolutely reliable source, about a secret meeting in Geneva, which came shortly after the WHO announced their victory. At this meeting it was decided that the smallpox vaccine would be shelved and never used again.

Why? Because this highly dangerous vaccine itself was causing smallpox. In fact, this has been an open secret for decades. Doctors know, researchers know, Robert Gallo from the National Cancer Institute knew. Gallo was the one who said that if given a vaccine, like smallpox, to populations whose immune system had been suppressed, you risk killing huge numbers of people. That's exactly what happened. Thus, the World Health Organization had no choice but to shelve this vaccine.

But we are still left with an obvious question: What about WHO's claim that smallpox had been eradicated in Africa? True, the visible signs of smallpox such as skin lesions were no longer visible on the millions of people who were given the smallpox vaccine. But then people began to develop diseases unknown at that point in the Third World. Soon after, people in Africa were dying by the tens of thousands. Cases of meningitis became common. To avoid worldwide indignation and a scandal, the WHO and the United Nations simply changed the diagnosis, making it possible for them to claim victory in their fight against smallpox. People with smallpox were now being diagnosed with AIDS. This was a cover up of a gigantic crime perpetrated by the World Health Organization in the Third World and particularly in Africa.

ORDER OUT OF CHAOS

We are witnessing "controlled chaos." The elite are afraid of uncontrolled outwardly manifestations of violence from the people, unless the violence itself is man-

aged by the elite. The type of chaos they are looking for occurs in the human body. In other words, it is the chaos of being poisoned. If you introduce harmful, toxic drugs into your body throughout your life, your body will begin to breakdown at some point. Chaos. The chaos of being intoxicated; literally poisoned. But, in this case, the poisoning will be internal, and to some extent controlled by drugs such as sedatives or tranquilizers.

We see millions or perhaps even billions of people, everyday, who are nothing more than the shell of what they once were. They're walking dead; they are submissive and obedient.

Please understand, world government and the medical cartel go hand in hand. They are the same thing because at the highest levels of power, the elite know that the final goal of the pharmaceutical cartel is to destroy, weaken and shorten human life.

As I have noted before, the globalists want weak willed populations. If you are the elite, how do you get there? **The pharmaceutical industry.**

This is a hidden part of the operation. We have to ask yourselves: What are the key weapons of the global state? How do they control the minds, bodies and people? Again, please understand that the global police state and the medical cartel work together towards the same final objective: total enslavement of the people.

There is another aspect of this secret agenda we need to look at.

CODEX ALIMENTARIUS— DEPOPULATION BY STEALTH

Created by the UN in 1961, with the mandate of guarding the health of consumers, Codex Alimentarius (Latin for food code) is an industry dominated regulation author-

ity as well as an UN-sponsored organization, which, under the auspices of the World Health Organization (WHO) and the Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO), established global trade standards for foods. In principle, it has no legal standing but the Codex has risen to the level of de facto legal standing because Codex Alimentarius is administered by the WHO and FAO.

In 1994, the World Trade Organization (WTO) replaced the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) and was given the trade-sanction power to enforce the Codex, and other standards and guidelines, as a means of harmonizing food standards globally for easy trade between countries. In other words, once Codex guidelines, rules and regulations become ratified and approved, they become mandatory for any member-country of the WHO.

International organizations, which are concerned for our well-being and worried about the nutrition and diet of humanity sounds great in theory. Except that Codex has little to do with saving lives and has all to do with the elites' plans to depopulate the planet. The recently approved German Plan of Codex states that no vitamin, herb, or mineral can be sold for preventive or therapeutic purposes.

Potency levels of supplements would be severely limited. All supplements sold to or in member nations of the Codex would have to be approved according to these draconian guidelines. Why is this being done? Because nutrients make people smarter, stronger, and more free and independent.

Please understand that Codex is the enemy of everyone except those who will profit from it. Plus there is a hands-on, direct association with those who committed horrendous crimes against humanity during the Nazi regime.

One of those found guilty was the president of the megalithic corporation I.G. Farben, Hermann Schmitz. His company was the largest chemical manufacturing enterprise in the world, and had extraordinary political and economic power and influence with the Hitlerian Nazi state. Farben produced the gas used in the Nazi gas chambers, and the steel for the railroads built to transport people to their deaths.

What does it have to do with Codex? The corporations and the people behind the initiative are the same companies that supported Nazi Germany: BASF, Hoechst, and Bayer.

They are three of the eight largest pesticide companies in the world. They are pharmaceutical companies. They are chemical companies. They are genetically modified food companies.

They are the three basic companies that once made up the Nazi chemical cartel, I.G. Farben. Farben built Auschwitz, the concentration camp. Farben helped put Hitler over the top and into the role as the leader of Germany. Is there an obvious connection here or am I imaging things?

While serving his prison term, Schmitz looked for an alternative to brute force for controlling people and realized that people could be controlled through their food supply. When he got out of prison, he went to his friends at the United Nations (UN) and laid out a plan to take over the control of food worldwide. A trade commission called Codex Alimentarius was re-created under the guise of it being a consumer protection commission. But Codex was never in the business of protecting people. It has always been about money and profits at the expense of people.

Please understand Codex is a weapon being used to reduce the level of nutrition

worldwide. For example, Codex does not set limits for most of the dangerous industrial chemicals that can be used in food. In 2001, 176 countries including the U.S. got together and decided that twelve highly toxic organic chemicals, out of which nine are pesticides, known as persistent organic pollutants (POPS) were so bad that they had to be banned.

Under Codex, seven of the nine forbidden POPS will again be allowed in the production of food. All together, Codex allows over 3,275 different pesticides, including those that are suspected carcinogens or endocrine disrupters. There is no consideration of the long-term effects of exposure to mixtures of pesticide residues in food.

Surprised? You shouldn't be. The war being waged worldwide today and tomorrow is not against terror but rather against these pesky creatures known as humans. According to the projections of the WHO and the FAO, a minimum of 3 billion people will die from the Codex mandated vitamin and mineral guideline alone.

Under Codex, every dairy animal can be treated with growth hormone, and all animals in the food chain will be treated with sub-clinical levels of antibiotics. Codex will lead to the required irradiation of all foods with the exception of those grown locally and sold raw. These food regulations are in fact the legalization of mandated toxicity and under-nutrition. The WHO and FAO estimate that of the three billion people initially expected to die as the result of the Codex vitamin and mineral guidelines, two billion of them will die from the preventable diseases that result from under-nutrition, such as cancer, cardiovascular disease, diabetes, and many others. Those who will live will be the wealthy elites who are able to somehow provide themselves with sources

of clean food and other nutrients.

With advances in science and technology, it was only a matter of time before Big Pharma and the Rockefeller family turned their attention to molecular and synthetic biology and gene technology.

ARTIFICIAL LIFE, SELF-REPLICATING SYNTHETIC DNA

Imagine bacteria, fitted with artificial DNA, harnessed to chum out an anti-malaria vaccine. That is happening already in California. Or imagine bacteria with synthetic genes that make them light up when parasites are detected in drinking water. That has been proven to work at Imperial.

On Earth, all life is dependent upon the nucleic acids, DNA and RNA. The DNA is a code for life, the twisting strands that hold the genes of every living thing on Earth, essentially comes down to four basic molecules, a long polymer of sugars, linked together by a phosphate; adenine, cytosine, guanine and thymine, better known by their first letters A, C, G and T. It's the order of these that conveys genetic information.

And because these molecules are well understood, they can be manufactured synthetically and rearranged to design brand new genes. The phosphate can be modified with a sulfur atom replacing oxygen and the resulting molecule can still undergo base pairing with normal nucleic acids. These synthetic molecules can actually be used by the normal cellular machinery if they're supplied to bacteria, creating an expanded genetic code.

Now, in one of the biggest breakthroughs in recent history, scientists have created a synthetic genome that can self-replicate. They have taken a cell and modified the genes of a cell by inserting DNA from another organism. And the bacteria replicated itself, thus creating a second

generation of the synthetic DNA.

The cell is totally derived from a synthetic chromosome, made with four bottles of chemicals on a chemical synthesizer, starting with information in a computer. The organism will do exactly what the scientist intended: a living thing, but under the control of Man.

If the 19th Century was all about the revolution of harnessing energy from fossil fuels, and the 20th Century was about exploiting the power of data, this century will be about controlling biology.

What is amazing about this, is that the cell was assembled and sparked into life in a laboratory. This technology has taken mankind across a threshold. A turning point that marked a coming of age of a new science called, synthetic biology, founded on the ambition that one day it will be possible to design and manufacture a human being. In other words, you can get a DNA of anything here on Earth and create organisms that never before existed entirely from non-living materials.

Scientists are creating new life forms but at the same time, we are creating life forms that the human immune system and the world have never so far experienced. As such, it will revitalize perennial questions about the significance of life—what it is, why it is important and what role humans should have in its future.

Synthetic genes have then been inserted into a bacterium, which has had its own original DNA stripped out. Collectively, these DNA/RNA substitutes are called XNAs. One notable property of XNA molecules is they are not biodegradable. The researchers also have developed enzymes that can synthesize XNA from a DNA template, plus others that can 'reverse transcribe' XNA back into DNA. This means they

can store and copy data just as DNA can.

The investigators subjected an XNA molecule to artificial natural selection in the lab by introducing mutations into its genetic code. By allowing the different versions of the molecule to compete against each other for binding to another molecule, the team ended up with a shape that bound tightly and specifically to the target, just as one would expect of DNA under the same conditions. This makes XNA the only known molecules other than DNA and RNA capable of Darwinian evolution. Heredity — information storage and propagation—and evolution, two of the hallmarks of life, can be implemented in polymers other than DNA and RNA.

FROM EUGENICS TO GENETICS

In reality, synthetic biology is a straight-line extrapolation of molecular biology and just a step away from your good, old eugenics. It all began with the Rockefeller family.

The genetic engineering initiative of the Rockefeller Foundation was no spur of the moment decision. It was the culmination of the research it had funded since the 1930's. During the late 1930's, as the foundation was still deeply involved in funding eugenics in the Third Reich, it began to recruit chemists and physicists to foster the invention of a new science discipline, which it named molecular biology to differentiate it from classical biology. The idea had been promoted during the 1920's by Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research biologist Jacques Loeb, who concluded from his experiments, that echinoderm larvae could be chemically stimulated to develop in the absence of fertilization, and that science would eventually come to control the fundamental processes of biology. The people in and around the Rockefeller institutions saw it as the ultimate means of social con-

trol and social engineering: eugenics.

Borrowing generously from their work in race eugenics, the foundation scientists developed the idea of molecular biology from the fundamental assumption that almost all human problems could be 'solved' by genetic and chemical manipulations.

The foundation's research goal was to find ways to reduce the infinite complexities of life to simple, deterministic and predictive models. The promoters of the new molecular biology at the foundation were determined to map the structure of the gene and to use that information to correct social and moral problems including crime, poverty, hunger and political instability.

Another key associates working for the Rockefellers, and involved in reducing human problems to a basic common denominator of death was Dr. Franz J. Kallmann, a psychiatric geneticist at the New York State Psychiatric Institute. Dr. Kallmann was also a founding President of a new eugenics front organization, the American Society of Human Genetics which later became a sponsor of the Human Genome Project.

The multibillion-dollar project was, appropriately enough, housed at the same Cold Spring Harbor center that Rockefeller, Harriman and Carnegie had used for their notorious Eugenics Research Office in the 1920's. Genetics, as defined by the Rockefeller Foundation, would constitute the new face of eugenics.

Kallmann was a strong advocate of practicing elimination or forced sterilization on schizophrenics. In 1938, he demanded the forced sterilization of even healthy offspring of schizophrenic parents to kill the genetic line.

In the 1960s and 70s, while brother John D. Rockefeller III was mapping plans for global depopulation, brothers Nelson and

David were busy with the business side of securing the American Century. American agribusiness was to play a decisive role in this project, and the development of genetic biotechnology would bring the different efforts of the family into a coherent plan for global food control in ways simply unimaginable to most.

That was then. Now, after 10,000 years of natural genetic manipulation by selective breeding, we have finally gained direct access to the genetic code, DNA. We are now doing to genetic engineering what engineers have done since the Stone Age: collect, refine and repackage nature so that it is easier to make new and reliable things.

Welcome to the world of synthetic biology, which in laymen's terms is genetic modification. It is the dawn of a new revolution in molecular biology and genetic engineering.

Over recent years, Genetic Modification has led to crops that are resistant to weed killers or insecticides. Most startling are the goats that carry the spider gene that produces silk. But what is coming next with synthetic biology takes this research into an entirely different league, and only now is it entering the public consciousness.

It is based on what's called recombinant DNA (rDNA), and it works by genetically introducing foreign DNA into plants to create genetically modified organisms. One way or other, the Rockefeller Foundation aims to reduce population through human reproduction by spreading GMO seeds. It's doing it cooperatively with the UN World Health Organization (WHO) by quietly funding its reproductive health program through the use of an innovative tetanus vaccine. Combined with HCG natural hormones, it's an abortion agent preventing pregnancies, but women getting it aren't

told. Neither is anything said about the Pentagon viewing population reduction as a sophisticated form of biological warfare to solve world hunger.

Ultimately, this is about taking control of nature, redesigning it and rebuilding it to serve the whims of the controlling elite. No wonder the phrase "playing God" comes up in almost every conversation. With it comes a grand historical vision.

Now, what will happen if a private trust or the Pentagon comes to possess major cellular breakthrough, which has huge implications for mankind? The Pentagon military industrial complex can spread a virus and use a vaccine to extinguish what the Pentagon calls undesirable human behavior. Stuff of science fiction, you say?

There are many disturbing potentials. We can now build viruses from the genomes. We have already been able to create a synthetic poliovirus. And as Britain's Daily Mail reported: This technique can be used to recreate terrible viruses from our past, like Ebola and a 1918 flu strand that killed up to 40 million people. (Is it now called COVID-19?)

What's more, there are easier ways to recreate microbes. You can simply add the right gene to a close relative.

THE FUTURE IS NOW

What about the future? How will this technology be used in the future? It is after all, a double-edged sword. Take children, for example. Not only will parents have an opportunity to genetically select or to elect their children, building their characteristics block by building block, and in the process creating a new breed of children; no disease, level of IQ etc., not to mention mixing in other people's DNA in with the couple's to literally produce a new breed of humans. A question is: If we give our chil-

dren genes that we don't have, are they still our children?

It can be argued that the child is still you, only the best of you and that a couple could conceive thousands of times without getting the desired results available through selection. Shouldn't the couples choose the best in them to pass on to their children? And if yes, what does the "best" mean? And in what sense the best? How do you define morality? Does it have anything to do with the divine spark of reason? If yes, where does that come from and how can that trait be mapped through DNA? And if it could, would that mean that a synthetic version of it could be controlled through biomedicine? As a member of the Rockefeller Foundation board and avowed eugenicist, Frederick Osborn said: It would in the end be far easier and more sensible to manufacture a complete new man *de novo*, out of appropriately chosen raw materials, than to try to refashion into human form those pitiful relics which remained.

I repeat, the promoters of the new molecular biology at the Rockefeller Foundation are determined to correct social and moral problems including crime, poverty, hunger and political instability, all done in the name of population control and population reduction.

But, there is even a far darker element to consider. Parents who misbehave, criminals, dissidents, people who think differently from the official party line of the One World State could have their children's DNA altered during pregnancy as punishment for their non-obedience.

What's more, by altering DNA, the private corporations and governments can create a society without memory: people, whose life's experiences are stored on a memory drive running on a one week cycle

through a modified DNA, over and over and over again.

Are we willing to go this route? Why do I ask? Because then, the Bilderberg-controlled bio-companies would hold the key to life in every aspect of your existence. The big question is can we trust the major corporations to do the right thing? Do scientists have morals? What about the corporations? And what about loyalty? Remember, these mega-corporations historically have held no loyalty to any nation, state or God. Can we trust them with creating life? This is a very important question to ask, because for the first time in history science can create life. We are giving birth on daily basis to new astounding technologies.

This is not new. In the past 100 years or so, governments began working on bio-weapons— Imperial Japan, Germany, UK, France. And many programs have delved into race specific bio-weapons, ones that would eradicate undesired people.

The problem with the research is that governments, when working on bio-weapons, generally first try to take zoological bio-weapons like Ebola that affected apes, and cross it over to humans. There is evidence that this is what happened with Ebola.

Currently, we have human-cross-species clones growing inside of cow's uterus so they can harvest the organs. They are mixing animal life and human. This will allow cross-species diseases that can then only be eradicated through the Bilderberg controlled organizations, through human experiments, DNA sampling, or using synthetic DNA to implant in human beings.

People or robots, or is there a new species being created? What about rights, human rights? But then, because they are not human, it can be argued that the rights

these new organisms have will be more related to animal rights than human rights.

What does the Strategic Trends 2007-2036 report have to say on the subject? I quote from the report: ...a more permissive R&D environment could accelerate the decline of ethical constraints and restraints. The speed of technological and cultural change could overwhelm society's ability to absorb the ethical implications. The nearest approximation to an ethical framework could become a form of secular unilateralism, in an otherwise amoral scientific culture. The ultimate form of social Darwinism will be welcomed at last. Francis Galton's religion will reign supreme, as younger generations will make eugenics a normal part of their life.

Add to it financial destruction, displacement of people across the world, food crisis, wars, famine and decease and you have a perfect storm of depopulation. Again, I quote the Strategic Trends Report: Declining youth populations in Western societies could become increasingly dissatisfied with their economically burdensome baby boomer elders. Aging populations, an increase in medical demand and patient expectations are likely to lead to an unsustainable drain on some state health resources and to impact on economic prosperity. Resentful at a generation whose values appear to be out of step with tightening resource constraints, the young might open the way to policies that permit euthanasia as a means to reduce the burden of care for the elderly. This could lead to a civil renaissance with strict penalties for those failing to fulfill their social obligations.

What they do mean by imposing "strict penalties for those failing to fulfill their social obligations?" It means genocide. It means that in the name of social equality,

the elderly will be killed to give way for the younger generation. The Strategic Trends Report makes it very clear: It will also open the way to policies which permit euthanasia as a means to reduce the burden of care for the elderly. And there you have it.

This is Transhumanism in its purest and most evil form as envisioned by Aldous Huxley.

In *Brave New World*, Huxley centers on the scientific methodology for keeping all populations outside the elite minority in a permanently autistic-like condition actually in love with their servitude and producing dictatorship without tears.

In a 1961 speech on the U.S. State Department's Voice of America, Huxley spoke of a world of pharmacologically manipulated slaves, living in a "concentration camp of the mind," enhanced by propaganda and psychotropic drugs, learning to "love their servitude," and abandoning all will to resist. "This," Huxley concluded, "is the final revolution."

And thus, we're now at a point, where either the people win, and restore the kind of government we require, in various nations, and among nations. Or this world is going to go into Hell, because the crisis won't quit.

The people will die of hunger, they will die in increasing numbers; they will kill for food. The structure of society will be destroyed in the fight over food, which is not there. And therefore, either we win this fight against this evil, or there won't be anything to fight for.

A PATRIOT'S DIARY



**ELITIST CORPORATE
BILLIONAIRES HAVE BIG
PLANS FOR AMERICA AND
NONE OF IT IS GOING TO BE
GOOD FOR YOU**

**IN THIS ISSUE:
PROGRAMMING THE MASSES**

VOL. 01

ESTABLISHED 8/2020

NO. 03

CHAPTER THREE

PROGRAMMING THE MASSES

Mass media is designed to reach the largest audience possible, it includes television, movies, radio, newspapers, magazines, books, records, video games and the Internet. Today, a Bilderberg-dominated, highly centralized group of powerful individuals and multinational companies own the world news media.

Media control and manipulation does not mean that a monolithic "Big Brother" serves up one, and only one distorted version of reality. The media cabal defines the parameters of what is "news," and, therefore, shapes the latitude of the public discourse and the range of policy options available for debate. It continually disinform, misinform, and dumbs-down the populations.

What's imperative to understand is that no matter which media outlet you read, watch, surf or listen to, the entire main-

stream and most alternative news sources are controlled by the same interlocking Octopus.

MASS PSYCHOLOGY MODEL

Today's elite have a precedent: the pagan cult ceremonies of the decadent Egyptian and Roman Empires. And these controlling entities have a history all their own. The continuity of the cult of Apollo is important to understand. There are "black nobility" families whose families' conjoined political traditions trace back to the Roman empire.

The republic and empire under which their ancestors lived was in turn controlled by Rome branch of the cult of Apollo. That cult was, during that time, variously, the chief usurious debt-farming institution of the Mediterranean region. The cult was a political intelligence service, and the creator of other cults. From the death of Alexander the Great until the cult of Apollo dissolved itself into the cult of Stoicism, creating during the second century B.C., the

base of the cult was Ptolemaic Egypt, from which the cult controlled Rome. In Egypt, the cult of Apollo syncretized the cult of Isis and Osiris into a direct imitation of the Phrygian cult of Dionysus and its Roman imitation, the cult of Bacchus.

It was there that the cult of Stoic irrationalism was created by the cult of Apollo. It was the cult of Apollo that created the Roman Empire, which then created the Roman law on the basis of the antihumanistic Aristotelean Nicomachean Ethics. That is the tradition, which the old "black" Roman families transmit. These Roman families, over time, became known as the "Venetian Black Nobility." Today these same families hold key positions within the inner circle of organizations such as the Bilderberg group.

This tradition has persisted under various institutional covers, always preserving its essential world-outlook and doctrine intact. The British monarchy, the aristocratic landlord class of Europe, and the European-dominated, feudalist factions of the Maltese Order, are the modern, concentrated expression of the unbroken tradition and policies of the ancient Apollo cult.

An Aristotelean knows that generalized scientific and technological progress, given the conditions of education and liberty of innovation which progress demands, produces in the citizen a dedication to the creative potential of the human mind which is antithetical to the oligarchic system. What the Aristoteleans have hated and feared down through the millennia is their knowledge that persistent, generalized scientific and technological progress, as the guiding policy of society, means a republican hegemony which ends forever the possibility of establishing oligarchic world-rule.

Today's elite have resorted to the same methods used by the ancient priests of

Apollo - the promotion of Dionysian cults of drug-cultures, orgiastic-erotic countercultures, deranged mobs of "machine-breakers" and terrorist maniacs. They use psychological warfare to turn the combined force of a demented rabble against those forces in society that are dedicated to scientific and technological progress. And no better way exists than through the mass brainwashing of the population, and the shortest way to the hearts and minds of the people is through the all-encompassing global communication.

TELEVISION

The greatest form of control is when you can manipulate the population into believing that they are free, while they are being dictated to and manipulated. One form of dictatorship is being in a prison cell, seeing the bars. The other, a far more subtle form of dictatorship, where you can't see the bars, but think you are free. The biggest hypnotist in the world is that oblong box in the corner of the room that tells people what to believe. Television, with its reach into everyone's home, creates the basis for the mass brainwashing of citizens.

Television causes people to suspend their critical judgment capabilities because the combination of sound and images places the individual in a dream-like state, which limits cognitive powers. Hal Becker from the Futures Group contends that through the control of television-news programming, he can create popular opinion by manipulating the way you think and act.

Americans think they are governed by some bureaucrats in Washington who make laws and hand out money. How wrong they are. Americans are ruled by their prejudices and their prejudices are organized by public opinion. We think that we make up our minds about everything. We are so con-

ceited. Public opinion makes up our minds. It works our herd instinct, like we are frightened animals.

But there is a very big difference between beast and man. A major difference is in our search for eternal Truth, for the meaning of Life. Truth lies in a higher order of processes and in the creative powers of the individual human mind. It's a moral problem, and a problem of mankind's destiny, one which no animal can ever solve.

Every generation must advance beyond that of the preceding generation. And that hope that it will happen should be what's on the mind of a person dying of old age: that their life has meant something, and has helped to create a better world than they knew.

POLLING BY NUMBERS

Stereotypes are created, and manipulated, by the gurus of mass communication and psychological warfare. The idea is not to make you think too clearly, or too profoundly about the images you receive, but instead to react in a Pavlovian manner to the stimuli provided.

Edward Bernays, Freud's nephew and one of the founders of public opinion manipulation techniques stated that: We are governed, our minds are molded, our tastes formed, our ideas suggested, largely by men we have never heard of. Whatever attitude one chooses to take toward this condition, it remains a fact that in almost every act of our daily lives, whether in the sphere of politics or business, our social conduct or our ethical thinking, we are dominated by a relatively small number of persons, a trifling fraction of our hundred and twenty million [U.S. citizens at the time], who understand the mental processes and social patterns of the masses. It is they who pull

the wires, which control the public mind, and who harness old social forces and contrive new ways to bind and guide the world.

In this manner, irrationality has been elevated to a high level of public consciousness. The manipulators then play upon this irrationality to undermine and distract the grasp of reality governing any given situation. And as the problems of a modern industrial society become more complex, the easier it is to bring greater and greater distractions to bear, so that what we end up with is the absolutely inconsequential opinions of masses of people, created by skilled manipulators. These "opinions" are then assumed as representatives of "scientific" facts.

We are talking about Freudian mass psychology and its appeal to infantile, animal-like behavior, the touchy-feely thing, designed to bypass the creative reasoning powers of individuals, informed by moral judgment and the eternal search for universal Truth. In fact, when it comes to television, the issue of truth has never been an issue. Television is not the truth. Television is an amusement park, a group of jugglers, belly dancers, storytellers, singers and strippers. But we, the people, have been completely hypnotized by the Tube. You sit there; day after day, night after night. TV is most of what you know! Five percent of Americans read more than five books per year (around 15 million folk), yet one billion people watched the Oscar awards. You dream like a tube, speak like a tube, smell, dress, act like your television. Most people feel they are better acquainted with Paris Hilton, Britney Spears or Lady Gaga than with their own husband or wife. This is madness!

How many millions of you are prepared to believe anything the tube tells you?

What's more, the people at the top are prepared to tell you anything in the name of "war against terror," audience share and advertising dollars, as long as you vote for them, buy their products and allow them to brainwash you. Television provided an ideal means to create a homogenous culture, a mass culture, through which popular opinion could be shaped and controlled, so that everyone in the country would think the same.

Again, television is not about the "truth," it is about creating a reality. It does not matter one bit whether the images you see on television are real or copied and pasted from past events, because people believe them to be real, immediate and thus true. For example, during the March 2010 earthquake in Japan, the mass media showed images of empty supermarket shelves, and stated brazenly that Japan was undergoing the worst water rationing since World War II.

However, the images of empty shelves were taken from stock photography and had little to do with the earthquake or lack of bottled water. In this way, reality, as conveyed by the nightly news, obliterates Truth every night. Emery and Trist indicated that: "...the more a person watches television, the less he understands, the more he accepts, the more he becomes dissociated from his own thought process. Television is much more magical than any other consumer product because it makes things normal, it packages and homogenizes fragmentary aspects of reality. It constructs an acceptable reality (the myth) out of largely unacceptable ingredients. To confront the myth would be to admit that one was ineffective, isolated and incapable. It (television images) becomes and is the truth."

The brainwashers-in-charge of this so-

cietal transformation have pulled off the ultimate trick: They have been able to persuade us that what we have been shown is all that there is to see. Subsequently, people will laugh in your face when you try to explain to them a bigger picture and the unseen reality behind the curtain.

What became obvious to the brainwashers is that an appeal to emotionalism was needed in order to break through the population's moral compass; society needed to be reduced to infantilism.

Writing in 1972, Tavistock's leading media expert, Dr. Fred Emery, reported on television's impact on Americans: We are suggesting that television evokes a basic assumption of dependency. It must evoke (this) because it is essentially an emotional and irrational activity... television is the non-stop leader who provides nourishment and protection.

In an informative report on television's impact on the cognitive powers of an individual, investigative journalist, Lonnie Wolfe says that both Emery and Eric Trist, who until his death in 1993 headed Tavistock's operations in the United States, noted that: all television had a dissociative effect on mental capabilities, making people less able to think rationally. Viewers, as they become habituated to watching six hours or more of television daily, surrender their powers of reason to the images and sound coming from the tube.

Tavistock recognized that habituated television watching destroys the ability of a person for critical cognitive activity. In other words, it makes you stupid. To bring society down to the level of a beast is especially important from the point of view of Tavistock, especially if they are to control the planet Earth. Since the only source of increase of mankind's power, as a species,

within and upon the universe, is that manifold of validated discoveries of physical principle, it follows, that the only form of human action that distinguished man from beast, is that form of action, which is identified as cognition, by means of which the act of discovery of accumulated verifiable universal physical principles is generated. It is the accumulation of such knowledge for practice, in this way, from generation to generation, which defines the provable evidence of the absolute difference between man and beast.

This alleged myth is at the heart of the control mechanism the elite are using to manipulate the people. Most Americans and Europeans believe there is such a thing as a free press. This is one of the key areas in brainwashing a population. And most Americans and Europeans get majority of their news from state-controlled television, under the misconception that reporters are meant to serve the public by offering the people critical choices and distinct points of view.

In fact, reporters do not serve the public and the elite controls all the points of view. Reporters are paid employees and serve the media owners, whose company's shares are traded on Wall Street. In other words, the people who own the media tell us what to think. By controlling the extremes of this system, the elite have manipulated people into believing that the choices we make are independent and are based on access to critical information. When in fact, the information we receive through mainstream corporate media is part of a manipulation and control.

For example, what do international terrorism, the world's financial markets, empire builders and capitalism have in common? Their utter dependence on drug prof-

its for their very existence. The war on drugs is a sham. In researching global cash flows, it is staggering to find out that the amount of profit generated annually by the drug trade is close to a trillion dollars per year in cash. Drug money is now an essential part of the world's banking and financial system because it provides the liquid cash necessary to make the monthly payments on the huge stock and derivative investment bubbles. ***However, you never hear this from the corporate media because it is run by the same financial and political interests who control and profit from the nefarious drug business.***

American media elites practice a brutal, albeit well-concealed, form of 'wartime' news censorship, but the mechanisms of this control are now openly acknowledged. John Chancellor, the longtime NBC-TV news anchorman, in his autobiographical account of life in the news room, *The New News Business*, admitted that, through formal structures such as the Associated Press, informal 'clubs' such as the New York Council on Foreign Relations, decisions are made, on a daily or weekly basis, about what the American people will be told, and what stories will never see the light of day.

The Council on Foreign Relations is a US arm of the powerful and secretive Bilderberg Group. It is also the premier US foreign policy think tank in the United States, and is one of the central institutions for socializing American elites from all major sectors of society (media, banking, academia, military, intelligence, diplomacy, corporations, NGOs, civil society, etc.), where they work together to construct a consensus on major issues related to American imperial interests around the world. As such, the CFR often sets the strategy for American policy, and wields enormous influence within policy circles, where

key players often and almost always come from the rank and file of the CFR itself.

In an October 30, 1993 "Ruling Class Journalists" essay, Washington Post ombudsman Richard Harwood candidly discussed how powerful, private and semi secret organizations such as the Bilderberg Group dominates the news media: "The editorial page editor, deputy editorial page editor, executive editor, managing editor, foreign editor, national affairs editor, business and financial editor and various writers as well as (the now deceased) Katherine Graham, the paper's principal owner, represent the Washington Post in the council's membership," observed Harwood. These media heavyweights "do not merely analyze and interpret foreign policy for the United States; they help make it," he concluded.

Rather than offering an independent perspective on our rulers' actions, the Establishment media act as the ruling elite's voice, conditioning the public to accept, and even embrace "insider" designs that otherwise might not be politically attainable.

SOCIAL MEDIA— THE MIGHTY WURLITZER

Almost simultaneously, these perspectives presented in the form of popular opinion are echoed through the Social Media Networks, giving a greater and greater propagation to the disinformation, misinformation, and distorted reality which then spreads like wildfire through Twitter, Facebook, MySpace, Pinterest, Flickr, Digg, Technorati, Messenger, Tweetpeek, Ning, LinkedIn, and endless others.

THINK ABOUT THE POWER OF THE INTERNET.

In one day on the Internet, enough information is consumed to fill 168 million

DVDs, 294 billion emails are sent, 2 million blog posts are written (enough posts to fill Time magazine for 770 million years), 172 million people visit Facebook, 40 million visit Twitter, 22 million visit LinkedIn, 20 million visit Google+, 17 million visit Pinterest, 4.7 billion minutes are spent on Facebook, 250 million photos are uploaded, 22 million hours of TV and movies are watched on Netflix, 864,000 hours of video are uploaded to YouTube, more than 35 million applications are downloaded and more iPhones are sold than people are born, all in a 24-hour span.

Do you want to know how to make the world believe anything? Through media control. You put something on the television and on the Internet, and it becomes reality. You transmit anything through the social media and it too, becomes reality, through the power of repetition. And people start trying to change the world to make it like the TV set images and social media gossip.

JUST LOOK AT THE STATISTICS.

Forty-two percent of Americans watch TV while they're on their laptops, smart phones or tablets. 31% of those aged 50+ are talking "TV" on social media, 27% 25-35 and 12% up to 18 years. 77% of social network users tweet to tell friends what they're watching. Every month the online population spends the equivalent of 4 million years online. These are not empty numbers. These numbers represent people. And people represent access to unbelievable amount of information about their lives, their likes, tastes, dislikes, prejudices and tendencies. These are catalogued, analyzed, adjusted to the needs of the elite and presented in ready-made formats for consumption in ways that project the elite's point of view. This is how they brainwash you, every minute of every day through

their ubiquitous control of every media channel available.

This is the real meaning of "mass audience." The concept behind it was the same as discussed by Freud in *Mass Psychology*; that is, individuals participating in the mass phenomenon are susceptible to suggestion, to losing his moral conscience, thus become overwhelmed by the mass experience.

An individual can be made to transfer his or her identity to the group, wherein they become subjected to the most intense forms of suggestion. Providing that the individual's inner sense of real identity is destroyed, he can be manipulated like a child. And as Lord Bertrand Russell wrote in his 1951 book, *The Impact of Science on Society*: The social psychologists of the future will have a number of classes of school children on whom they will try different methods of producing an unshakable conviction that snow is black. Today, with almost 70% of the world adult population using social media, it has becoming easier than ever before. Out of these 70%, 4 out of 5 use smart phones to connect to social media. By the year 2015, the number of smart phones in use will reach one billion units.

This billion will be dominated by Apple, Google and Microsoft, who will enjoy 90% of market share with their respective platforms. These are Bilderberg-run companies. A billion smart phones connected to the happy world of ever after. And this liberating experience comes at a price. It is called surveillance. Yes, you are being watched, listened to, and profiled and catalogued 24/7/365.

ONE HAPPY FAMILY

In fact, cell phones are one of the three most important breakthroughs in the sur-

veillance game. The others are GPS and the ability to watch us. The cellular telephone has become an extension of our bodies 24/7, which means, your whereabouts are known at all times. Also, there is Skyhook, "the fastest, most accurate, most reliable and most flexible location system on the market today "

People with smart phones with GPS, Google employees in special vehicles moving around the world are recording the coordinates of all WI-FI. Each router and its location are being recorded!

This is but the tip of the proverbial iceberg. New search capabilities and indexes, including translation, speech recognition technology, text recognition in videos are some of the latest innovation which have changed the rules of the game; smart cameras with block recognition of numbers, letters and faces linked to massive high-speed databases put everyone on the grid.

The main thing that has changed: nothing is removed, nothing is erased, and nothing is forgotten. Everything you've ever done; every stupid picture you have posted, every nasty blog on a bad day and off-color joke, every text—everything is kept forever.

Forever!

It is stored, and not just stored; it is indexed and linked, tied to your name forever. A profile is created of you in a database available to the government and the intelligence community. And you haven't even done anything! But that's not the point. The point is that your privacy has been violated forever in the name of whatever "-ism" that is in vogue at the moment. And if it is not in vogue, don't worry, it will be, just as soon as the government gives it legitimacy and fully promotes it through the Internet and the social networks using their agents

of change as the battering ram against anyone who might object.

TOTAL SURVEILLANCE NETWORK

A decade ago, the backbone of the Total Surveillance network was an activity called "data mining" or knowledge discovery, which is the automated extraction of hidden predictive information from databases which consisted of massive collection of information about people's lives, from multiple sources; a bewildering plethora of state-of-the-art technology and custom-designed data-gathering software, including RFID microchips, biometrics, DNA chips and implantable GPS chips, keyword search programs that sift through large databases of text-based documents and messages looking for keywords and phrases based on complex algorithmic criteria. Voice recognition programs convert conversations, targeting an individual's voice pattern, into text messages for further analysis. That was two years ago. That's an eon in computer terms.

Compare with an early December 2012 proposal from members of the United Nations International Telecommunications Union (ITU) who have agreed to work towards implementing a standard for the Internet that would allow for eavesdropping on a worldwide scale. At a conference in Dubai recently, the ITU members decided to adopt the Y.2770 standard for deep packet inspection, a top-secret proposal by way of China that will allow telecom companies across the world to more easily dig through data passed across the Web.

Today, privacy does not exist. Shame does not exist. Anonymously and openly, people all over the world post everything there is about themselves on the Internet via Facebook, MySpace, Twitter, etc: name, address, phone number, where you went

to school, where you work, who your friends are, your attitude towards an endless array of issues, both political and social, what you did last night, last week, or last year, and so on.

Endless quantities of information about you, the Stasi's wet dream come true; and all of it is available on the Web for free. Why do people do that? Because we're convinced that our Instagram snaps and Twitter quips are pure genius, that our very special self-expression is unique, witty, and brimming with creative value, when in fact, they are boring, predictable for the most part and mostly the illiterate ramblings of a dead brain. Social media, in fact, has given status to the "celebrity" which few real men attain. And what is a "celebrity" if not the ultimate human pseudo-event, fabricated on purpose to satisfy our exaggerated expectations of human greatness. This is the ultimate success story of the twenty-first century and its pursuit of illusion. A new mold has been made, so that marketable human models, modern 'heroes', can be mass-produced, to satisfy a market, and all without any hitches. The qualities that now commonly make a man or woman into a "nationally advertised" brand are in fact a new category of human emptiness.

The world we have been peering into is somehow beyond good and evil. It is a world of sentimentality, of makeovers, of people who are willing to shed a tear in front of the whole world. Instead of saying indefensible things and trusting that the audience will love them anyway, they explain their hardships and plead their case in front of the whole world, which is a very unreasonable thing to do. I find it disturbing to see people allowing themselves to be used like Kleenex, but then everybody else in our trash culture appropriates profound concepts for shallow ends. Initial

triumphalism giving way to grudging defeatism is today's human psyche as seen through the prismatic binoculars of an intrusively globalised, therapeutised and "Coca-colised" world morality.

TWITTER—BLUE BIRD OF HAPPINESS

In an insightful piece entitled "Symbolic Literacy," author Michael Tsarion observes that we suffer from "chronic symbol illiteracy" and that we are subjected to subliminal and subtextual persuasion that constitutes what he refers to as a psychic dictatorship. This dictatorship, Tsarion says, "involves the deliberate and subversive manipulation and public purveyance of words, images, numbers, colors, rhythms, and symbols which are subsequently directed, via ubiquitous media oracles, toward the limbic areas of the human brain," which, he continues, "produces an elaborate and insidious cryptic language specifically designed to stimulate conflict between fantasy and reality." Symbols are oracular forms, "mysterious patterns creating vortices in the substances of the invisible world. They are centers of a mighty force, figures pregnant with an awful power, which, when properly fashioned, loose fiery whirlwinds upon the earth." How many people have asked themselves what is the dictionary definition of Ground Zero, why Google is called Google and what does the word mean, if anything. Why Twitter is called Twitter and what is the meaning of the cute little blue bird the company uses as its universally recognized image?

The "Land of Memory" has always been the primary objective of mind control and counter-insurgency operations. There is a phrase which is not used as much these days: "the blue bird of happiness."

What many people do not realize is that this term had its origins in *The Blue Bird*

(1909), a most famous work by the Belgian Nobel Prize-winning author and dramatist, Maurice Maeterlinck. In this play, two children set off on a search for the "Blue Bird of Happiness." This search leads them on many adventures, a kind of initiatory quest for the Holy Grail. Many of the motifs of Maeterlinck's play are repeated in the CIA's search for perfecting mind control, a search that began with "Project Bluebird."

The Land of Memory, of course, was the target of the Bluebird project: to enter that Land, in another person's mind, to go through the drawers, rearranging the furniture, and leave unnoticed. Once the Korean War started, and American POWs began making bizarre, pro-Communist statements after a mysterious sojourn in Manchuria, the world was introduced to the concept of 'brainwashing,' and the Bluebird took on enormous importance.

If the Communists could alter the consciousness of American soldiers, then "war" took on a completely different nature: it became a war of culture against culture, of atheism against religion, of race against race, of Darkness against light. This was a war not to be fought by bullets alone; psychological warfare operations were ramped up at the same time as Bluebird went into full swing, and what William Sargant would call in 1957, "The Battle for the Mind," had begun.

Through an "innocent" child's tale, brainwashers and counter-insurgency operatives have embarked on a "sacred" quest that would lead them into humanity's deepest secrets; by delving into the universal, macrocosmic secrets of the human mind, they hoped to uncover the specific, microcosmic secrets of their enemies.

These people have used their understanding of psychiatric methods to formu-

late and implement an action program based upon such beliefs. Once the neurotic map of each individual was determined, the government was able to set up a "filtering" mechanism, which are the different forms of brainwashing, to select various neurotic types and place them in their appropriate settings.

The psychopathic kernel of their long-range vision is converting the automatized individual's world into a controlled environment. On one level, the technique is being applied to the world of intelligence, but on another level a far more hideous use has been envisioned by the practitioners of the art of brainwashing.

The most advanced among the brutal practitioners of this new industrial psychology was Dr. John Rawlings Rees, one of the founders of Tavistock Clinic, world's center for mass brainwashing and social engineering activities.

Rees discovered that an unreal realm could be created: the social group. An individual can be made to transfer his or her identity to the group, wherein they become subjected to the most intense forms of suggestion. Provided that the individual's inner sense of real identity is destroyed, he can then be manipulated like a child.

This is the objective of Social Networks. Welcome to the macabre world of Twitter. Furthermore, what few people are aware of is that Twitter is now stored in the United States Library of Congress. I repeat, each tweet is transferred to the Library of Congress. You thought that your tweets are gone? No! Every tweet you've ever done is stored forever in the Library of Congress.

Nothing can be changed; what you put on the web, or tweet, or blog, or SMS (text), or a Web page or a Web page that you removed 15 seconds after the publication.

Nothing. Once you have uploaded it, the system absorbs it into its own system, indexes it, and ties to your name, ready for someone to read it, to use it. This is data mining 2013, person-specific, instantaneous and ubiquitous. What's more, every Tweet is constantly being monitored by marketing specialists, private detectives, intelligence agencies, governments, anti-terrorism experts, social scientists, Google, Microsoft, Amazon, etc. - whether your name is Santa Maria Goretti, Pope Francisco I or Ivan Ivanovitch Ivanov.

As of June 2013, Twitter has more than 500 million active users, sending 500 million tweets every day on every conceivable topic. The amount of information available through every one of your tweets boggles the mind, and with it, the profiling, the cataloging of you and every one of the people you are in touch with. It is done every minute of every day 24/7/365.

Most people think Twitter has only 140 characters when in fact every tweet is a goldmine of information. There's your IP-address, location, when you opened your Twitter account; in other words, 34-37 pieces of data in each Twitter tape.

Russia Today reported the US government requests for user data in the second half of 2012 is equivalent to just over 80 percent of all inquiries. Twenty percent of all US requests were 'under seal,' meaning that users were not notified that their information was accessed.

Furthermore, Twitter interacts with Facebook. It's like a big invader of privacy to merge with a private life, and together they now mega-invade your privacy. But the fact that you're texting every hour on Twitter, updating your Facebook account, and constantly sending text messages, is not unusual. In fact, it is considered perfectly nor-

mal in today's society.

Twitter conversations are real-time statements from millions of people from moment to moment. They hold a wealth of information. How does the world's mood change throughout the day as a result of a particular event or a whole series of changes, orchestrated or otherwise? Twitter and social media allows a person to understand systems. It allows you to capture conversations on the societal scale, see them all and put them in perspective from a much higher plateau, something that was, up till now, impossible.

GROUP THINK

Social marketing, used to be called "group think," the essence of which, is that you like what your friends like, and you vote the way your friends vote. You are what your friends are. That's why Facebook is worth so much money.

Facebook has more than one billion users, a seventh of the world's population. Facebook, with its clean image and reputation, gives the feeling that behind its logo you will find idealistic and young entrepreneurs, when in fact, those truly holding the reins of Facebook, are the elite.

In 2005, Mark Zuckerberg said, Facebook develops technologies that facilitate the sharing of information through the social graph; it is the digital zapping of the real-world social connections of users.

Wow!

The above mentioned social graph is nothing but pure thought control. Is that what Facebook is? Two members of the board of directors of Facebook are Peter Thiel and Jim Breyer. Thiel gave Zuckerberg \$ 500,000 in 2004 to launch Facebook. Who is Peter Thiel? He is a member of the Steering Committee of Bilderebrg Group. Theil founded Stanford

Review in 1987, and was a co-founder of PayPal in 1998.

Another Facebook board member, Jim Breyer, is also a board member of Anglo-American Accel Partners, a venture capital risk fund. Accel gave Zuckerberg \$ 12.7 million in 2005 for development of a site where people can find other people like them, and find relevant information about their lives, their interests, information about your school, family, photos, likes and friends.

Now, why would a highly speculative, financial company be interested in controlling a social networking website?

Another character very involved with Facebook is Bill Gates. In September 2006, a month after signing the strategic partnership, Facebook introduced Minifeed and Newsfeed, two applications aimed at monitoring and reporting the real-time activity of each of the users of the network, even when the user is not connected to Facebook.

In November 2007, Gates invested \$ 240 million to give twelve super-corporations access to the overall monitoring network. Among these twelve companies are Coca-Cola and video purveyor, Blockbuster.

How does this system work? For example: John Smith rents a video at a Blockbuster, and all information is sent immediately to Facebook and thereafter it becomes a part of Newsfeed. When any member of John Smith's circle of friends goes to his Facebook page they see immediately all their movements as well as those of John Smith and any other member of his network.

What's worse, this information is part of the instant composite sketch of John Smith, that super-corporations then store for later use in a limitless virtual repository. The goal

is not only to get to know the user's profile, but also to know their way of thinking and acting. This is being done as we speak, all the time with every one of the billion users of Facebook.

However, Facebook isn't alone. Amazon offers their suggestions on books based on your profile, films you want to see, products you would want to buy for your loved ones. So does Facebook, MySpace, and countless other websites.

Mr. Thiel, in a speech at Stanford University in 2004, talked about accelerating change and bringing people to the virtual world ASAP. In Thiel's unforgettable words: ... controlling information is the same as controlling the human mind.

We may not realize it, but the elite certainly do.

Remember, everything that happens, everything you do, regardless of the importance of the event, is photographed, videoed, posted, discussed, tweeted, and voted on social media networks.

Then, there is MySpace. It absorbs a massive amount of information: name, date of birth, city, schools, places of work. Music - which, by the way, says a lot about you. What books you read - says a great deal about you. Your friends - tells people almost all they need to know about you. Where you live, your hobbies, your kids, your parents, your brothers and sisters, family ties, and photos, photos, photos are a cornerstone for investigators. Another cornerstone - your permanent location.

The big question as far as social media networks are concerned, "Who are your friends?" Again, if they know who your friends are, they know everything about you. And this is the very essence of Facebook.

Over one billion people use Facebook;

that is 20% of all Internet users in the world. About 43% of Americans use Facebook. This is mind-boggling penetration. What is Facebook doing? According to Wired magazine: "The colonization of the Web." What is the fundamental difference between Facebook and Google? Google indexes the entire Internet, and Facebook users indexes Facebook. And both of these corporations focus on each of us, individually, like a laser. They want to know what you read, what you do, where you do it, who your friends are, your age, your gender, your religion, your orientation, everything. You are being indexed, catalogued. Facebook Connect and Open Stream are great business models that allow these mega-corporations to learn everything about you.

How many people have spent the time to read their license agreement with Facebook? Zero percent. Read it. You will be horrified to learn what you signed. Facebook simply swallows everything that somehow clarifies information about you. Facebook has bought FriendFeed; they interact with Twitter, and currently Facebook is buying travel sites because as soon as they find out where you are traveling, they want to be in a position to offer you tourist resources.

It goes without saying that every top Facebook executive has attended at least one Bilderberg meeting. The same can be said about top executives from Microsoft, Apple, and Google. In 2012, Bilderberg discussed "How Do Sovereign States Collaborate in Cyber Space?" In 2011, one of the key items on the agenda dealt with, "Connectivity and the Diffusion of Power." The discussion specifically centered on the need to control the Internet as one of the key mechanism for overall control of society.

In 2010, Bilderberg vigorously discussed "Social Networking: From the Obama Campaign to the Iranian Revolution." The discussion focused on ways to use social media as agent of regime change throughout the world.

At the 2009 Bilderberg conference in Greece and at the 2008 conference in Chantilly, Virginia, the attendees examined "Cyber-terrorism: Strategy and Policy." The policy dealt with data mapping everyone, using the World Wide Web.

Then there is this about Microsoft. How many of you know what Cassandra is? Cassandra is a program that absorbs every drop of your information on Facebook. Microsoft needed to analyze and dissect you, so they created their own program to invade of your privacy.

Have a look at the "Open Graph," connecting your Facebook account and your actions within Facebook with things outside of Facebook. Amazon contains your search history and the history of all your purchases. Which means your interests, your health and your political views are an open book. Never forget that every online action of yours falls into a database, and never disappears.

EBay, PayPal and Skype - how many people know that this is one company! EBay. This company knows everything about you. And most importantly, they know your financial information. They have your bank account, your credit card, and your home delivery address. This too is data mining, 2013 version, more powerful, more accurate and much faster than ever before.

THE SCARY WORLD OF GOOGLE

Let's start by saying that Google is not a lovey-dovey cute little company with a funny name, but rather a fierce, aggressive, predatory corporation. The term "Googol"

is a word invented in 1938 by a 9-year-old Milton Sirotta, nephew to a famous American mathematician, Edward Kasner. Googol is an infinite number, a 1 followed by 100 zeroes. Infinity has no limits, but then, neither does Google or did you truly think that the owners of the company simply pulled a name out of a hat? Remember, limitless anything, spells c-o-n-t-r-o-l.

Corporation exists for the sake of profit. Google is also an integral part of the United States security apparatus. It collects and integrates everything that's already in the Google ecosystem: your messages, activities calendar, location data, search preferences, contacts, and personal habits based on Gmail chatter, and search queries. This information is processed, analyzed and stored for later use. Googol = infinity = control.

In January 2012, Google announced plans to integrate users' information across Gmail, YouTube, Google search and 57 other Google services such as Google Chat, GTalk, Google news, Google Maps, Google Music, Google finance, Google Checkout (PayPal competitor), and Google Video. That was 2012.

Another of Google's new toys is their Google Goggles, an augmented reality. The product allows a user to take a picture of a picture, and it will tell you everything anyone needs to know about this picture. Everyone will want to know what your phone sees. So they will encourage the use of it: scan bar codes, people, places and the unilateral identification of different images (things and actions), an augmented, annotated reality. How can they do all of this? Because they own Picasa, an image viewer for organizing and editing digital photos. Combine that with face recognition technology, and Google, a Bilderberg-influenced

company, has the technology to instantaneously recognize, identify, process and catalogue everyone who is in these photographs!

Again, how many people have read the Terms of Service for Google mobile? Zero! You, the consumer, give them the right to keep a permanent record, store, archive, and resell your location. And since GPS and Skyhook are now on most phones, they always know your location - within 3 meters!

Another revolutionary product is Google TV. How many of you know that Google is currently working with Logitech, Sony, and Dish network, to create a new series of applications? Why is this important? Because these are Bilderberg-affiliated corporations. Google will know when you sleep, when you wake up, when you watch pornography or whatever you see, while sitting in front of the TV.

What you watch says a lot about you. How much time you spend watching TV, says a lot about you. When you get home, says a lot about you.

In March 2012, Google filed a petition for: Advertising based on environmental conditions using temperature, humidity, light and air composition. In other words, Google is planning to use the ambient background noise of a person's environment to build a psychological profile of your entire life, opening a Pandora's Box of surveillance opportunities.

At the end of December 2012, a new service from Google: ... merged offline consumer info with online intelligence, allowing advertisers to target users based on what they do at the keyboard and at the mall. Without much fanfare, Google announced news of a new advertising project, Conversions API, that will let businesses build all-encompassing user profiles based

off of not just what users search for on the Web, but what they purchase outside of the home.

Why do they need to know so much about you? Control and power. The more they control the population, the more powerful they are. Google is no longer a company or even a mega-corporation. Google has become, for all intents and purposes, an all-seeing eye; what conspiracy theorists like to call: the New World Order. Not quite, but you can see it from there.

But Google isn't the only one. Verizon recently filed a patent for gesture recognition technology. This would mean that your TV would effectively spy on you 24/7.

Verizon's technology would operate in the same way Google targets Gmail users based on the content of their emails, only transposing that principle into the home by scanning conversations of viewers that are within a 'detection zone' near their TV, including telephone conversations.

Former CIA Director David Petraeus lauded this development as transformational, "because it would open up a world of new opportunities for 'clandestine tradecraft,'" or in other words, make it easier for intelligence agencies and governments to spy on you.

"Once upon a time, spies had to place a bug in your chandelier to hear your conversation. With the rise of the 'smart home,' you'd be sending tagged, geo-located data that a spy agency can intercept in real time when you use the lighting app on your phone to adjust your living room's ambiance," reports Wired magazine.

"Items of interest will be located, identified, monitored, and remotely controlled through technologies such as radio-frequency identification, sensor networks, tiny embedded servers, and energy harvesters

- all connected to the next-generation Internet using abundant, low cost, and high-power computing; the latter now going to cloud computing, in many areas greater and greater supercomputing, and, ultimately, heading to quantum computing," Petraeus told attendees at a meeting for the CIA's non-profit venture capital firm In-Q-Tel.

MURKY RELATIONSHIPS

In 2006, it was revealed that AT&T provided the National Security Agency (NSA) full access to its customers' Internet traffic. The data mining equipment was installed in a NSA backdoor, the NARUS STA6400, developed by Narus, a wholly owned subsidiary of Boeing, whose partners were funded by In-Q-Tel. But as potentially as alarming as this all-pervasive monitoring is, and as disturbing as Google's interest in data mining technologies might be, the CIA venture capital arm is interested in more than just web-traffic monitoring and your holiday photos.

In-Q-Tel was formed by the CIA in 1999, with a mission to delivering technology to America's intelligence community. Publicly, In-Q-Tel markets itself as an innovative way to leverage the power of the private sector by identifying key emerging technologies and providing companies with the funding to bring those technologies to market. In reality, however, what In-Q-Tel represents is a dangerous blurring of the lines between the public and private sectors in a way that makes it difficult to tell where the American intelligence community ends and the IT sector begins.

So, who is behind the CIA front company? Founding CEO of In-Q-Tel is Gilman Louie, member of the Markle Foundation Task Force on National Security in the Information Age, a CIA front company. Ac-

cording to Markle Foundation, their strategic mission is to develop revolutionary technology for the world's largest repository in order to create a virtual, centralized database.

Louie's long time business partner has been Jim Breyer, who shares the Board of Accel-KKR with the founders of Kohlberg, Kravis, and Roberts, (KKR), an equity firm who made a name for themselves in the 1980s for economy-destroying leveraged buyouts. KKR is one of the most important Bilderberg run corporations, whose senior partner, Henry Kravis annually attends Bilderberg meetings.

Breyer and Louie also work closely with Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) board member Anita Jones, who sat on the board of In-Q-Tel with Louie. DARPA is not only leading the effort to create human cyborgs for Dick Cheney's perpetual wars, but also was the creator of the Information Awareness Office (LAO) in 2002. According to DARPA's own fact file, using 9/11, of course, as pretext: "The most serious asymmetric threat facing the U.S. is terrorism. This threat is characterized by collections of people loosely organized in shadowy networks that are difficult to identify and define. These networks must be detected, identified, and tracked.

All of these challenges are clearly identified in the Strategic Trends 2007-2036 report: The growing pervasiveness of ICT [Information Communications Technology] will require a concerted, comprehensive application of all the instruments and agencies of state power, together with cooperation from all relevant authorities and organizations involved in settling a crisis or resolving a conflict.

So, what are these "concerted, comprehensive applications of all the instruments

and agencies of state power?" The updated, scrubbed, renewed and made over version of Pentagon's Total Information Awareness, disguised as user-friendly applications.

For example:

As a result of information extracted from wide-band monitoring, real-time tracking of cell phones is pretty much standard practice. Each call can be recorded verbatim and analyzed in real-time. As each number is learned the system fills in personal information. This can provide a Google-Earth like view of cell phone movements, most of which can be remotely activated for espionage. Again, this web can be cross-referenced with other webs of information.

Radios can reveal which frequency is being listened to. So, by plotting schedules of something like a Numbers Station, a satellite network can pinpoint a listener to within a few meters. Similarly, if you were to listen to a radio station sympathetic to a particular group, your location can be flagged and cross-referenced with information on current occupants.

Human beings emit radio waves in the ELF spectrum. The security services do not need to place a bug on us to track where we are, what we are talking about, what we are seeing or even what we are thinking. All of this information is being leaked into our environment 24/7 by our own bodies. All it takes is the right equipment to convert those signals into intelligence. It's no bigger a task than listening to a telephone exchange leaking radio waves and reconstructing the data into voice or data transmissions.

Android phones make screenshots. Not you making screen shots of your private photos on your phone, but the Android itself takes the screen shots without your permission. Regular screenshots of everything

you do on your phone is stored in the memory. Again, they don't ask for your permission, they simply do it. Are you are upset at this invasion of privacy? You shouldn't be. You gave them the right to spy on you. You don't believe me? Read the terms of service. They have the right to spy on you and you cannot do anything to stop them because you do not want to live without your smart phone, even if it has infringed on every one of your unalienable rights.

iPhone - Apple is a key corporation for the Bilderberg Group. Remember, all of these entities are not independently ran, especially with Steve Jobs deceased. The Bilderberg-affiliated companies form part of a continuum; a dynamic system that changes with the times, absorbs and creates new parts, while excreting the remains of the decaying parts. Members come and go, but the system itself has not changed. It is a self-perpetuating system, a virtual spider web of interlocked financial, political, economic and industry interests based on the old Venetian ultramontane fondi model at the center. "Fondi" means pond in Italian, we are talking here about a system where shared financing leads to shared goals.

Venice today is the supranational homeland of a New Dark Age gang. Venice is a unifying symbol for the most extreme Utopian lunatic fringe and ideological fanaticism that radiates from numerous foundations, think tanks, private and semi private organizations acting as agents of a depopulation and deindustrialization agenda. The names change but the business model and the objectives always remain the same. Apple and Google may seemingly compete for the same souls as clients, but in actuality they form part of a continuum that is closely collaborating with the elite on controlling the world. Through interlocked directorships and investments in common

projects, these corporations work closely with powerful worldwide and US think tanks and foundations such as the RAND Corporation, Hoover Institution, Hudson Institute, Brookings, American Enterprise Institute, Ford Foundation, Carnegie Endowment, Rockefeller Foundation, Aspen Institute, Club of Rome, Pilgrims Society, Atlantic Council, World Resources Institute, Council of Americas, Gorbachev Foundation, National Endowment for Democracy and literally thousands of others across the planet.

Apple, along with most companies, data mines every bit of information available to it. You are the focus. Your habits are the focus. You are the guinea pig. They know everything about you. ***Everything.***

It seems less is known about Yahoo than about Google, but they have almost as many email accounts as Gmail. They have Yahoo groups, My Yahoo, web hosting, e-commerce, and are well positioned in Europe and Asia. Yahoo, immediately warns you: "When you register with Yahoo, and come into our services, you are not anonymous." Think about the meaning.

Your browser with its plug-ins, your actions, cookies, the trail you leave behind while you surf the Net, is absolutely unique. Your browser acts as an identifier, a digital identifier of you. But, there is more. Many things that identify you are located on the server and not on your computer. Put that in context, especially now that Google (Google Fiber) has become a full-fledged Internet provider.

Clue in, people, the truth is that all the communications happening on the planet right now can be monitored in near real-time.

Why is all of this being done: to control you, to dumb you down, to brainwash you,

to influence you, to predict your future behavior, to turn you into a touchy-feely adult with infantile tendencies. So you don't get in the way of important people by doing too much thinking on your own. Think about it if you still know how!

I am being serious.

Over 85% of people get all their information from the television and social media networks. In fact, the only "truth" most people know is what they get over the television or social media networks. There is now an entire generation of people who have not known anything that didn't come out of this tube.

This medium has become the Gospel, the ultimate revelation. It can make or break presidents and Prime Ministers. This tube is the most awesome force in this god-damned world. However, what would happen if it got into the hands of the wrong people? And when the largest company in the world controls the most awesome propaganda force in the entire Universe, who knows what shit will be peddled for truth?

Let's put it this way: "The advent and mass dissemination of television technology has rendered the Nazi model for a fascist society obsolete; it has provided a better, more subtle, and more powerful means of social control than the organized terror of the Nazi state" and help subtly advance the cause of world government, without even explicitly stating that world government or One World Company is the goal.

Brainwashers call it "institutional human aggressiveness," what people like Freud say proves that people, us, are animals driven towards destruction. According to Freud, these aggressive destructive drives are "part of man's animal nature." The purpose of society, according to Freud, is to regulate and control through various forms

of coercion the outbursts of this innate bestiality against which the human mind is ultimately powerless.

Freud's principal point was that masses of people can be organized around appeals to the emotions. The most powerful such appeals are to the unconscious, which has the power to dominate and throw aside reason.

Therefore, the key to mass brainwashing is to create an organized, controlled environment in which stress and tension can be applied to break down morally informed judgment, thereby making an individual more susceptible to suggestion.

And that was before the advent of Social Media, which renders all of the above mentioned systems obsolete. Remember: giant multinational media groups control not only television networks and your local newspapers and radio stations but also every major social media network in the world.

GLOBAL MEDIA MONOPOLY

AOL-Time Warner controls 292 separate companies and subsidiaries. Of these, twenty-two are joint ventures with other major corporations involved in varying degrees with media operations. These partners include 3Com, eBay, Hewlett-Packard, Citigroup, Ticketmaster, American Express, Homestore, Sony, Viva, Bertelsmann, Polygram, and Amazon.com. Some of the more familiar family owned properties of Time Warner include Book-of-the-Month Club; Little, Brown publishers; Time, Life and People magazine as well as DC Comics. HBO, with its seven channels; CNN; seven specialized and foreign-language channels; Road Runner; Warner Brothers Studios as well as New Line and Fine Line Features in cinema entertainment. More than 40 music labels including Warner Bros, Atlantic and Elektra. Weight Watchers;

Popular Science; and fifty-two different record labels.

Viacom is controlled by Sumner Redstone, a perennial Bilderberg attendee. This conglomerate controls CBS, MTV, MTV2, UPN, VHi, Showtime, Nickelodeon, Comedy Central, TNN, CMT, BET, Paramount Pictures, Nickelodeon Movies, MTV Films and Blockbuster Videos, as well as 1800 screens in theaters through the Famous Players chain.

Disney owns eight movie-production studios and distributors: Walt Disney Pictures, Touchstone Pictures, Miramax, Buena Vista Home Video, Buena Vista Home Entertainment, Buena Vista International, Hollywood Pictures, and Caravan Pictures. The Walt Disney Company controls eight book house imprints under Walt Disney Company Book Publishing and ABC Publishing Group; seventeen magazines; the ABC Television Network, with ten owned and operated stations of its own including in the five top markets; thirty radio stations, including all the major markets; eleven cable channels, including Disney, ESPN (jointly), A&E, and the History Channel; thirteen international broadcast channels stretching from Australia to Brazil; seven production and sports units around the world; and seventeen Internet sites, including the ABC group, ESPN.sportszone, NFL.com, NBAZ.com, and NASCAR.com.

Vivendi Universal owns 27% of US music sales, labels include: Interscope, Geffen, A&M, Island, Def Jam, MCA, Mercury, Motown and Universal. Universal Studios, Studio Canal, Polygram Films, Canal +, numerous internet and cell phone companies, not to mention such artists as Lady Gaga, The Black Eyed Peas, Lil Wayne, Rihanna, Mariah Carey, Jay-Z. Sony owns Columbia Pictures, Screen Gems, Sony Pic-

tures Classics, 15% of US Music sales, labels include Columbia, Epic, Sony, Arista, Jive and RCA Records as artists Beyonce, Shakira, Michael Jackson, Alicia Keys, Christina Aguilera.

These international celebrities with their supposedly different viewpoints and ideas directly influence the general public. It also means that a single message, always presented from different angles, can easily saturate all forms of media to generate consent (i.e. "Arabs are terrorists.").

The Thomson Corporation, with its headquarters in Toronto, Canada, owns 105 daily and 26 weekly papers in the United States, mostly in smaller markets, not dominated by large city press.

The Pearson Group run from London is a \$3 billion empire, and is one of the most powerful media influences in the British Empire and the world. It owns several papers, with its flagship being the City of London's most important journal, the Financial Times; it holds half ownership in The Economist magazine.

Fox News, part of News Corp, with their daily formerly conservative rallies for couch potatoes, is owned by Rupert Murdoch, who owns a significant part of the world's media, amongst them his flagship publication, the Wall Street Journal and 20th Century Fox movie studio. Murdoch's Media Empire has been the main propaganda outlet for the perpetual war of the neo-cons and the Nazi minions.

Reuters News Media operates the largest newswire service in the world, with the world's most extensive international private satellite and cable communications network. Its news services are produced in 19 languages, with nearly every major news media outlet in the world taking one or more of its feeds. In addition, Reuters pro-

vides packaged coverage to hundreds of thousands of media outlets worldwide, providing features as well as news materials. Reuters Television is the world's largest international television news agency, reaching 500 million households, through 650 broadcasters in over 80 countries. In the United States, the New York Times and the Washington Post are key media organs of the power elite linked to the Bilderberg Group. The Washington Post, founded by Eugene Meyer is the voice of official Washington, and has always stood for a weak presidency and ultimately a strong Federal Reserve, a private banking corporation. The New York Times has the largest newsgathering force in the world and is twice as big as its nearest competitor. The Times also owns the International Herald Tribune, which is sold in 164 countries, with a daily circulation of several million. The Times has always been a Bilderberg and a British Crown propaganda channel, since Bilderberg's first meetings in the mid 1950s.

Historically, the New York Times, with utterly unwarranted self-assurance, designated itself the arbiter of 'All the news that's fit to print.' The New York Times has served the interests of the Rockefeller family in the context of a long-standing relationship. The current New York Times chairman Arthur Sulzberger Jr. is a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, the son of Arthur Ochs Sulzberger and grandson of Arthur Hays Sulzberger who served as a Trustee for the Rockefeller Foundation. Ethan Bronner, deputy foreign editor of the New York Times as well as columnist, Thomas Friedman among many others are members of both the Bilderberg Group and Council on Foreign Relations.

These media heavyweights do not merely analyze and interpret foreign policy for the United States; they help make it.

Rather than offering an independent perspective on the actions of the politicians, the Establishment media acts as the ruling elite's voice, conditioning the public to accept, and even embrace, insider designs that otherwise might not be politically attainable.

ANOTHER MEDIA HEAVYWEIGHT IS LONDON'S THE ECONOMIST.

The Economist, mouthpiece for the City of London, started publishing in the heyday of the British East Indian Company in 1843. The Economist's Editor-in-Chief, John Micklethwait was a participant in eight of the last ten Bilderberg conferences. Adrian Wooldridge, The Economist's management editor is a habitual attendee at annual Bilderberg conferences. Nevertheless, nary a word is found in this prestigious establishment journal about the Bilderberg Group.

The Economist is jointly owned by Britain's Rothschild family and Lazard Freres banking houses, both close to Britain's royal family. Lazard is a leading French and British asset of the Anglo-Dutch combine, centered in the Royal Dutch Shell, which is the Dutch and the British Royal families and in the Rothschild banking organization. This is the phenomenon today called the Bilderberg Group.

Hyppolyte Worms, the founder of Banque Worms, itself a creation of Lazard, was a shipping magnate, whose business was built on its contracts to deliver Royal Dutch Shell oil. He was also one of the twelve founding members of the Synarchist Movement of Empires, a secret organization behind the delivery of France to Hitler and the Nazis. Lazard Freres was the French investment bank for Shell, and it was in that capacity that Lazard was instrumental in the creation of the banking arm of the Worms

group, Banque Worms et Cie.

Even in the age of Internet, blogospheres and other new generation contraptions of mass dissemination of information, the mass media still sets the tone for most news coverage, defining issues and setting the limits of "respectable" opinion. Journalism itself no longer exists, but rather promotional campaigns negotiated by PR firms running product advertising campaigns masked as news.

Associated Press (AP) is the oldest and largest news agency in the world. On any given day, it delivers some 20 million words and thousands of visuals, globally. It also provides a selectable stock service, an array of audio, text and information services. It also operates, via satellite, a nationwide radio news service for several hundred radio stations - making it one of the largest radio networks in the United States. AP's domestic network includes 143 bureaus and over 6,000 radio stations, and, through its international feed, to thousands more outlets overseas.

Then, there is Corporation for Public Broadcasting, PBS, supposedly a public institution. Available to 99 percent of American homes with television, PBS serves nearly 90 million people each week.

Every one of the aforementioned media groups and companies are members of the Bilderberg Group. You would never know it, however, as this information is never revealed to the public. The mass media serves as agents of change, the change being our inefficient understanding of the world around us.

THE FASCIST CONCEPT OF MAN

The Nazi state was created by the same oligarchic financial and political interests who today control what we call the mass media and television. At the root of this ex-

periment was the desire to create a New World Order based on reversing a fundamental premise of western Christian civilization: that man is created as a higher and distinct species from animals, created in the image of the living God and by Divine grace, imparted with the Divine Spark of reason.

What makes man human is our power of reason. The only thing greater than life is the power of the human mind. This is how mankind is measured. What separates us from animals is our ability to discover universal physical principles. It allows us to innovate, which subsequently improves the lives of people. Development of mankind, the development of the power of the individual and the nation depends upon scientific developments, upon seeking and discovering the Truth as our highest goal, thus perfecting our existence. Truth always lies in the higher order of processes. True sovereignty lies not in popular opinion, but in

the creative powers of the individual human mind.

It's a moral problem, and a problem of destiny, every generation must advance beyond that of the preceding generation. And the hope that it will happen, that is what should be on the mind of the person who is dying of old age: Has their life meant something, because it laid the foundation for a better life than they knew?

This is a fundamental clash of ideals. Those who measure up to a Renaissance view of man versus those who see themselves, by birthright, above other men, who see mankind as an animal, whose worst impulses must be repressed by the state. This is a view from the Enlightenment movement, and in its extreme form, the fascist state. To have mass brainwashing work it must attack the Renaissance view of man, for no person seeking Truth, especially with a strong moral compass, can be brainwashed.

A PATRIOT'S DIARY



**ELITIST CORPORATE
BILLIONAIRES HAVE BIG
PLANS FOR AMERICA AND
NONE OF IT IS GOING TO
BE GOOD FOR YOU**

**IN THIS ISSUE:
SPACE EXPLORATION**

VOL. 01

ESTABLISHED 8/2020

NO.04

CHAPTER FOUR SPACE EXPLORATION

We live in an infinite world. It seems like this doesn't have any real consequence; but let's imagine the opposite. Let's imagine the world is finite. Then we have to admit right away that the resources available are also finite, as well as the territory to be shared. As human population grows, mankind is making an ever increasing impact on the environment, colonizing its land, consuming its resources, and releasing huge quantities of waste into its seas and atmosphere.

Now, let's extrapolate that finite existence into the future, to the very end, a generation or two from now. Imagine the wreckage and now, let's piece it together. What on Earth happened to us?

Ours was the greatest civilization in history, so advanced and powerful, it dwarfed anything that came before it, but like other great societies, it did not last. To have lived, and then to have died is not to be absent

but to become absent; to be someone and then go away, leaving traces. How could the civilization that had mastered the planet, suddenly collapse?

We are in the COVID-19 year 2020. Decay is rampant and unavoidable. Businesses are failing, and companies that remain in business face shortages and delays. People respond with a helpless sense of doom. The anxiety leaves one gasping for breath, and represents a declaration of defenselessness before a force too terrifying and massive to combat or even comprehend; a pervasive hopelessness and loss of spirit.

Great cities lay abandoned, incredible feats of engineering left to ruin. A collapse that caused the greatest disaster in human history—our own extinction. If you are trying to assemble a multi-dimensional case, to understand what kind of a force drives events, a collapse of civilization, happening it seems with the precise stroke of a dia-

mond cutter's knife; a pogrom of demand destruction designed to reduce the world's population in order to preserve for the elite the ever diminishing natural resources. This single piece of the puzzle was what started to make everything else resonate and make sense of the hidden dynamics.

We know what a collapse looks like: Budapest's cobbled streets a war zone. Protesters armed with blocks of ice, caught on film smashing up Hungary's finance ministry. Thousands trying to force their way into the legislature.

This is real. In the year 2020, the economic collapse is hitting hard in every industrialized country in the world. Around the world, emerging financial markets are imploding at a speed of light. The meltdown has hit turbo charge in Europe as a result of a three-week old lack of Russian natural gas.

Triggered by the economic collapse and compounded by human suffering in unheated, near-zero weather, riots have erupted from Latvia in the North, to Sofia in the South. Around the world, from China, to India, to Europe, industrialized nations are frantically preparing for civil unrest. This is not some piece of fiction. This is not *Atlas Shrugged*. This is about now. It affects all of humanity.

Another image: Ordinary people enraged by austerity cuts and draconian wage deflation amid the Wuhan virus, their hard earned savings reduced to nothing under forced government devaluation, fighting for their own survival. Civil unrest now moves from the back to the front burner. Political leaders and opposition groups from as far away as South Korea and Turkey, Philippines, Hungary, Germany, Austria, France, Mexico and Canada are calling for the dissolution of national parliaments. This

is madness, but it is real. It is all around us. We see it on daily basis on television, read about it in the press, and see it with our own eyes.

The European Monetary Union has left half of Europe trapped in a depression. Bond markets in the Mediterranean region are at all time lows. S&P has downgraded Greek debt to junk and the country's social fabric is unraveling as the pain begins.

The Spanish, Portuguese, Italian and Irish governments are balking at paying their short-term debt, putting at risk the solvency of the world's financial system. Cyprus is being bailed out, its citizens prohibited from withdrawing its savings in a desperate effort by the European Union to stave off collapse.

A great ring of EU states stretching from Eastern Europe down across Mare Nostrum to the Celtic fringe are either in a 1930's depression already or soon will be. Each state is a victim of ill-advised economic policies foisted upon them by elites committed to Europe's monetary project, either in the European Monetary Union or preparing to join; the states are trapped.

However, the economic aspect of it is just one area. This is as much about geography as it is about politics. A new order is being created where geography and money are proving to be the ultimate trump cards; geography becomes the governing economic decision-making factor.

Geography is giving us our first major political tectonic fault line. From the Baltic south, through Greece, into Turkey, then fanning out across the Middle East. This is the new frontier of soon-to-be flaming unrest. A snake eating its own tail for nutrition. It is the way money works for now.

Is there a chance, under present circumstances for governments to join forces

and save the world from oblivion? A Snowball's chance in hell! The scope of the crisis, as we are discovering, is simply beyond one's comprehension. Our collective impotence to address an entirely new conceptual set of nation-threatening issues runs the risk of being seen for what it is: trying to fix the unfixable.

How much time do we have? Three months, six months, one year tops. Then what? Whatever is coming beyond that time frame is coming at us as we speak. We may not have the luxury of an organized retreat. The system is broken. And it cannot be corrected while an unprecedented "elite-controlled" economic collapse is smashing down every wall between humanity and the unthinkable.

Knives are coming out and points of no return are fast approaching. If our situation goes much further we will soon know whether the United States and the rest of the world lives or dies. Moreover, we will know whether a civilized society is an option or an untenable dream. If it is not, then the barbarians at the gates will come, and they will bring with them mighty appetites.

First stage: Systemic breakdown that will cripple the economy. The world economy comes to a screeching halt. No welfare checks, no Social Security, no healthcare benefits, no food stamps for the poor and no money to pay the millions of government employees. Panics would, within a few days, drive prices significantly skyward. And as supplies no longer meet demand, the market will become paralyzed by prices too high for the wheels of commerce and even daily living. The trucks will no longer pull into food stores. Hoarding and uncertainty would trigger outages, violence and chaos. Police and military will be able to maintain order for only a short time,

if at all.

The damage that several days' shortage and outage will do, could soon wreak permanent damage that starts with companies and consumers not paying their bills and employees not going to work. This would be the second stage.

The poor will be the first to suffer and they will suffer the most. They will be the first to die. Death of hundreds of millions. That's the final stage. It is very hard and very painful to get one's mind to accept this reality but Mother Nature does not grant time outs. The problem is, humanity has no Plan B and it is now also too late to come up with a Plan C or Plan D. Progress is what brings light out of darkness, civilization out of disorder, prosperity out of poverty. All of these essentials are being challenged and threatened.

Wars, famine, disease, droughts, social unrest, depleting natural resources. How often have we chased the dream of progress only to see that dream perverted? Technology offers us strength, strength enables dominance, and dominance paves the way for abuse. Technological advancements are not the end of the world, but merely seeds for change, and change never comes without pain. It's in our nature to want to rise above our limits. Every time we have met an obstacle, we've used creativity and ingenuity to overcome it. And isn't achieving a dream worth it?

Society needs laws and regulations to protect it. And if the elite need to work in the shadows, pulling strings to enable us to head in a safe direction, would supporting them be all that bad?

We are at a zero hour, facing our own demise as humanity. What does death look like from the other side? People die at least twice. Once physically, once notionally;

when the heart stops and when forgetting begins. The lucky ones, the great ones, are those whose second death is decently, perhaps indefinitely postponed.

Does death reveal that there has been no life, only a dream of life? And will the new Man, the one that comes after our society has disappeared, remember us as we were, or think of us as victims of happenstance?

Time and space, the pile of debris we call history, also represents our successes. And we have had successes. Will they be sustained or will they vanish like time? A thin pearl of light from the fading moon plunges into the angry swells of the dark, furious ocean; the white sprays are caught in a night sky rolled over the chiseled rock under the force of the night wind. And we are back in 2020 - at zero hour. Depleting natural resources and the ever-expanding population base has made it mission urgent to discover alternative energy sources.

Behind closed doors, in the shadows, the elite and their concubines are scheming, conspiring and working on secret survival plans for their own future. Natural resources are the corner stone of their plans. The Earth has been depleted, raped and devoured by the greed of men. Now, what if the greatest discovery of natural resources didn't take place on Earth? And if not on Earth, then where?

We have nearly devoured Planet Earth. The next challenge, before it is too late, is the heavens and space exploration. Who will get there first? We, the people or they, the world's elite?

The extraterrestrial imperative is the next step of evolution. We Are faced with possible extinction, either through thermonuclear war, or a dark age, because of the disintegration of the financial system. The

question is, can we change and choose the alternative such as space colonization? With the world's population base exploding, our best hope for survival is an alternative energy source, possibly found in outer space. Without it, we are doomed.

Krafft Ehricke, who in the Apollo program, was responsible for the development of the Centaur rocket and the Atlas rocket already, many decades ago, defined the industrialization of the Moon and the colonization of Mars as the goal because that subsumes virtually all necessary breakthroughs in the realm of science and culture which we need to master if we desire to have a continued existence of civilization.

First stop, Earth's satellite, the Moon. The research group at the Fusion Technology Institute at the University of Wisconsin are working out the details of a plan to begin lunar mining of helium-3, not only for use in setting up lunar industries and powering Earth reactors, but also for advanced fusion propulsion systems to open the rest of the Solar System to man's exploration.

Is this a Utopian dream? How will mankind get to the Moon and then to Mars? Well, we're not going to do it all at once. To get to Mars from Earth's orbit, we first need to get to the Moon. Once we get to the Moon, the first thing we need to do, is build a manufacturing facility on the Moon, which utilizes the raw materials on the Moon itself to develop the elements of materials and devices that you can ship to further destinations, such as Mars.

And once built, getting even massive components off the Moon's surface is far easier than it would be from Earth due to lower gravity and lack of air (it took a tremendous Saturn V rocket full of fuel to get to the Moon, but only the tiny Apollo ascent module to get back off). Building vehicles

and other space-based structures on the Moon is vastly easier and less expensive than it would be here on Earth. From there, the rest of the solar system is an easy trip. For example, the Moon harbors enormous resources that we can use on Earth, including titanium, aluminum, and iron. Water from asteroids can fuel an in-space economy.

Dr. Gerald Kulcinski told a lunar science conference in September 1986: The Moon has a decisive advantage relative to the Earth, in the purification of those metals, which are always found in raw minerals that contain a lot of oxygen. On Earth, the molten metal must be placed in a vacuum to achieve oxygen extraction, thereby obtaining the best mechanical and anti-corrosive qualities possible. But to create that vacuum is very costly.

Because the Moon has no atmosphere, the vacuum is free, and of a much better quality than anything we have been able to create on Earth. With a perfectly purified lunar titan, we could build bridges on Earth that would last forever. All this is possible only if the metal purification is achieved on the Moon.

Furthermore, the Moon harbors important reserves of Helium-3, very rare on Earth, which is the ideal element to realize nuclear fusion. The very same source of energy which is abundant in much of our Solar System and on the Moon. In fact, there is enough fuel on the Moon to meet the present energy needs of the entire Earth for close to 2,000 years. Helium-3 is a natural decay product of radioactive tritium and is the most effective, most efficient for the production of thermonuclear weapons. And thermonuclear fusion power is several orders of magnitude more powerful than any nuclear power. Therefore, it means we're

making a leap in the amount of power available, per capita and per square kilometer, for the territory in the Earth, in the Moon, and so forth.

Industrial materials processing on the Moon will be significantly different than conventional Earth technologies, which require vast amounts of water, chemicals, and other volatiles that do not exist in the lunar environment. Fusion has great advantages, even over nuclear fission, for materials processing and other industries. It requires a small amount of fuel, most of the fuel is already on the Moon, it produces no waste that requires recycling, it requires virtually no radiation protection, and it can make use of direct conversion technologies such as magnetohydrodynamics (MHD) —getting rid of the steam turbine. In fact, direct plasma processing, using the high-temperature charged-particle product of the fusion reaction itself, has the potential to increase productivity by orders of magnitude over today's chemical or even electrical processing technologies.

From a very small amount of matter can thus come an inconceivably abundant and non-polluting source of energy. Numerous other applications can be conceived on the Moon, such as the utilization of the phenomenon of free superconductivity, available due to the cold conditions that reign on Earth's satellite.

Can the Earth be saved or have the elite given up on our planet while secretly planning a mass exodus from Earth? Are you surprised at the question? You shouldn't be. As we speak, plans are being drawn up by the European Space Agency and Russia for a joint mission to Mars. Privately funded corporations such as Planetary Resources and Golden Spike Company are working around the clock on a landing mission to the

Moon and the mission-critical projects of asteroid mining. A private space venture from the Netherlands called "Mars One," aims to send four astronauts on a one-way journey to Mars in an experimental colony by the year 2023.

The British government's top secret Strategic Trends Report makes the intentions of the elite crystal clear. By the year 2050: We are going to power ships that go in significant numbers with people in them, to Mars. That's right, the elite are planning, at least, a limited exodus from the Planet Earth. Why? What do they know that we don't? Nuclear wars? Nanowars? Bacteriological wars? They would know. They are organized to operate over and above society.

What is known, according to a 20-year-old declassified NASA report, is the following:

PHASE 1: HELIUM-3 MINING

Soon after 2020, a manned space station will have small vehicles parked outside that can go back and forth to the Moon. Their purpose? Helium-3 mining. Where will the helium-3 come from for their fusion reactors?

The solar wind, which constantly spews high-energy particles and radiation from the Sun throughout the Solar System, has been found by spacecraft probes to contain about 20 parts per million particles of helium-3. However, these particles do not survive the Earth's atmosphere and are, therefore, not found deposited in quantity on the Earth's surface.

Because the Moon has no atmosphere, the helium-3 bombarding it from the solar wind has collected there over billions of years. Samples of lunar soil returned by the Apollo astronauts and analyses from the Soviet unmanned Luna probes indicate that

the lunar soil contains an estimated one million tons of helium-3.

The helium on the Moon will not be an unlimited energy supply in itself, but it could function as a one-century bridge to the recovery of virtually limitless helium-3 from the outer planets. It will open the next millennia, providing humanity with the first biologically benign, non-polluting, efficient, and economical energy in human history. The abundance of this quality of energy will actually create the possibility. And is itself prerequisite for the colonization of space, and the necessary revolution of all economic activity on the Earth. The Moon can open the fusion era.

Now, theoretically, with helium-3 as a fuel, you are approaching the possibility of a rate of acceleration of an impulse toward Mars, which scientists have estimated at about three days, from Moon orbit to Mars. Without this mode of power, we can send things to Mars now, if we're willing to wait 300 days or longer for the arrival of that package from the Moon to Mars. But if you want to send a person there, 300 days in a spacecraft between here and Mars, is not recommended for the health of anybody. Their bones would sort of disappear, and if they were alive at all, they might end up there as a blob, and they probably would have some difficulty in making the return trip, if it were possible! But these problems are solvable.

So therefore, with the access to a thermonuclear fusion approach to the power base of action in the universe, there is no visible limit to what mankind might be able to do. But, there is another aspect of space exploration worth examining. A new paradigm for resource discovery. Private sector human expeditions to the Moon are now feasible, primarily using existing space

systems or those in development, trying to bring the solar system into humanity's sphere of influence. The Golden Spike Company is working to implement and operate a human space transportation system at commercially successful price points.

Circling the Sun between Mars and Jupiter are near-limitless numbers of asteroids, chunks of rock ranging in size from footballs to gigantic Ceres, 1,000 km (620 miles) across. More than 1,500 are as easy to reach as the Moon and are in similar orbits as Earth. Asteroids are filled with precious resources, everything from water to platinum. Many of the asteroids are on orbits that also take them near the Earth, which makes them far easier targets for space missions, requiring less fuel and time to visit.

Water is the essence of life and exists in plentiful supply on asteroids. Access to water and other life-supporting volatiles in space provides hydration, breathable air, radiation shielding and even manufacturing capabilities. Water's elements, hydrogen and oxygen, can also be used to formulate rocket fuel. Using the resources of space to explore space will enable the large-scale space exploration.

Harnessing valuable minerals from a practically infinite source will provide stability on Earth, increase humanity's prosperity, and help establish and maintain human presence in space. Under such a project, NASA would use its big new rocket to get astronauts to the Earth-moon Lagrange-two point, where gravitational forces from both bodies cancel out and allow a spaceship to sit tight without expending fuel. From here, a crew could stay in continuous contact with mission control on Earth while floating 40,000 miles above the far side of the moon, an area never ex-

plored by Apollo. Perhaps as early as next decade, three astronauts could visit L2 in NASA's Orion spacecraft. There, they would meet up with a deep-space habitat derived from leftover ISS parts that NASA is currently planning.

The goal of NASA is to conduct research to enable safe and productive human habitation of space as well as to use the space environment as a laboratory to test the fundamental principles of biology, physics, and chemistry. In the longer term, humans will venture beyond low earth orbit, first to explore Mars, following a path blazed by robotic systems.

TECHNOLOGY AND SPACE

We've already seen the kind of improvement that comes from this exponential growth of information technology. The Curiosity mission to Mars has incorporated into its roving vehicle: robots, lasers, chemical products, the best technology there is. Communication technologies are trillions of times more powerful than they were a century ago, when we were sending Morse code over AM radio frequencies, for example. If you follow the inevitable trajectory of ongoing progress at an exponential pace, we get to a point where we may merge with this technology and greatly expand our own intelligence.

If we can apply these technological developments on Mars, we could also apply them to the civilian economy on Earth. And as we have seen with the Apollo project, the technological revolution related to space missions produce great benefits: Teflon, computer chips, robotic self-driving cars that build instant three-dimensional LIDAR scans of their surroundings and telerobotics. For example, modern surgeons can now operate on a patient from across a room and officers in the Pentagon

order a drone kill from across the world.

Technological development for mankind is a very big part of space exploration. Technologies are invented to make our lives easier, not our choices. The problem comes, when we forget that. The main way that telerobotics differs from current robotic exploration, such as that done by Curiosity and other rovers, is that it places human cognition right where the action is. Mocup, a diminutive Lego robot, is the first phase of an ambitious European Space Agency project called METERON, the Multi-Purpose End-To-End Robotic Operation Network. This project will test sophisticated communications and human-machine interface technology for future exploration. By 2014, ESA scientists hope to fly an exoskeleton to the International Space Station, and an astronaut would wear it over their arms to provide haptic feedback - essentially a sense of touch - to a robot on the ground.

Such a skeleton could one day help astronauts with detailed construction projects, plugging in or connecting components, on the moon or Mars. This version of space exploration looks much more like the movie Avatar than Star Trek. In addition to saving money, it keeps humans out of harm's way.

Pentagon's science division, DARPA agrees. For nearly 50 years, the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency has engineered technological breakthroughs from the Internet to stealth jets. But in the early 1990s, as military strategists started worrying about how to defend against germ weapons, the agency began to get interested in biology. The agency is already researching ways for its troops to use their minds to remotely control androids that will take human soldiers' place on the battlefield. These are the direct derivatives of

space age technology. According to the DARPA's 2013 budget, the Avatar program will develop interfaces and algorithms to enable a soldier to effectively partner with a semi-autonomous bi-pedal machine and allow it to act as the soldier's surrogate.

The rise of the machines is here. We are facing the time when an unconscious evolution period is almost finished. And we come to the new period when a controlled human evolution can and will happen. Technological progress will be concentrated on making a new body for the human being.

The plan is to incrementally move the human mind into more disembodied and futuristic vehicles; first a humanoid robot controlled entirely by a human brain via brain-machine interface, then a conscious human brain transplanted into a humanoid robot, then consciousness uploaded to a computer, and finally a hologram that contains a full conscious human mind.

SUPER SOLDIER

DARPA is funding dozens of human augmentation projects around the world, to radically improve the performance, mental capacity, and resilience of soldiers. Everything from tapping the potential of their unconscious minds to augmented cognition and the creation of uninhabited combat vehicles whereby the military expects in the very near future for individual pilots to fly entire squadrons of robotic planes. All of these projects are a direct result of space age exploration technologies.

A controller could monitor a pilot's brain with functional near infrared spectroscopy. Another project being funded concerns less sleep. In this project, psychologists are using transcranial magnetic stimulation to counter fatigue. Other projects include stronger exoskeletons and tougher bodies.

All sort of new techniques from pharmaceuticals to robotics exoskeletons make this vision come true. It is important to realize that this report clearly states that cybernetic enhancement of human performance is inevitable.

For instance: the HULC is an anthropomorphic exoskeleton that mimics the human form. It provides extra support, enables the person to carry extra weight than he normally could. Exoskeleton technologies are part of robotics field. Think of it as wearable robots. They sense what the user wants to do, where the user wants to go and then makes the motion. The exoskeleton is primarily composed of titanium components, which are both lightweight and provide the strength needed to carry the load. A microprocessor takes the reading that is throughout the structure and calculates where the user wants to move and then commands the actual hydraulics system to activate the joints systems to provide the motion.

This technology is a real benefit to the military. Just imagine your solder operating at 3000 meters in the Afghan mountains and being asked to take an 80kg bag up in that thin air. How exhausted you would be once you got there. An exoskeleton provides the ability to carry that weight the same distance but to have the energy left to execute the mission. The best thing about working on this technology is that it gives the army a glimpse into the art of the possible.

Where is this leading the new generation of armed forces? What will they become? Will they be more than human or less? There is technology, there is strength. The temptation to misuse it is hard to resist. Will our soldiers be strong enough to stay human? Silence. Deathly silence.

MOTH CYBORG

However, DARPA's vanguard projects are not based only on their research into super soldiers. The agency is working hard to establish an array of cybernetic insects. The Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency is implanting computer chips in moths while still in the pupa stage for use in surveillance. The moth grows around the chip and then its nervous system may be controlled by a remote control.

The program, the 'Hybrid Insect Micro-Electro-Mechanical Systems' (HI-MEMS) is part of their Controlled Biological and Biomimetic Systems program and seeks to fuse mechanical micro-technologies to living insects creating a machine-bug amalgam. It also includes outfitting other insects with miniscule sensors, cameras and a wireless transmitter attached to their very nervous system that can be controlled remotely like RC airplanes and could send data from places inaccessible to humans. The microsystems that DARPA calls payloads will draw parasitic power from the insects, work with the insect's nerve or muscles, and take control of the insect.

As Fox News reports, 'It is hoped that one day, a sensor-enabled insect with a 100-yard range could be placed within five meters of a target using electronic remote control and, potentially, Global Positioning System technologies. Ultimately, the moth will be able to land in enemy camps in remote locations unobserved, beaming video and other information back via what its developers refer to as a 'reliable tissue-machine interface.'

This latest development will allow the moth cyborgs to spy on enemy insurgents, and is the most advanced robotic technology ever conceived by DARPA. The remote-controlled moths are just part of its overall

research into microelectromechanical systems, were one of a number of technologies soon to be deployed in combat zones.

The Department of Defense has said it wants one-third of all missions to be unmanned by 2015, and there's no doubt their things will become weaponized, so the question comes: Should they be given targeting authority?

Biological engineering is coming. There are already more than 100,000 people with cochlear implants, which have a direct neural connection, and chips are being inserted in people's retinas to combat macular degeneration.

Another iRobot project being developed as part of the US military's 'Future Combat Systems' program is a small, unmanned vehicle known as a SUGV, basically the next generation of the PackBot, one which could be dispatched in front of troops to gauge the threat in an urban environment. The 30-pound device, which can survive a drop of 30 feet onto concrete, has a small head with infra-red and regular cameras which send information back to a command unit, as well as an audio-sensing feature called 'Red Owl' which can determine the direction from which enemy fire originates.

Let's face it. We are witnessing an unparalleled explosion in scientific knowledge. Because of the synergy, the interplay of three great revolutions: quantum, computer and biotech revolution, we have learned more in the past 50 years than in all of human history. The marvels of science like the Internet, telecommunication satellites, laser beams, radio, television, microwaves, even a structure of a DNA molecule, and biotechnology. All of it, ultimately, comes from the quantum theory.

One of the byproducts of quantum revo-

lution is teleportation. The first results of teleportation were achieved 10 years ago in Austria by an Institute for Experimental Physics and its lead physicist, professor Anton Zeilinger, when they teleported individual particles of light from one prism to another. It is called quantum entanglement. It is a mysterious bond between a pair of photons. When you change one, the other one changes instantly. In fact, the photon itself isn't teleported, just the information it contains. This information is teleported over to another system, which assumes that information, therefore becoming identical with the original. The original loses its properties and the new one gains it. What is amazing is that the original photons' information is lost, which could have huge implications for teleporting anything on a larger scale.

Another excellent example of this synergy is the human genome project. We now use laser beams to scan hundreds of genes at any one given time. And then we use super computers to process this vast amount of genetic information. We have the means through genetics, robotics, information technology and nano technology to control matter and energy and life itself. We have never seen anything like this before and it is raising profound questions about what it means to be human. The intense cross pollination between the computer, biotech and quantum revolutions will give us unprecedented power in the twenty-first century. The undisputed leader of this change is nano revolution.

NANOTECHNOLOGY

Nanotechnology is a powerful new technology for taking apart and reconstructing nature at the atomic and molecular level. Think of computers, chemistry and material science. Computers have brought us to

nano-electronics. Billions of nano components on a scale of 10s of nano meters. Material science has brought nano-scale structures. Chemistry has led to increasingly advanced and atomically precise molecular structures.

"Nano" is space measured between one atom and about 400 atoms. It is a space in which quantum behavior begins to replace the Newtonian physics. There is enough room for billions of small molecules. Molecules are well defined, precisely defined chemical entities. Nano particles are almost always different.

They have the gradations in size. Their surfaces are different in detailed textures, their compositions vary. They are not distinct entities, but a part of a continuum. Furthermore, the surfaces are modified by environmental exposure. In the body, proteins stick to them. In nature, they can be chemically modified in various ways.

What are possibilities in terms of physical laws? In any direction, if you go far enough, you hit limits set by physical law. Quantum mechanics, speed of light, gravitational forces, etc.

Now, think of the Earth on a new scale, a billionth of a meter. The distance between the moon and the earth is on the order of a billion meters, a day's travel. The distance between a meter and a billionth of a meter, is roughly the same gulf, but takes a few seconds.

We are heading deep into the world of nano-science, down to the dimension of an atom. To put in context: a strand of DNA is 2.5nm wide; a protein molecule is 5nm, a red blood cell 7,000 nm. Compared to the human hair, a nanometer is 100,000 times smaller than your strand of hair. At a nanometer scale, everyday materials start to act in unimaginable ways. The behavior of

nano materials can change when the size becomes so small as compared with a larger amount of that same material. As these technologies come together, what we will be seeing is atomically precise nano-systems, small scale by microscopic standards, but large scale by the previous standards of atomically precise systems.

These nano-technologies have wide industrial use today. In medicine, they are being used to put functional structures into the body, whereby part of it targets the cancer cell and part of it contributes to destroying it.

Nanotechnology embodies the dream that scientists can remake the world from the atom up, using atomic level manipulation to transform and construct a wide range of new materials, devices, living organisms and technological systems.

The economic, military and everyday consequences would be immense. First of all, we can see increasing miniaturization of components in the electronic or nanoelectronic industry. The storing in tiny volumes of space far more processing power than is currently possible, but also making use of biomedical applications: an artificial retina, replacing an ear that no longer works, being able to make molecular wires, like a nerve which could create all sorts of impulses that the brain would decode.

With the advent of new science and technology related to the genetic revolution, we can literally rewrite our genetic construct. In a span of a generation, we have gone from genetically modified plants, to genetically modified animals. Is the next step genetically modified humans? In fact, genetic engineering and nanotechnological military applications are the next arms race.

METAMATERIALS

Our mastery over properties of matter is massively opening up our horizons. For example: nano structured photonic materials represent a paradigm shift in technology, and the beginning of a new photonic revolution. The industrial revolution changed the fabric of society, the optical light. An optical fibers carrying light created global information networks. Photonic metamaterials will bring the next revolution, providing smarter solutions for all industries where light is used: from telecommunication and data storage to defense security.

In 2010, scientists created a material that should not exist in nature. When light hits an object, it is the object's atomic structure that determines what we see. Whether it is translucent marble, clear water or green leaves. It all depends on how the light interacts with the atoms. If we can manipulate those atoms, we could ultimately control what the world looks like. How? By creating artificial materials called metamaterials. And these new structures outperform nature in quite startling ways. And they do so at incredibly small scales. Nanophotonic metamaterials provide a degree of control over light that was unimaginable even a few years ago.

The first applications are obviously for military stealth. One direct derivative of the metamaterial that we couldn't imagine just a few years ago, is an invisibility cloak. It doesn't exist in nature. The retro-reflective-projection technology for an invisibility cloak was developed by a Japanese team at Keio University in 2003. What makes the technology unique is a fabric made of glass beads only 50 microns wide which can reflect light directly back to the source much like the movie screen. The material can be

applied to almost anything. The goal is to create augmented reality, which allows anyone to easily see information on real world objects.

In military applications, this invisibility cloak, a sheet of hexagonal pixels called AdaptiV, helps military vehicles blend into their surroundings and avoid heat-seeking missiles because the metamaterial deflects the light in a way that light flows around a hidden object with no discernible distortion. The light you and I see with our eyes is just a small range of frequencies on a much larger spectrum called the electromagnetic spectrum. For example, glass is clear to us because it allows light in the visible frequency range to pass straight through it. If we move a little higher in the spectrum to ultraviolet and glass is no longer see through. X-rays are another example of this. In the X-ray frequency, our bodies are clear like glass, while our bones are not clear because they have a different structure than our skin and organs. When light interacts with matter a couple of different things can happen: you can have reflection, where light bounces off completely. You can have refraction, where light enters the material and passes through it or you can have a combination of the two.

Then we have carbon nanotubes, made of material that is harder and lighter than steel. Carbon nanotubes are a miracle of nature. They are made up of individual carbon atoms arranged in a hollow cylinder. The cylinder's surface is just one atom across. The diameter is 50 atoms across and these tubes can be billions of atoms long. Their atoms are bonded with the strength of diamonds, yet they have the flexibility of fiber. In the future, we will be able to use carbon nanotubes for unsmashable card, uncollapsible building, ultra light jet planes as well as a highway into space.

As Katherine Bourzac reports in MIT Technology Review: If an airplane painted with a nanotube coating were hit with a radar beam, nothing at all would bounce back, and it would appear as if nothing was there. Nano paint would make airplanes invisible to radar. The heat from the sheet of nanotubes affects the optical properties of the surrounding water, creating an illusion of invisibility. That means that, unlike other metamaterials that are more spectrum specific, they can cloak an object not only from visible light, but from things like radars as well. This is much cheaper than buying a stealth airplane and would produce a cost effective means for entire fleets.

* * * * *

Wars, any wars, big or small, are a great opportunity for money making on one hand and population reduction on the other. You sell guns that kill people, and killing people, you reduce their numbers. Population reduction. This is a win-win proposition as far as the elite are concerned. An increasing number of people in the world mean a greater potential to cause trouble, and to demand a bigger slice of the "Big Pie of Life." The authors of the Strategic Trends Report 2007-2036 devote a lot of space to Global Pandemics. According to the report: A new untreatable virus that spreads rapidly among human populations, causing serious illness, would pose a significant threat to societies, which are both increasingly concentrated in urban settlements and also connected by modern mass-transit systems. Such an illness would be extremely difficult to contain and could have catastrophic impacts beyond its immediate medical effects, possibly including the collapse of the highly integrated global economy, with its complex networks of interdependent relationships. Similar effects might be induced by the rapid spread of

disease among livestock or crops.

Too far-fetched? For example, In-Q-Tel, CIA's non-profit venture capital firm is spending some of its money on two areas of biotechnology: Nano-biology convergence and physiological intelligence. The company is interested in human genetic and biochemical response to disease or environmental exposure to chemicals or organisms.

Another company interested in human genetic and biochemical response is BioRad Laboratories in California. They make one of the most hazardous biological and nuclear chemical compounds known to man. It would have been Hitler's wet dream. The chemical compound is selective to the degree, in that with an appropriate genetic material, you could wipe out whole segments of humanity. It is race specific.

In-Q-Tel and BioRad Laboratories are both closely related to the US intelligence apparatus. Does anyone in his or her right mind believe this to be a coincidence? And these viruses, do not necessarily need to be simple bio-viruses. They could be nano-viruses, which are a great deal more deadly.

NANOINTELLIGENCE AND NANOWEAPONS

Nanobots were created to be like life. To be able to reproduce and to serve our needs. The intelligence of nanotech will not be in one nanobot. It will be a collective intelligence of trillions of nanobots working together and pooling their thinking resources.

Dr. John Alexander, adviser to US special operations, said, 'You can program nanobots specifically so that they attack only people with certain characteristics.' They can be sent out to take out people in the most secure locations. Once pro-

grammed, nothing would stop them. But can we control them? The fear is that to breed, they will need organic material, which is everywhere. This means, they may reproduce themselves. And as their numbers increase, they can turn on the environment around them, as they begin to take on the life of their own.

These nano weapons attack a target at the molecular level, and then use the molecules of their target as raw materials to replicate more copies of themselves. In this way, small amounts of these replicators could have the capacity to destroy large targets very quickly. They could devour plants, animals, and ultimately, people. This is how wars may be fought in the future. Can this be our future? A world transformed by good or evil? Do you remember what I said at the beginning of the chapter? Ours was the greatest civilization in history, so advanced and powerful, it dwarfed anything that came before it, but like other great societies, it did not last. Great cities lay abandoned, incredible feats of engineering left to ruin. A collapse that caused the greatest disaster in human history: our own extinction. Could nanotechnology be harnessed to do this?

NANOTECH WEAPONRY MODUS OPERANDI

Molecular manufacturing raises the possibility of horrifically effective weapons. As an example, the smallest insect is about 200 microns; this creates a plausible size estimate for a nanotechnology-built anti-personnel weapon capable of seeking and injecting toxin into unprotected humans. The human lethal dose of botulism toxin is about 100 nanograms, or about 1/100 the volume of the weapon. As many as 50 billion toxin-carrying devices—theoretically enough to kill every human on earth—could

be packed into a single suitcase.

These nanobots are small enough to inhale, small enough to enter your body through your skin, small enough to circulate in the body, cross the blood brain barrier, spread through food and water, and be designed to kill certain ethnicities. That is just about the worst thing that nanobots can be programmed to do. If nanotechnology is so far along that nanobots are able to fly and navigate the human body, then it is only logical that nanobots can also fly and watch out for hostile bots. Keep that in mind when it seems like the targets of these weapons are defenseless.

In a well-written piece of nano-technological weapons, Kevin Robert Baker reports, “a nanobot could be dropped into someone's food which is designed to hurt the host. It only takes 100 nanograms of Botulism to kill a human. The nanobot can wait until it has reached the brain, and then deploy its payload. The results would be flawless and devastating.”

In stealth operations the nanobot could induce strokes or any other body failures. A nanobot that destroys an artery in the brain can be confused as a brain aneurysm. Don't forget the possibilities of nanobombs. Those won't go very well with your brain or lungs. A nanobot can fly into an enemies eye and burrow itself until it reaches a critical part such as the optical nerve. Once there, the nanobot can damage the nerve. Although the enemy would be blinded temporarily; nanotechnology would be advanced enough to be able to repair the nerve. These nanobots could also destroy any nerve in the body such as the spinal nerves. Nanobots could also be used to destroy pain receptors. Something that will make soldiers feel invincible.

Imagine a small nanobot deployed with

one purpose. To infiltrate a computer and monitor the frequencies picked up in the RAM. It may also steal the information off of the hard drive. The Pentagon already worries that devices can be built to monitor your computer screen through only the frequencies given off by the display.

How could this be done? This particular nanobot could drop off signal transmitters as it travels towards the computer to be monitored. Once there it sends out the frequencies to the other nanobots that eventually reach its controller. There the information could be reconstructed to show the sensitive data. Although computers can be easily hacked, nanobots would provide access to networks that are not connected to the Internet.

Nanocameras could also be attached to an infinite amount of flies and animals which could spy on an enemy. These cameras could also come embedded into stickers and other electronics. Phones and cameras could be nanobugged to transmit all information from the device.

Nanobots could provide basic brainwashing capabilities such as: Destroying your memory and making you feel good or bad about a certain thought. Call it "Positive Reinforcement" if you will. The attacker can deploy this nanobot onto his enemy. He would be able to reprogram his victim while talking about various subjects with him. In a battle situation nanobots could be used against the enemy to make them feel lethargic and loving. A lethargic and loving enemy is not really an enemy.

There is more, so much more to this game-changing new technology. Guns of all sizes would be far more powerful, and their bullets could be self-guided. Aerospace hardware would be far lighter and higher performance; built with minimal or

no metal, it would be much harder to spot on radar. Embedded computers would allow remote activation of any weapon, and more compact power handling would allow greatly improved robotics. These ideas barely scratch the surface of what's possible.

An important question is whether nanotech weapons would be stabilizing or destabilizing. Nuclear weapons, for example, perhaps can be credited with preventing major wars since their invention. However, nanotech weapons are not very similar to nuclear weapons.

Admiral David E. Jeremiah, Vice-Chairman (ret.), US Joint Chiefs of Staff, in an address at the 1995 Foresight Conference on Molecular Nanotechnology said: Military applications of molecular manufacturing have even greater potential than nuclear weapons to radically change the balance of power.

Indeed, nanoweapons would make nuclear weapons as useless as guns made the bow and arrow. Ultimately, the terrifying power of nano-based weapons could make total annihilation of a state's population more possible.

And as Strategic Trends 200/-2036 Report makes abjectly clear, "...it may enable many nations to be globally destructive, eliminate the ability of powerful nations to police the international arena. By making small groups self-sufficient, it can encourage the breakup of existing nations."

The geopolitical predictions of the Strategic Trends Reports are no less terrifying: The exponential growth of molecular nanotechnology (MNT) would destroy the economy, job markets, and much more. The black market would flourish, and countries would break away from alliances under the new power of MNT. The UN would also

cease to have any control over international problems. All of these things would be happening while inevitably waiting for nanomachines to create a doomsday scenario. This scenario is known as an ecophagy (the consumption of an ecosystem). Imagine a world where self-replicating nano robots consume all matter on earth while exponentially duplicating.

Are the elite playing with fire? Is this part of a long-range plan of demand destruction in order to destroy the world's economy on purpose? If it is, they better be careful of what they wish for. Do you remember how the "snooping" all started? High tech went from rummaging through your garbage to telephone bugging, and then expanded to Total Information Awareness and Data Mining before going really high tech into PROMIS, nanotechnology and a whole slew of space-age extensions.

TOTAL INFORMATION AWARENESS

Shortly after September 11, 2001, the US Department of Defense proposed a program it called Total Information Awareness (TIA), which would have involved the creation of a huge database containing a substantial collection of private information about every American citizen - all with the objective of catching "terrorists" before they commit the crime. As in Spielberg's *Minority Report*, fiction mirrors reality.

The data would come from all the electronic tracks we leave behind: financial, housing, education, travel, medical, veterinary, transportation, and communication. At the time, there was an immediate resounding protest across the United States against the program and its violation of civil liberties. Using the Orwellian tactics of double-speak, the Pentagon briefly changed the name of the program to Terrorism Information Awareness. But then

under pressure from American libertarian groups, US Congress took action to prohibit funding for TIA, and the man who championed the project, a convicted felon involved in the Iran-Contra, Reagan-era arms smuggling, retired Admiral John Poindexter resigned.

The new updated, scrubbed, refreshed and made over version of Pentagon's discredited Total Information Awareness is your good, old Data Mining to the nth degree; the gradual dissolution of our individual freedoms in favor of a mammoth spy system that is representative of a larger trend that has been underway in the United States and in Europe; the seemingly inexorable drift toward a surveillance society.

In other words, with today's technology, every person and every one of their actions become visible on the world grid, 24/7. Yet, with this erosion of people's Constitutional rights, not a whimper is heard from the beaten down, demoralized, subjugated populace. UK's Department of Defense defines it as having complete control of everyone's actions at all times. This is but a tip of the proverbial iceberg.

PROMIS

What would you do if you possessed software that could think, understand every language in the world, provided peep holes into the innermost secret chambers of everyone else's computers, that could insert data into computers without people's knowledge, enter via the back door of secret bank accounts and then remove the money without leaving a trace; that could fill in blanks beyond human reasoning and also predict what people would do long before they did it, within a one percent margin of error? You would probably use it, wouldn't you?

Welcome to the world of PROMIS -

Prosecutor's Management Information System.

PROMIS is many things to many people. Think of a painting. To the scientist, a snowflake is a snowflake; to an artist, it may be an intricate pattern or an assemblage of minute curved surfaces. On the surface, PROMIS is a product. But it is also something more important and more personal, namely the artist's attitude to the invisible world in general; a question of an attitude of the mind.

It was originally designed to track cases through the legislative, judicial and executive branches by integrating computers of dozens of US Attorneys' offices around the country. The more data you entered, the more accurately the system could analyze and predict the final outcome of the cases.

All information on someone is fed into the software—educational, military, criminal, professional background, credit history, basically anything you can get your hands on, then the software is tasked with making an assessment, and finally rendering a conclusion based on the available information. The more information available, the better the software will predict the outcome.

PROMIS can literally predict human behavior based on information from people. The government and the spooks immediately recognized the financial and military application of PROMIS, especially the National Security Agency, which had millions of bits of intelligence coming into its facilities every day, and with only an antiquated Cray Supercomputer Network to log it, sort it, and analyze it. In other words, whoever owned PROMIS, once it was fused with artificial intelligence, could accurately predict commodities futures, real estate, or even the movement of entire armies on a

battlefield, not to mention every country's purchasing habits, drug habits, stereotypes, and psychological tendencies, in real time -based upon the information fed into it.

The program crossed a threshold in the evolution of computer programming. A quantum leap, if you like. Think of block-modeling social research theory. It describes the same unique vantage point from hypothetical and real life perspectives. For example, pick an actual physical point in space. Now, in your mind, move it further out than you ever thought possible. PROMIS progeny have made possible the positioning of satellites so far out in space that they are untouchable. The ultimate big picture.

There is another advantage: geomatics. The term applies to a related group of sciences - all involving satellite imagery used to develop geographic information systems, global positioning systems and remote sensing from space. Imaging that can actually determine the locations of natural resources such as oil, precious metals and other commodities. By providing client nations PROMIS-based software it could then be possible to compile a global database of every marketable natural resource. And it would not be necessary to even touch the resources because commodities and futures markets exist for all of them. An A.I.-enhanced, PROMIS-based program could then be the perfect set up to make billions of dollars in profits by watching and manipulating the world's political climate.

Subsequent research has clearly demonstrated that a similar remote hypothetical position could eliminate randomness from all human activity. Everything would be visible in terms of measurable and predictable patterns. Again, the ultimate big picture. The other thing to remember is that

where mathematics has proved that every human being on the earth is connected to every other by only six degrees of separation, in undercover operations the number shrinks to around three. In the PROMIS arena it often shrinks to two.

PROMIS is not a virus. It has to be installed as a program on the computer systems that you want to penetrate. That's where an Elbit Flash memory chip comes in. PROMIS maybe fitted with an Elbit Flash memory chip that activates power to the computer when it is turned off. That's because Elbit chips work on ambient electricity in a computer. When combined with another newly developed chip, the Petrie, which is capable of storing up to six months worth of key strokes, it is now possible to burst transmit all of a computer's activity in the middle of the night to a nearby receiver—say in a passing truck or even in a low-flying Signals Intelligence satellite.

There is something else about PROMIS you should know: the trap door. The trap door allows access to the information stored within any database by anyone who knows the correct access code. Sovereign nation's intelligence and banking records can be accessed through the Trojan trap door allowing unrestricted access, which helps ensure the survival of the US hegemony abroad and at home.

Sold to foreign governments, the PROMIS A.I. software could later be accessed by the United States government without other government's knowledge, from the shadows. A goal would be to penetrate every banking system in the world. The elite could then use PROMIS both to predict and to influence the movement of financial markets worldwide. However, in order to capture each market you would have to control, own or influence each

country's Intelligence, Armed Forces, and bank.

But why would one need to go through all the trouble of monitoring all of a foreign country's intelligence operations and military? There's an easier way to get what you want. Fit PROMIS with a Trojan door version on every computer you sell to Canada, Europe and Asia, both civilian and government, to monitor their military, banking and intelligence operations.

This places all data at constant risk of exposure. What makes the whole thing spectacular is that many governments are not aware of what they have gotten themselves into. Even if they were, there is little they can do about it at this stage in the game. These are mission-critical systems requiring years of development, not something you whip up in a jiffy at a hot dog stand. Forcing every nation on Earth into cooperating with whoever has the system could easily be done once PROMIS software is on line because software would "control" national banks, intelligence agencies and military.

By cornering, via unlimited access, banking, intelligence and the military, the mere threat of force is all that is needed. A weapon is only good if someone knows what it's capability is. Prior to using the atomic bomb it was irrelevant.

Governments have been provided with modified PROMIS software that each one of these nations then modified, or thought they modified, again to eliminate the trap door. But unknown to all of them, the Elbit chips in the systems bypassed the trap doors and permitted the transmission of data when everyone thought the computers were turned off and secure. This is how you can cripple everything that Canada, Europe and Asia do that you don't like. Please un-

derstand again, that the good old days of government officials looking through your garbage for clues to your behavior are long gone. Today, space has become the final frontier.

For example, NASA's unmanned Global Hawk research aircraft developed by Northrop Grumman Corporation flies up to 20,000 meters and provides the longest continuous observation of a tropical cyclone development ever recorded by an aircraft. The images are captured by Ames Research Center's HDVis camera. The hurricane surveillance mission is part of the Genesis and Rapid Intensification Process (GRIP) experiment, a NASA Earth science field experiment to better understand how tropical storms form and develop into major hurricanes.

The Global Hawk's science instruments have the capability to peer through cloud tops and measure the internal structure of a storm. The hurricane missions will offer new insights into the fundamental questions of hurricane genesis and intensification. But, again, it is mission specific and these missions can change and be adjusted to military missions depending on the needs of NASA and by extension, the United States government. That's not all.

Boeing has launched the next generation Global Positioning System (GPS) IIF-i satellite, the inaugural spacecraft in a 12-satellite constellation that the company is building for the US Air Force. GPS is the US Department of Defense's largest satellite constellation, with 30 spacecraft on orbit. The GPS IIF satellites will provide more precise and powerful signals, a longer design life, and many other benefits to nearly 1 billion civilian and military users worldwide.

Raytheon is developing advanced con-

trol segment (OCX), which will dramatically affect GPS command, control and mission capabilities and make it easier for the operations team to run the current GPS block II and all future GPS satellites. Raytheon has over forty years of experience in command and control systems for satellites. Other partners in the project include The Boeing Company, ITT, Braxton Technologies, Infinity Systems Engineering and the Jet Propulsion Laboratory and DARPA.

The Jet Propulsion Laboratory (JPL) in California manages all of the planetary programs for the National Aeronautics and Space Administration (NASA), including ways to make use of laser technology to communicate with spacecraft that are billions of miles away.

A key partner in all these technological military projects is Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency [DARPA]. So, what is DARPA?

According to the DARPA's own web page, it's mission is to maintain the technological superiority of the US military and prevent technological surprise from harming our national security by sponsoring revolutionary, high-payoff research bridging the gap between fundamental discoveries and their military use.

However, delving deeper, we find DARPA involved in development of a frightening technology with horrific implications. An August 5, 2003 Boston Globe story specifically discussed: "Defense Department funding brain-machine work." In it the writer states, It does not take much imagination to see in this the makings of a "Matrix"-like cyberpunk dystopia; chips that impose false memories, machines that scan for wayward thoughts, cognitively augmented government security forces that

impose a ruthless order on a recalcitrant population.

Back in the 1950s DARPA was the dominant sponsor of computer-related research. Cold War-driven projects like SAGE (Semi Automatic Ground Environment), an automated air-defense network of unmanned jet planes, led to a growing interest in war gaming and command systems studies.

Behavioral psychologists like J.C.R. Licklider hoped that in not too many years, human brains and computing machines will be coupled together very tightly, and that the resulting partnership will think as no human brain has ever thought and process data in a way not approached by the information-handling machines we know today.

That hope would take form in such later projects as DARPA's Augmented Cognition (Aug-Cog) to create soldier-computer 'dyads,' and the movement for a 'Post-Human Renaissance,' where there are no demarcations between bodily existence and computer simulation, between cybernetic mechanism and biological organism. This would become the Holy Grail of the front-end research that has spun off not only future battlefield technologies, but also much of today's video game industry.

A 2007 article titled "Video Games and the Wars of the Future" explains this phenomenon in no uncertain terms: A 1997 report entitled 'Modeling and Simulation: Linking Entertainment and Defense,' summarized the proceedings of a National Research Council conference which brought together representatives from the military and entertainment world. Their goal was to map out a working relationship whereby the same cutting-edge simulations and virtual reality research brought to bear on enhanced training programs for the military, could also be used in commercially

developed video games. Such would be the mission of the Institute for Creative Technologies (ICT).

The ultimate aim, explicitly outlined by some of ICT's creators, is to actually construct Star Trek's 'holodeck' (the holographic simulations room used on the TV show), whose research includes the role of video-game play on performance in simulated environments. Recent neurobiological studies have found that emotional experiences stimulate mechanisms that enhance the creation of long-term memories. Thus, more effective training scenarios can be designed by incorporating key emotional cues. Creating memories is exactly what simulation research is all about, according to West Point graduate Michael Macedonia, the chief scientist and technical director of PEO STRI who helped create the ICT.

The training techniques being designed by today's visionaries in virtual technologies and artificial intelligence are, in reality, based on nothing more than the reductionist belief that the human mind is a programmable system, not fundamentally different from an animal or machine.

The age of cyborgs, according to DARPA and ICT is just around the corner. Combined with DARPA's Advanced Wide FOV (field of view) Architectures for Image Reconstruction and Exploitation (AWARE), the system offers the ability to see farther, with higher clarity, and through darkness and/or obscurants is vital to nearly all-military operations.

The main driver for these requirements is to provide dismounted soldiers, ground troops and near-ground support platforms with the best available imaging tools for their combat effectiveness. The AWARE program will enable wide FOV, higher

resolution and multi-band imaging capability for increased target discrimination and search in all weather day/night conditions, increase operational capability (ability to see panoramic visible scene with multiple target tracking), and provide spectrometry capability using broad band sensors. The AWARE program will solve the current fundamental scaling limitations in imaging systems and demonstrate a design methodology for building compact systems, capable of forming images at or near the full diffraction-limited instantaneous field of view (FOV) achieved over a wide FOV.

This approach represents a dramatic advance over the current state of technology and allows the government virtual control over every moving object on the face of the Earth. The United States government calls this "Full Spectrum Dominance." Please take a minute and think about the implications. What's more, DARPA has recently successfully tested a gigapixel glass camera with 1.4 and 0.96 gigapixel resolution enabling extremely high resolution shots with smaller system volume and less distortion.

These secret programs, from developing techniques to overcome fundamental limits in current camera scaling, field of view (FOV), pixels and wavelengths continues to advance military imaging across the infrared spectrum. According to DARPA's press release: Solutions to these limitations will enable high resolution, large FOV, multi-band, and broadband multifunctional camera technologies to enable detection, recognition and identification of targets at longer standoff distances and improve situational awareness.

In November 2012, DARPA unveiled its cutting edge, state of the art, Space Surveillance Telescope, allegedly to: "track and

catalogues space debris." Able to search an area in space the size of the United States in seconds, SST is capable of detecting a small laser pointer on top of New York City's Empire State Building from a distance equal to Miami, Florida.

SST data will be fed into the Space Surveillance Network, a US Air Force program charged with cataloging and observing space objects. The SSN is a worldwide network of 29 space surveillance sensors, including radar and optical telescopes, both military and civilian. This information will be used with revolutionary new technology with far reaching military and civilian implications called augmented reality.

AUGMENTED REALITY

Augmented Reality is the melding of the real world with the computer-generated imagery. In other words, elements, augmented by computer-generated sensory input, that enrich the user's perception of the real world. Now, the US Defense Department has ordered special augmented reality contact lenses that create a virtual display superimposed over the normal field of vision. The Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) placed an order with Innovega for lenses, which work with special glasses to enable the wearer to focus on faraway and close objects at the same time. The human eye on its own can only focus on one distance at a time.

The BBC reports: The contact lenses work by allowing the wearer to focus on two things at once; both the information projected onto the glasses' lenses and the more distant view that can be seen through them, resulting in superhuman vision. They do this by having two different filters. The central part of each lens sends light from the HUD towards the middle of the pupil, while the outer part sends light from the sur-

rounding environment to the pupil's rim.

The system works in conjunction with glasses that project an image or information onto the lens or a display screen. This project has far reaching military applications for DARPA such as enabling soldiers on the ground to see images generated by drones or satellites to complex situational awareness systems encompassing features such as friend/foe identification, multiple sensory interfaces, location intelligence and interactive battlefield medical support, akin to what Arnold Schwarzenegger's character wore in the movie Terminator.

Can these technologies be converged on the battlefield? How about a communication network that connects every one of the soldiers and put together an ad-hoc, self-healing mesh network? Every soldiers has a one-two Megabit per second data rate wirelessly, and they will have a six megabit per second rate burst, and because it is ad-hoc self healing, it means all those packets of visual information from video, voice or moving maps are going to jump from soldier to soldier spread over an 18 kilometer area, tailor-made for urban warfare in Mega Cities.

Every time a soldier engaged in combat, their data packets would hop from one to another. The soldier vehicles would have bidirectional amplifiers and antennas in them that could communicate to a command post or an operational center. In other words, for the first time, soldiers in the tactical operations center command post, could see and direct warfare in real time, remotely, almost as a video gamer.

FUTURISTIC TECHNOLOGY

Multi -technological convergence has seen us through to the "smart phone" and we are now embracing computer vision. Three-D Augmented Reality has become a

gateway to a virtual universe. It allows us to see elements around us, adding an unlimited number of details to what we already know about the objects; the rich, new environment of virtual world.

This new technology can observe a scene and identify the elements within it—people, objects, their history, both past and present. On a simple scale, there are massive opportunities for everyday consumer use. For example, you could browse for hotels and look at the rooms before making a booking.

What ANW (articulated naturalness environment) is doing, is to break the barrier that we have with a conventional desktop. Current technology only provides us with the 20-30% of the actual digital experience, but with ANW we can get 100% of the experience by embracing that virtual world. ANW opens the door to the virtual universe where our mind is the only boundary.

So, what can be done with all this technology?

DARPA's Video and Image Retrieval and Analysis Tool (VIRAT) and Persistent Stare Exploitation and Analysis System (PerSEAS) programs very soon hope to enable better real-time combat analysis of huge amounts of data generated from multiple types of sensors.

With VIRAT's ability to identify and highlight key actions, and PerSEAS's ability to 'see' dangerous combinations of actions as activities, analysts will soon be able to concentrate on more detailed reviews and understanding of the data.

VIRAT is focused on full-motion video, from platforms such as Predator or Aero-stats, allowing analysts to either monitor a live downlink for specific actions of interest, or search an existing archive for past occurrences. These searches may be con-

ducted using a video clip as the input query.

VIRAT finds actions that are short in duration and occur in small geographic areas. PerSEAS focuses on wide-area coverage, such as data from Constant Hawk, Gorgon Stare, ARGUS-IS and other persistent sensors.

PerSEAS observes multiple actions over a long duration and large geographic regions to postulate complex threat activities. Algorithms from VIRAT provide some of the underlying capabilities within PerSEAS.

There are a number of trends leading to the pervasiveness of these technologies, including an expanding global economy, the potentially of far-reaching improvements in processing power, a greater cultural assimilation and awareness of technology, and the continued convergence of information and communication technologies (ICT). In turn, according to the Strategic Trends Report: ICT will itself be a major engine of growth for the global economy.

So, big business of the future is Big Brother's all pervasive control. In fact, with greater and greater population unrest, information communication technologies will be the big business. The report agrees: It is likely that the majority of the global population will find it difficult to turn the outside world off.

However, a dissociative effect is but one of the aspects of overcoming resistance and changing the established paradigm of society. Listen to Theodore Adorno of Frankfurt School: It seems obvious, that the modification of the potentially fascist structure cannot be achieved by psychological means alone. The task is comparable to that of eliminating neurosis, or delinquency, or nationalism from the world. These are products of the total organization of society and are to be changed only as that society is

changed.

And what would happen if someone decided to "turn the outside world off" and get off the grid? The world will come looking for you. The Strategic Trends Report doesn't mince words: Techniques for overcoming resistance can be improved and adapted for use with groups and even for use on a mass scale. Remember, the two key objectives of the elite are control and population reduction.

HUMAN CATTLE

The methodology of taming the captive herd hasn't changed in the past 500 years. In the days of the British Empire, first came gunboats, muskets, and then Venetian-style diplomacy. Thus, the people are subjected, more or less, in the fashion that one herds wild animals into corrals. Then the business of taming the captive herd. Forceful restraint is still obligatory. Those captives tending to rebelliousness must be detected, and either eliminated or reduced to a moral condition of stale jello. The flock must be bred to evoke in the cultivated descendants the desired attributes of milkiness, meatiness, and docility. In this way, the captive breed is brought into a state of self-government, in which the ruling bureaucracy is more savagely elitist than the elite themselves. At that latter point in the dumbing-down process, come the winds-of-change, and the captives are entrusted with the duties of fettering themselves at night, or whatever the IMF, the World Bank or the financial markets suggest.

With technological progress and general advancement in all areas of science, the world's population has surpassed seven billion people. With the Internet, we have access to knowledge that half-a-century ago was only accessible to only the elite's highest circles. A restless ever-expanding-

population mass, diminishing natural resources, instant access to information, with the controlled media playing an ever-diminishing role, are all of a great concern to the elite.

We never asked for this. But here we are.

The intense cross-pollination between the computer, biotech and quantum revolutions will bring an unprecedented power to fore in the 21st century. What will the world look like a generation from now? What's undeniable, the rise of the machine is here. It is all around us. We can no longer ignore it. The augmented man-machine will be faster than us humans. They will be stronger than us. Certainly, they will last much longer than us.

You may think they are the future. But you are wrong. We are. If I had a wish, I would wish to be human, to know how it feels to feel, to hope, to despair, to wonder and to love. To know that I am unique through my divine spark of reason. Near future man-machines can achieve immortality by not wearing out. We can achieve immortality simply by doing one great thing for humanity.

A PATRIOT'S DIARY



**ELITIST CORPORATE
BILLIONAIRES HAVE BIG
PLANS FOR AMERICA AND
NONE OF IT IS GOING TO
BE GOOD FOR YOU**

**IN THIS ISSUE:
TRANSHUMANISM**

VOL. 01

ESTABLISHED 8/2020

NO.05

CHAPTER FIVE TRANSHUMANISM

December 31, 1999: The night before the new millennium. The time of great expectations, of great changes and great unknowns. On that night, the then president Bill Clinton, spoke to America from the nation's capital.

"Tonight we celebrate the change of centuries, the dawning of the new millennium, we celebrate the future, imagining an even more remarkable twenty-first century. So we Americans must not fear change. Instead, let us welcome it, embrace it and create it. Such a triumph will require great efforts from us all. It will require us to stand together against the forces of hatred, bigotry, terror and destruction. It will require us to make further breakthroughs in science and technology. To cure dreaded diseases, to heal broken bodies, unlock secrets from global warming to black holes in the universe."

Then, one day it all changed. 9-11 became the watershed moment in America's and the world's history. Diplomacy ended on

September 11, 2001. The reality and risks of an open global conflict, or a more clandestine secret war of attrition were thrust into the immediate and unavoidable focus of a world, which has, for the most part, chosen not to understand what is at stake.

This war will not be fought with bullets and bombs. It is an economic war, a human resources war, a war between nations and their surrogates, a war between secret societies and humanity. Us against them. Seven billion people against a handful of the world's most powerful and ruthless individuals. The chain of events set in motion on September 11 dictates that the United States, Russia, France, China, Germany, Great Britain, India, Israel and anyone else who can hold his own shall continue on with a series of global military confrontations to control the natural resources of the planet.

With the shedding of the first blood, the dropping of the first bomb, the killing of the first child, the death of the first serviceman; a one-way border to Hell has been crossed.

Because of an ever expanding population base, food and water wars are no longer a far-fetched conspiracy, but a frightening reality.

In the process, our civilization has truly reached a point of no return. And with that crossing, economic and political forces have combined to form a "perfect storm"; the ravages of its outburst, now visible in every nook and corner of the planet. There is no turning back. I wish I could say it another way, soften the blow, somehow. The "New Order" that I describe in this book with such determination and detail is here. It is not a monolith, however; no single group of rich folks sits together in a dark room debating our planetary future. It is, quite literally, an order in which world power aggregates along geographic/geologic lines, forcing regions to become players against each other and running roughshod over the nationalist sentiments of their subject populations.

Most people still think in terms of nation-states, a virtuous concept cynically administered by a pathologically meddlesome, promiscuous government spokesmen like a daily dose of vitamins or anti-depressants. I think in terms of money, innovation and technology that money can buy.

Money is a physical concept, not attached to a human sentiment or national identity. That's why all the dots I paint in this book connect in one straight line. It is about a wholesale transfer of the world's wealth into fewer and fewer hands administered by ruthless and increasingly desperate elite. The collapse of the world's financial system is here, and with it, a crisis of proportions unseen in the annals of human history.

The battle lines have been drawn. Area of conflict: Planet Earth. In the 20th century, geography and money proved to be the ultimate trump cards because geography was governing economic decision-making. Af-

ghanistan, Iraq, resources-rich South America and Africa, oil-rich Middle East, slave labor rich South East Asia.

Humanity, throughout history, has faced genocides, atrocities, poverty and starvation. One thing is for certain though, in the end, good has always triumphed...until now. In this new era, technology, like never before, is destined to play a decisive role. Behind this realignment, enormous streams of capital are being expended and, more importantly, invested behind the scenes. The people controlling this money are not about to see their control dissipate as the nation-states vanish. Money makes its own rules. It is all about control of everything on the planet.

It no longer matters who runs which Western country. The powerful men behind the curtain (secret societies, the elite, London, Wall Street and other financial interests) will remove anyone not to their liking, or bad for their business. Business is money, and money makes its own rules.

Totality of rule is not the only parameter of totalitarianism. The limitlessness of power also proceeds from an omnipresent center. In the new totalitarian movement, this omnipresent directive force communicates through technological advancement and paradigm shift, the dominant nodes of the interlocked system.

THE AGE OF TRANSITIONS

With the onset of post 9-11 world, we, the people, were asked to make some serious changes in the name of freedom, and fight against terrorists. The war on terror had begun, and with it we found ourselves living in the "terror" of a post 9-11 world. While people were slapping red, white and blue bumper stickers on their cars, the US government was busy holding a conference concerned with changes so large that they promised to alter human nature itself. 21st century goals were discussed in preparation in what

would come to be known as "The Age of Transitions."

December 3, 2001: A secret conference is held in Arlington, Virginia, USA. The title "Age of Transitions" was coined by Newt Gingrich, in his introduction to the National Science Foundation and Department of Commerce sponsored workshop on NBIC technologies (nanotechnologies, biology, information technology and cognitive technology). This workshop featured a wide range of participants, from governmental and private institutions to industry and academia such as nuclear and aerospace technology, psychology, computer science, chemistry, venture capital, medicine, bioengineering and social sciences.

It was a chance for experts from NASA, MIT, Carnegie Mellon University, the Department of Defense, Hewlett Packard, the American Enterprise Institute, IBM, Raytheon, DARPA, National Institute of Mental Health and numerous others handpicked for the occasion, to discuss their visions for the future. And the visions discussed for the future were nothing short of Promethean. A stated key goal was "enhancing human performance." This in turn would lead to a "more efficient societal structure."

Technological convergence was given as the answer to solve all of the world's now infamous global problems. I quote from the report: Convergence of the sciences can initiate a new renaissance, embodying a holistic view of technology based on transformative tools, the mathematics of complex systems, and unified cause-and-effect understanding of the physical world from the nanoscale to the planetary scale.

The participants at the secret conference promised to bring about a new renaissance of human development. As the world economy descends in a downward spiral to Hell, the time for the elite to make the right decision gets shorter and shorter. They aren't

afraid of freedom. They are afraid of the chaos that erupts when individuals have nothing but morality to constrain them. Absolute freedom is no better than chaos.

According to the report: Science and technology will increasingly dominate the world, as population, resource exploitation, and potential social conflict grow. And grow it will.

Technological advancements are not the end of the world, but merely seeds for change. And change never comes without pain. It's in our nature to want to rise above our limits. Think about it. We were cold, so we harnessed fire. We were weak, so we invented tools.

Every time we met an obstacle, mankind used creativity and ingenuity to overcome it. The cycle is inevitable. But, will the outcome always be good? How often have we chased the dream of progress only to see that dream perverted? The elite, the men who run the world from behind the curtain, have always understood this. Technology offers strength, strength enables dominance, and dominance paves the way for abuse. It also risks giving some men absolute power over others, regardless of the cost to human life.

In the past, we have had to compensate for weaknesses. But what if we get to a point when we never need to feel weak or morally conflicted again? What if the paths they, the men behind the curtain, want us to take, enables them to control every aspect of our lives?

The Titan, Prometheus, gave mankind fire, a gift he stole from the Gods. Prometheus represents the ability of humankind to discover new forms of technology, new universal physical principles, and to incorporate them into the life and lives of the human species in order to change the relationship of human-beings with the universe as a whole. Fire, was the first real piece of technology. 100,000 BC - stone tools, 4,000BC - the wheel,

IX century AD - gunpowder. XV century - the printing press. XIX century - the light bulb. XX century - the automobile, television, nuclear weapons, spacecraft, Internet. XXI century - biotech, nanotech, fusion and fission, space travel. In the next 50 years, we will be able to create cybernetic individuals, who will be completely indistinguishable from us.

Think about it! Think how far we have come from the first television sets 90 years ago to today, and to the next generation into the future! It is simply mindboggling.

2045: A NEW ERA FOR HUMANITY

With that in mind, a new mega-movement was founded: Russia 2045. Its objective is to create a new vector for civilization. It is aimed at human development and evolution. The Global Future 2045 International Congress, held in Moscow in February 2012, laid out a stark vision of the future for neo-humanity where AI, cybernetics, nanotech and other emerging technologies replace mankind; an openly transhumanist vision now being steered by the elite, but which emerged out of the Darwinian-circles directed by the likes of T.H. Huxley and his grandchildren Julian, who coined the term Transhumanism, and Aldous Huxley, author of *Brave New World*. Resistance to this rapid shift in society, the 2045 conference argues, is nothing short of a return to the middle ages.

The elite have great plans for the future: Promethean plans. The downside is that we, the people, have not been invited to the party. According to Global Future 2045 International Congress by 2015, we will have an autonomous system providing life support for the brain and allowing it interaction with the environment is created.

By 2020, we will have the ability to transplant the brain into an AVATAR being. With AVATAR being, man receives new, expanded life. By 2025, new generation of AVATAR provides complete transmission of sensations

from all five robotic sensory organs to the operator. By 2030, plans are already in the drawing stages to create 'RE-Brain,' the colossal project of brain-reverse-engineering is implemented. World science comes very close to understanding the principles of consciousness. Scientists are convinced that by 2035, the first successful attempt to transfer one's personality to an alternative carrier will take place. The epoch of cybernetic immortality begins.

In one generation, bodies made of nanorobots, can take any shape or rise alongside hologram bodies. By 2045, we will see drastic changes in social structure. The main priority of this development is spiritual self-improvement. A new era dawns. The era of neo-humanity.

Indeed, the transhumanists have big plans for humanity. Their star-studded goal is called "Project AVATAR" - human like robots controlled via brain computer interface, supported and financed by US Department of Defense via DARPA and NASA. What's fascinating is that David Cameron's futurist film *Avatar* and our real world are almost identical. The elite plans and the film's storyline are too similar to be a coincidence.

As *Avatar* begins, the year is 2154. Pandora is run by corporate elite at the top of world government (this is not free-market enterprise hut total monopoly). The earth has been mined to depletion, its natural world destroyed, and the ruling elite won't hesitate to do the same to other worlds. To facilitate their planned exploitation of Pandora, a scientific elite works under the occupying military force, which in turn serves the mega-corporation financing the mission.

The towering ten-foot blue Avatars are the result of individual human DNA fused to Pandora's humanoid DNA, the Na'vi. Once the hybrid body has been grown in a tank, the team can transfer an individual's consciousness into the avatars, retaining the person's

full identity.

This may seem futuristic, but according to a mega project Russia 2045 movement, they intend to create a new vector for civilization, aimed at future human development and evolution by integrating new discoveries and development from the sciences, physics, energetic, aeronautics, bioengineering, nanotechnology, neurology, cybernetics and cognitive science.

The project is supposed to lead humanity away from the murder of nature and physical death, forward to the realm of freedom and infinite universe of our inner world. War and violence are unacceptable. Man's priority is his development as spiritual self-improvement.

Where have we heard this before? How do you solve these universal problems? By exercising universal control over all of humanity. One World Government anyone? Russia 2045 mega projects are linked to the Age of Transitions, the National Science Foundation Converging Technologies NBIC report, and Future Trends 2007-2036 Report issued by the UK government, but discussed several years before at the Bilderberg 2005 conference in Germany.

Henry Kissinger, David Rockefeller, Brzezinski, Hudson Institute, Carnegie Endowment, MIT, Harvard, Stanford, Yale, Bilderberg, CFR, Trilateral Commission: Cross pollination of the same people and organizations pulling the strings from behind the scenes. So, what will future Man look like? By 2015, the race for immortality begins. In the next three years, the transhumanists want to create an AVATAR - a robotic human copy controlled by brain computer interface.

According to Russia 2045 the 2045 social network for open innovation is expanding with projects such as AVATAR-A, a robotic copy of the human body controlled via Biological Computer Interface. Or an AVATAR-B, in which a human brain is transplanted at

the end of one's life. Or an AVATAR-C, in which an artificial brain in which a human personality is transferred at the end of one's life.

Basically, what these scientists want to do is to incrementally move the human mind into more disembodied and, no better way to say it, futuristic vehicles: first a humanoid robot controlled entirely by a human brain via brain-machine interface, then a conscious human brain transplanted into a humanoid robot, then consciousness uploaded to a computer, and finally a hologram that contains a full conscious human mind.

Can this be done? Yet, a bigger question is just how far away is humanity from technically reaching these lofty goals? Experts agree that a key element is to be able to reverse-engineer the human brain. And the key to reverse-engineering the human brain lies in decoding and simulating the cerebral cortex—the seat of cognition. Futurist Ray Kurzweil and one of the visionaries behind Russia 2045 project says: It would be the first step toward creating machines that are more powerful than the human brain. These supercomputers could be networked into a cloud computing architecture to amplify their processing capabilities. Meanwhile, algorithms that power them could get more intelligent. Together these could create the ultimate machine that can help us handle the challenges of the future.

The Russia 2045 report goes on to mention that: "By 2035, an implantable information chip could be developed and wired directly to the user's brain, synthetic sensory perception beamed directly to the user's senses," and integrated with the global civilization; that is a hive mind, which is outright mind control, with no strings attached, in case you are wondering what I am talking about. But, more on that later.

As we have seen from the Strategic Trends Report, disconnecting from the hive

mind will get the military police at your door in no time. Fittingly, two of the attendees at the Bilderberg 2012 conference in Chantilly, Virginia were Anatoly Chubais, CEO of open joint-stock company RUSNANO (formerly Russian Corporation of Nanotechnologies) and a key ally of the Clinton Administration. Chubais is also a former Vice Premier of the Russian government under Yeltsin.

Chubais, in the mid 1990s, was credited with "shock therapy" privatization and the creation of the Russian oligarchs that overnight left 40% of Russians penniless and starving. The other Russian attending Bilderberg 2012 was Igor Ivanov, Associate member of Russian Academy of Science and President of Russian International Affairs Council, a subsidiary of the powerful US based Council on Foreign Relations.

This is textbook TransHumanism, rooted in many ancient orders and the philosophy of eugenics. At its heart, TransHumanism represents an esoteric quest for godhood among certain circles of the elite connected to Masonry, occultism and science/technology wherein supposedly evolving, superior beings 'ethically' replace lesser humans. This philosophy is portrayed in the blockbuster film Prometheus, directed by Sir Ridley Scott.

PROMETHEUS THE MOVIE FUTURE PLANS OF THE ELITE

The ideas in Prometheus are at the core of many ancient civilizations and the ideas presented in the film at the heart of Western secret societies. Across the world we see early civilizations' obsession with what they believed to be off-world influences. From Nazca lines in South America to the Pyramids of Egypt, we see artifacts, testament to early men's obsession to off-world manipulators. Every ancient culture believed they were communicating with men from the sky. One could say that Prometheus movie is simply art imitating life, and putting a 21st century spin on the beliefs of the Dogon tribe in Af-

rica.

What makes Prometheus such a powerful film is the fact that people unquestionably accept the reality presented—always. Popular culture, movies, music carry messages about how society works and how people should behave. Subliminal messages permeate television programs, computer games, magazines, billboards, products, and musical productions. They are just one of the weapons in the arsenal of psychopathic corporations whose entire modus operandi concerns profit and dehumanization.

All that is truly aesthetic, traditional, cultural or substantial merely stands in the way of their monopolistic stratagems, their aggressive, relentless efforts at reducing the entire human race to a body of narcissistic, sense-infatuated, desensitized, amoral, immoral or actively criminal smiling depressives.

Nevertheless, few people are aware of what we are up against. It is a secret, insidious type of war whose main battleground is the people's minds. Its main weapons are propaganda and mass brainwashing mostly by using disinformation, deception, and lies. This is the real meaning of ideological content. It presents the worldview that influences the people who watch the programming. Through the use of symbols, Hollywood does it repeatedly, in order to hide real meaning of the story.

Symbols are oracular forms - mysterious patterns creating vortices in the substances of the invisible world. Figures pregnant with an awful power, which, when properly fashioned, in the world of the occult, unleash powerful forces upon the earth. Cynics who continue to doubt whether symbols and images have any lasting negative effect on consciousness should remember and study the most recent example of mass control—that of Nazi Germany. The Nazis openly used ritual choreography, ancient symbols and

rallying chants, powerful mystical logos and regalia, and so on, to force men into a hive mentality. The sacredness of numbers begins with the Great First Cause, the One, and ends only with the zero—symbol of the infinite and boundless universe.

Light, the inspired source of illumination, is a key symbol in western secret societies. One such symbol in America is the Statue of Liberty. Statue of Liberty, the original name for which was "Liberty Enlightening the World," signifies occultly the Light Bearer, Lucifer, one of the key symbols of the Illuminati, a fact that French Freemason Frederic Bartholdi, designer of the Statue of Liberty, was well aware of.

The torch is an ancient symbol. In Greek mythology, the original "torch-bearer" was Prometheus, the Titan who stole the divine, impregnating flame from the gods in order to give it to humanity. In fact, the story of Christianity begins with a great blinding light from which men stumble only gradually, their eyes dazzled, toward the path of spiritual evolution, thus transforming the most perfect of animals on Earth into a potential god.

Which leads to an obvious question: Are we the Gods yet? Except that the "we" doesn't refer to us, the people, humanity in general, but rather to a privileged elite. 99% of humanity is oblivious to changes taking place around them.

How much of a wild guess would it be, if we were to predict a dystopian future for mankind where after a financial Armageddon that transferred most of the world's wealth into the hands of the moneyed elite, the poor and wretched masses live under the high tech tyranny of wealthy elite?

The elite have a Promethean plan to change the world and to transform the very essence of humanity. The Russia 2045 conference makes this very clear. We are facing a choice to fall into a new dark age, into

affliction and degradation, or to find a new model for human development, and create not simply a new civilization but a new mankind. What we need is not a new technological revolution but a new civilizational paradigm. New philosophy and ideology, new ethics, new culture, new psychology and new metaphysics. We must reset our limits. Go beyond ourselves, beyond the Earth and beyond the solar system. New reality and future MAN will arise.

The elite's Promethean goals are two-tiered. On the one hand, the elite have funded technological progress for themselves. On the other, deindustrialization and zero growth as an economic prescription for the rest of mankind.

This was clearly delineated in a report titled "The Changing Images of Man." I quote from the report: The concepts of democracy and freedom have disappeared, to be replaced by a high-tech dictatorship based on surveillance, monitoring, mass media indoctrination, police oppression and a radical division of social classes.

Never publicly released and secretly named, "The Changing Images of Man," sprang from a policy report prepared by the Stanford Research Institute Centre for the study of Social Policy. The 319 page mimeographed report was prepared by a team of fourteen researchers and directed by a panel of twenty-three controllers including: Margaret Mead, B.F. Skinner, Ervin Laszlo of the United Nations, Sir Geoffrey Vickers of British Intelligence. The entire project was overseen by Professor Willis Harmon, a "futurist," whose specialty was promoting a post-industrial social paradigm as a popular version of how to transform the United States into Aldous Huxley's Brave New World. In a 1961 lecture, Aldous Huxley had described a police state as: ... the final revolution" - a "dictatorship without tears," where people "love their servitude."

The twenty-first century will be the era of the World Controllers. He said the goal was to produce "a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies so that people will, in fact, have their liberties taken away ... but ... will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda or brainwashing ... enhanced by pharmacological methods.... There seems to be no good reason why a thoroughly scientific dictatorship should ever be overthrown.

The aim of the Stanford study, state the authors, is to change the desire of mankind from that of industrial progress to one that embraces "spiritualism" [War by non-violent or non-linear confrontation] The study asserts that, in our present society, the "image of industrial and technological man" is obsolete and must be "discarded."

Therefore, the SRI study concludes, we must change the industrial-technological image of man fast. Analysis of the nature of contemporary societal problems leads to the conclusion that... the images of man that dominated the last two centuries will be inadequate for the post-industrial era. In fact, this far-reaching initiative for silent-weapon technology was first discussed and put into action as an official doctrine by the Policy Committee of the Bilderberg Group at their inaugural meeting in 1954.

Then they used the term "Quiet War" [WWIII] to describe the overt tactical methodology to subjugate the human race. The document, titled TOP SECRET: Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars, An introductory Programming Manual, was uncovered quite by accident on July 7, 1986, when an employee of the Boeing Aircraft Company purchased a surplus IBM copier for scrap parts at a sale and discovered inside details of a plan, hatched in the embryonic days of the "Cold War." This manual of strategies called for control of the masses through manipulation of industry, peoples' pastimes, education and

political leanings. It called for a quiet revolution, pitting brother against brother, to divert the public's attention from what is really going on.

Here is a partial quote from this document (TM-SW7905.1):

It is patently impossible to discuss social engineering or the automation of a society, i.e., the engineering of social automation systems (silent weapons) on a national or worldwide scale without implying extensive objectives of social control and destruction of human life, i.e., slavery and genocide. This manual is in itself an analog declaration of intent. Such writing must be secured from public scrutiny. Otherwise, it might be recognized as a technically formal declaration of domestic war. Furthermore, whenever any person or group of persons in a position of great power and without full knowledge and consent of the public, uses such knowledge and methodology for economic conquest - it must be understood that a state of domestic warfare exists between said person or group of persons and the public. The solution of today's problems requires an approach, which is ruthlessly candid, with no agonizing over religious, moral or cultural values. You have qualified for this project because of your ability to look at human society with cold objectivity, and yet analyze and discuss your observations and conclusions with others of similar intellectual capacity without a loss of discretion or humility. Such virtues are exercised in your own best interest. Do not deviate from them.

THE FUTURE IS WE

It was the hope of the three conferences, "The Age of Transitions," the "Global Future 2045 International Congress" and the "NBIC" conference, to integrate humanity with nature to save the Planet Earth from mankind. Visions laid out included robotics, cybernetics, artificial intelligence, life extension, brain enhancement, brain-to-brain interac-

tion, virtual reality, genetic engineering, teleportation, human-machine interfaces, neuromorphic engineering and enhanced human capabilities for defense purposes. One thing is obvious. For the first time in history, the elite feel they have a chance to steal the fire from the gods. To turn away from it now, to stop pursuing a future in which technology and biology combine, leading to the promise of a "Singularity" - would mean to deny the very essence of who they are.

The Singularity is an era in which the collective intelligence of mankind will become increasingly, "nonbiological and trillions of times more powerful than it is today - the dawning of a new civilization through technological means, which will enable us to transcend our biological limitations and amplify our creativity. I will come back to the idea of Singularity later in the chapter.

The elite can now become the gods they have always been striving to be. We, the great unwashed, might as well get used to it. After everything they have seen, all the fighting and the chaos, the fact is, as far as the elite are concerned, deciding the future for all of mankind shouldn't be left up to a mass of raw minds swayed by elementary needs.

The elite's actual affection for the masses is captured in the following passage by T. H. Huxley: The great mass of mankind has neither the liking, nor the aptitude, for either literacy, or scientific, or artistic pursuits; nor, indeed, for excellence of any sort. And in any case, he said, the "great mass" was doomed to poverty due to overpopulation: What profits it to the human Prometheus, if the vulture of pauperism is eternally to tear his very vitals?

This is the very same sentiment that another secret society, Britain's Coefficients Club, expressed back in 1902. The Bilderberg Group, in fact, is a natural extrapolation from this Club, founded in 1902. Lord Alfred Milner of the Round Table spoke

of his vision for the future during a 1903 meeting at St. Ermin's Hotel, over half a century before the Bilderberg Group was founded.

Milner stressed a point: We must have an aristocracy, not of privilege, but of understanding and purpose, or mankind will fail. The solution does not lie in direct confrontation. We can defeat democracy because we understand the workings of the human mind, the mental hinterlands hidden behind the persona. I see human progress, not as the spontaneous product of crowds of raw minds swayed by elementary needs, but as a natural but elaborate result of intricate human interdependencies.

In the early 20th century, the common sentiment of the elite was called eugenics. After World War II with genocide still fresh in people's minds, the term was first changed to "interdependence," and later in the century to "reengineering." Today, it is called convergence; turning the genocidal view of the world upside-down and inside out. Convergence is a priority area of importance in implementing the great promise of a new day for the 21st century.

In the past half century we have unlocked some of the greatest secrets of the cosmos, and have advanced mankind towards a new world, breathing new fire and spirit into our understanding of the Universe. And in the process, some of the ideas have gone from being awe-inspiring and revolutionary in their content to being perceived as part of the conventional wisdom.

TRANSHUMANISM

One generously funded and organized group stands above all others in plotting this funding for convergence: the "World Transhumanist Association."

Transhumanism is an ultra high tech dream of computer scientists, philosophers, neural scientists and many others. It seeks to use radical advances in technology to aug-

ment the human body, mind and ultimately the entire human experience. It is the philosophy that supports the idea that mankind should pro-actively enhance itself and steer the course of its own evolution. Transhumanists wish to become what they call "post-human." A post-human is someone who has been modified with performance enhancing body and brain augmentations to the point that they could no longer call themselves human. They have mutated themselves into an all-together new being.

Many people have trouble understanding what the true transhumanism movement is all about, and why it's so awful. After all, it's just about improving our quality of life, right? Or is transhumanism about social control on a gigantic scale? In fact, "social control" is exactly how powerful American foundations such as the Rockefeller Foundation, Carnegie Endowment and Macy Foundation see it. The ability to make machines act like humans, and the ability to treat humans as machines; the final accomplishment of H.G. Wells' old Fabian goal of a 'scientific world order' where everything is as neat as a differential equation, and unpredictable things such as human creativity never mess things up.

To most people, this sounds like something from a science fiction film. Few are aware of constant breakthroughs in technology, which makes the transhumanist vision a very real possibility for the near future. For example, neurochip interfaces, computer chips that connect directly to the brain are being developed right now. The ultimate goal of a brain chip would be to increase intelligence thousands of times over, basically turning the human brain into the super computer.

Lifelong emotional well-being is also a key concept within transhumanism. This can be achieved through a recalibration of the pleasure centers in the brain. Pharmaceuti-

cal mood renders have been suggested, which will be cleaner and safer than the mind-altering drugs.

This is Huxley's 21st century scientific dictatorship without tears. The era of the World Controllers and, as Huxley said, there seems to be no good reason why a thoroughly scientific dictatorship should ever be overthrown.

The goal is to replace all aversive experience with pleasure beyond the doubts of normal, human experience.

Nanotechnology, for example, is a pivotal area concerning transhumanists. It is the science of creating machines, which are the size of molecules. Such machines could create organic tissue for medical use.

Using this type of technology could dramatically prolong life span. The Global Future 2045 International Congress predicted that by 2045, it will be possible to live forever by combining technology and biology into an event called, "The Singularity."

The Singularity would occur at the point in which artificial intelligence surpasses the capabilities of the human brain. From cyborgs with very long life spans, to downloading consciousness itself into a machine, transhumanists say that it is impossible to predict exactly what a post-human will be, but that it will be better. Such lofty promises are being embraced by many people, for a better world for everyone.

No matter how you look at it, Singularity is being promoted as the great solution to our 21st century global problems. And thanks to the human genome project, we will soon be able to decode DNA itself. Through the use of applied genetics, science will then be able to improve the human race. What most people don't realize is that this concept is not new. Transhumanism was born out of humanism, which is yet another clever disguise of "scientism," created specifically so that glo-

bal eugenics operations could be carried out without being noticed.

EUGENICS

Throughout history, there have been those, who, with an eye to specific political objectives have used terror or the threat of terror against targeted populations. The scientific rationale for tyranny has always been attractive to the elites, because it creates a convenient excuse to treat their fellow men lower than animals.

Eugenics, a crackpot notion of hereditary superiority and inferiority, originated in the 1880s and 1890s, and spawned by a British network of families, including Darwin's cousin, Sir Francis Galton, Thomas Huxley, Sir Arthur Balfour, the Cadbury and the Wedgewood families as well as other late 19th century British Empire strategists linked to the Round Table movement of Cecil Rhodes and Lord Alfred Milner.

Darwin and Huxley were members of the networks set up by the British East Indian Company and Privy Council to remold the cultural, scientific, and religious philosophy in England for imperial rule. Since Charles Darwin virtually never spoke in public, Huxley became his mouthpiece, his self-proclaimed 'bulldog.'

The name "eugenics" was coined by Galton from a Greek term meaning "well-born," and already in 1869 Galton had written a book, *Hereditary Genius*, which argued that the aristocratic families of the British Empire were, in fact, a superior race. That mental qualities are biologically inherited; that the white race is the biologically best endowed to dominate the world, and that the English are the cream of the white race. The fact that in the struggle for life, they had made it to the very top of society proved that they were the very best that humanity had to offer.

In his 1872 *Enigmas of Life*, W. R. Greg,

considered the co-founder of eugenics with Galton, said that Britain owes her world-wide dominion and the wide diffusion of her race over the globe, to a daring and persistent energy with which no other variety of mankind is so largely dowered. At all events it is the strongest and the fittest who most prevail, multiply, and spread, and become in the largest measure the progenitors of future nations.

Darwin credited his discovery of evolution to Reverend Parson Thomas Malthus, a hired pen for the British East Indian Company, who popularized the theory of "scarcity, limited natural resources." Malthusian law is similar to what was proposed for the UN 1994 Cairo Population Conference, a theory in demographics regarding population growth developed during the industrial revolution on the basis of the writings of Malthus' famous 1798, *An Essay on the Principle of Population*, which was nothing more than a plagiarized version of Venetian monk Giammaria Ortes' 1790 publication, *Riflessioni sulla popolazione delle nazioni*. According to his theory, population expands faster than food supplies.

That is the typical sophism that the British Empire, throughout its history, has attempted to use to brainwash human populations into believing in the existence of the limits to growth. But the idea of sustainability capacity is based on animal models. Hence the idea that for a certain square kilometers of land, for a given surface area, there is only a limited number of individuals of that species that can be sustained or maintained by that territory.

Malthus presented these ideas saying that human populations grow at an exponential rate or a geometric rate. They multiply by two every thirty or forty years, and that the ability of land to sustain these populations producing food, increases arithmetically. Through this calculation, Malthus stated that

there was a limit of sustainability for the land around the planet in terms of human populations. And that soon, we as people were going to exceed this limit sustainability.

Darwin emphasized his dependence on Malthus right in the introduction to his 1859 book, *The Origin of Species*, whose full title is *On the Origin of Species by Means of Natural Selection, or the Preservation of Favored Races in the Struggle for Life*.

The Struggle for Existence amongst all organic beings throughout the world inevitably follows their high geometrical powers of increase. This is the doctrine of Malthus, applied to the whole animal and vegetable kingdoms. As many more individuals of each species are born than can possibly survive; and as, consequently, there is a frequently recurring struggle for existence, it follows that any being, if it vary however slightly in any manner profitable to itself will have a better chance of surviving, and thus be naturally selected.

Natural selection is genocide, extrapolated to its logical conclusion, a time worn theme for the world's elite. According to its twisted logic, some people deserve to live, but most of us, deserve to die. Darwin himself stated, elite status is *prima facie* evidence of evolutionary superiority.

Not surprisingly, the Royal Society, the scientific institution dedicated to the improvement of natural knowledge picked up on these new ideas, and promoted Darwin heavily. Being the creation of the British Monarchy, the Royal Society was obviously in favor of promoting the idea of the genetic superiority of the Royal Family.

Science was positioned to replace the old religious appeal of the Divine right of Kings to rule over inferior races—us.

MALTHUS AND THE BRITISH EAST INDIA COMPANY

Malthus was not just any old country parson, but the official chief economist for the British East India Company (BEIC), the largest monopoly the world had ever seen, with an army in the late 18th and early 19th centuries that was larger than that of the British government itself. In fact, the slave-trading and dope-pushing BEIC was the British Empire. And when the BEIC set up its Haileybury College in 1805 to train its officials, they appointed Malthus as the very first professor of political economy in Britain, actually in the world. Malthus's students over the next several decades became the BEIC's administrators, and systematically applied his policies of genocide to keep the native populations under control. They killed tens of millions in India alone, including by forcing them to grow opium instead of food, which opium the BEIC then used to poison the Chinese.

For example, between 1770 and 1771, five years after the consolidation of the rule of the British East India Company on the Indian sub-continent, ten million Indians died of hunger and malnutrition. The British East India Company was at that time aspiring to World Empire. They had not only consolidated their control of the British monarchy but also of Parliament. They had full control of British politics at the time. The British had just defeated the French in the Seven Years War, and the British East India Company was committed to an imperial policy that was made evident with the first Bengal famine in 1770.

But the genocide in India did not stop there. In 1783, eleven million Indians died in less than two years, in the famous Chalisa famine. Some regions of India were completely depopulated, 60% of the villages and towns disappeared from the face of the earth. Five years later, in 1788-89, some eleven

million Indians died in the "Famine of the Skull," named for the bleached bones of the victims whose bodies were piled up by the tens of thousands in the gutters. The living could not cope with burying such quantity of dead people.

However, India was but one example of the "natural selection process" executed by London. The famous case is that of the potato famine in Ireland, called the "Great Hunger," another example of organized genocide. It was well known in Ireland that there was not a famine. Famine means food shortages. The Great Hunger was caused by British Imperialist policy.

There was plenty of food but it was being systematically exported during this famine. In 1847, two million Irish people starved and an estimated two million others emigrated. This means that between starvation and emigration, the population of Ireland was cut in half, from 8.5 million people to just over 4 million in two short years. This falls under the definition of genocide.

The current situation in Africa should be on everyone's mind because we are talking about planned depopulation. What have British politics achieved after decades of colonial rule? The denial of technology. How do you explain that most of Africa is a famine infested no-man's land of populations living in sixteenth and seventeenth centuries' conditions, when as civilization, we have access to nuclear energy, desalination and high speed rail? Remember, we are in the year 2020. Massive diseases, technology denial, forced sterilization of the populations; this is what the real Africa looks like.

Forget about the UN based propaganda. This is a direct result of the racist imperial ideology, the idea that some races of the world are less deserving than others to having access to modern technology and modern living standards.

DARWIN AND THE X CLUB

Darwin, a neurotic hypochondriac who rarely left his house, was not a man, but a project, a figurehead for the cultural warfare that was run top-down by the Privy Council of the British Crown through the British East India Company and its network of salons and front-groups, such as the Metaphysical Society, the Oxford Essayists, the Coefficients Club, the Cambridge Apostles, who coined the term agnosticism, and the elite men's clubs of London, including the X Club of so-called scientists, which Huxley founded on November 3, 1864 to ram through Darwinism.

Huxley was a leading figure in the so-called Working Men's Movement, which was actually founded by the elite of Cambridge University, just like its successor of a couple of decades later, the Fabian Society. He lectured to these early socialists on Darwinism and modern scientific method.

According to a history of the club, the X Club can be regarded as the cabinet of a liberal party in science. Its policies were to advance research, to reform the public image of science, and to disseminate science and scientific attitudes in society. From 1860-1890 it was influential. It was the party in power between 1870 and 1885. Under the leadership of the X Club science became central to English culture.

THE NOTION OF EVOLUTION

The very notion of 'evolution,' which Darwin supposedly invented, had already been proposed by others. His grandfather Erasmus Darwin, for instance, had proposed 'common descent' in his 1794 book *Zoonomia*. While Darwin's famous Tree of Life diagram, showing 'common descent,' with all species being derived from one or a handful of original primitive species, had already been published in a less elaborate form in a famous 1844 book by Robert Chambers, *Vestiges of the Natural History of Cre-*

ation. As for the idea that one species evolves into another species due to small changes in individuals within a species, that idea of 'transmutation of species' was put forward by the French naturalist Jean-Baptiste Lamarck in his 1809 book, *Philosophie Zoologique*. The theory of 'natural selection,' the presumed engine of evolution, had been presented to the Royal Society in 1813 by Dr. William Charles Wells, who fled America for England at the outbreak of the American Revolution.

EUGENICS IN AMERICA

In the United States, the story of eugenics begins in 1904, when the Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory was started by prominent eugenicist Charles Davenport with the funding of leading American oligarchs, the Rockefellers, Camegies, Hardmans, J.P. Morgan Jr., Mary Duke Biddle of the tobacco family, Cleveland Dodge, John Harvey Kellogg of the breakfast cereal fortune, and Clarence Gamble of Proctor & Gamble.

All of them were quietly funding eugenics as members of the American Eugenics Society, and funding experiments into the forced sterilization of "inferior people" and various forms of population control as far as World War I.

Millions of index cards on the bloodlines of ordinary Americans were gathered, to plan the possible removal of entire blood lines deemed inferior. The aim of the index card project was to map the inferior bloodlines and subject them to lifelong segregation and sterilization to kill their bloodlines.

By 1910, the British had created the first network of social workers expressly to serve as spies and enforcers of the eugenics race cult, which was rapidly taking control of Western society. Winston Churchill, economist John Maynard Keynes, Arthur Lord Balfour and Julian Huxley, who went on to be the first head of UNESCO after the war, were all devout eugenicists.

Clearly, one of the causes of world problems, as the elite saw it then and now, was: The persistent tendency of the human species to reproduce and multiply itself. An increasing number of people in the world meant a greater potential to cause trouble and to demand a bigger slice of the Big Pie of Life, which the Rockefellers and their wealthy friends regarded exclusively as their God-given right.

However, Hitler's British financial backers weren't the only ones sponsoring eugenics research. In the 1920s, the Rockefeller family bankrolled the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Genealogy and Demography which later would form a central pillar in the Third Reich. At the end of the war, with corpses still smoldering across Europe, the allies protected from prosecution the very Nazi scientists such as Joseph Mengela, who had tortured tens of thousands of people to death. The Nazi radical brand of eugenics had embarrassed the Anglo-American social controllers, making "eugenics" and "mental hygiene" dirty words. The controllers, however, wouldn't be deterred. In 1956, the British Eugenics Society decided in a resolution that, "the society should pursue eugenics by less obvious means." This meant "planned parenthood" and the environmentalist movement. The World Wildlife Fund and its direct action terrorist arm, Greenpeace, as well as like-minded groups are not just a lunatic fringe that can easily be ignored; they are the shock troops of the oligarchy in their fight against humanity.

Every population control policy has been simply renamed as they continued their work under the protection of the United Nations and its associate organizations. The Eugenics, Euthanasia and Mental Hygiene Societies of Britain, America and the rest of Europe, was simply renamed to the more palatable Mental Health Association of Great Britain, and National Association of Mental Health of

the United States that later became World Federation of Mental Health.

Eugenics Quarterly Magazine became Social Biology, and the American Birth Control League became Planned Parenthood, which today is responsible for a massive depopulation in Africa. It is not widely known that some of the largest aid agencies, and U.S. Christian Fundamentalist groups, have been covertly running pogroms in Africa over the past several decades. Its banner is "Family Planning," which is being turned on its head, when one fully understands the real implications and far-reaching objectives. These family planning policies are vigorously and consistently advocated by major bilateral donors such as the U.S. Government through its surrogate, U.S.-AID and multilateral agencies, most notably the International Planned Parenthood Federation (IPPF), the U.N. Fund for Population Activities (UNFPA) and the World Bank in Africa.

Eugenics was being accepted as a genuine form of science. Social Darwinism made strong advances towards a world in which scientism would fulfill Galton's dream of having eugenics be the religion of the future. Prominent eugenicist Julian Huxley stepped up and offered a solution. He simply invented a new word to replace eugenics. That term being, transhumanism, which he defined as: A need for mankind to realize the importance of steering the direction of its own evolution. Yes, eugenics was one of the original aspects of transhumanism, and it was no surprise that Julian was a President of British Eugenics Society, which had the task of removing undesirable "variants" from the human gene pool.

Meanwhile, immediately after the war, Sir Julian Huxley changed the name of the program for enforced birth control, zero economic growth, the technology of mass mind control, and continued to apply the principles which created Nazi Germany's mass

genocide against the "racially unfit."

In 1946, Huxley announced that even though it is quite true that any radical eugenic policy will be for many years politically and psychologically impossible, it will be important for UNESCO to see that the eugenic problem is examined with the greatest care and that the public mind is informed of the issues at stake so that much that now is unthinkable may at least become thinkable. In 1974, Henry Kissinger, Huxley's intellectual son said, depopulation should be the highest priority of foreign policy towards the third world.

Huxley was a founder of the British Eugenics Society, and the first Director-General of UNESCO, which pushed for population reduction, and what Huxley called "a single culture for the world." He was also a leading member of World Federation of Mental Health, director of the Abortion Law Reform Association, and founder of the World Wildlife Fund, whose first president was the former card-carrying Nazi, Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands. Prince Bernhard was also one of the organizers of the Bilderberg meetings since its inception in 1954.

Few realize that Huxley represented a social set of miscreants the likes of which have not been seen since. Amongst them was his grandfather, Thomas Huxley, whose outspoken support of Charles Darwin's theory of evolution earned him the nickname, 'Darwin's Bulldog'; his personal mentor and Satanist Aleister Crowley; Brigadier John Rawlings Rees; Bertrand Russell and H.G. Wells, whose Open Conspiracy was a call for fascist imperial world dictatorship.

What makes the "open conspiracy" open, is not the laying out of some secret master-plan, not the revealing of the membership roster of some inner sanctum of the rich and powerful, but rather, the understanding that ideas, philosophy and culture, control history.

Also involved is Julian's brother, Aldous, of the Brave New World fame. In Aldous Huxley's book, the population is genetically divided into Alphas, Betas, all the way down to the synthetically produced Epsilon morons through the application of eugenics, or Nazi breeding laws.

HIVE MIND

The transhumanists have a popular term—"hive mind,"—which refers to the giant collective intelligence that might be created when people all over the world link their brains together with technology. In other words, creating a whole new intelligence through symbiotic existence. In reality, the hive mind will be Galton Darwin's beehive, a creation of a new man, which has been written about for many years. There is a great deal of talk about the hive mind in the NBIC report. I quote: We envision the bond of humanity driven by an interconnected virtual brain of the Earth's communities searching for intellectual comprehension and conquest of nature.

A networked society of billions of human beings could be as complex compared to an individual human being as a human being is to a single nerve cell. From local groups of linked enhanced individuals to a global collective intelligence, key new capabilities would arise from relationships arising from NBIC technologies. Such a system would have distributed information and control and new patterns of manufacturing, economic activity, and education. It could be structured to enhance individuals' creativity and independence.

Far from unnatural, such a collective social system may be compared to a larger form of a biological organism. Biological organisms themselves make use of many structures such as bones and circulatory system. The networked society enabled through NBIC convergence could explore new pathways in societal structures, in an increasingly

complex system. It may be possible to develop a predictive science of society and to apply advanced corrective actions, based on the convergence ideas of NBIC. Human culture and human physiology may undergo rapid evolution, intertwining like the twin strands of DNA, hopefully guided by analytic science as well as traditional wisdom. The pace of change is accelerating, and scientific convergence may be a watershed in history to rank with the invention of agriculture and the Industrial Revolution.

It is this human beehive, which has been the ideal society in the eyes of the elite for a very long time. This is a template for "post humanity," the ultimate slave race, scientifically designed to never rebel, and the wholesale disappearance of the human being with his and her divine spark of reason at the expense of group speak, group think and group actions.

Julian Huxley could not have said it better himself. However, let's not forget Julian's brother, Aldous Huxley, author of *Doors of Perception* and the *Brave New World*. On March 20 1962, he gave a lecture at the UC Berkley in which he clearly laid out the vision of a planned future society: In the past, we can say that all revolutions have essentially aimed at changing the environment in order to change the individual. Today, we are faced with the approach of what may be called the ultimate revolution, the final revolution where man can act directly on the mind and body of his fellows. The nature of the ultimate revolution with which we are now faced is precisely this; that we are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy that always existed and presumably will always exist, to get people to actually love their servitude.

First of all, to standardize the population, to iron out inconvenient human differences. To create mass produced models of human

beings, arranged in some kind of a scientific class system. The number of predictions which were purely fantastic when I made them 30 years ago, have come true or are in the process of coming true; not through terror but through making life much more enjoyable than it normally does. Enjoyable to the point where human beings come to love the state of things that by any reasonable human standard they ought not to love. And this, I think, is perfectly possible. One of the more recent developments in the sphere of neurology is the implantation of electrodes in the brain. This of course is being done on a large scale in the behavior of rats.

Returning to the NBIC report: A vast opportunity is created by the convergence of sciences and technologies beginning with integration from the nanoscale, having immense individual, societal, and historical implications for human development. Therefore, the contributors to this report recommend a national research and development priority area on converging technologies focused on enhancing human performance. Advancing knowledge and transforming tools will move our activities from simple repetitions to creative, innovative acts and transfer the focus from machines to human development. Converging technologies are at the confluence of key disciplines and areas of application, and the role of government is important because no other participant can cover the breadth and level of required collective effort. Without special efforts for coordination and integration, the path of science might not lead to the fundamental unification envisioned here. Technology will increasingly dominate the world, as population, resource exploitation, and potential social conflict grow. Therefore, the success of this convergent technologies priority area is essential to the future of humanity.

Transhumanism fills people's hopes and

minds with dreams of becoming superhuman, but the fact of the matter is that the true goal is the removal of that pesky, human free will itself. There is no possibility for discovery of a new universal principle of science because the actual principles of human knowledge are not confined to what is learned. As Johannes Kepler exhaustively explained in his, *The Harmonies of the World*: "the human personality has access, by the unique nature of human mind's unique power of cognition, unique among all living creatures, to generate previously unknown, validatable universal physical and comparable principles" which increase our species' power in and over the universe per capita and per square feet of space.

To annul this unique nature of human mind, a parallel world of Jungian thought can now be found to be intertwined with the ideas of "New Age." From beer commercial memes that talk of the collective unconscious, to the *Star Wars* series and the mass-marketed virtual reality, these thoughts are consciously building on Jungian imagery and mystical ideas. To them, this new technology is the key to open the doors of perception to Jungian dream world.

However, this Jungian *Star Wars* 'dream world' is more like a recurring nightmare. The most crucial epistemological issue is often overlooked. Do these *Star Wars*, *Doom* and *Lord of the Rings* creatures look human to you? The second issue is how do you corrupt people into Jungian mysticism? Obviously, by dehumanizing the image of man.

Therein lies a principle of evil pervading 'virtual consciousness.' Post-humanity will be a new human, which has been genetically engineered and brain-chipped for total control. Part man and part machine, the new man will no longer have a need of the sexual reproductive function. If the elite's plan is to reduce the world's population, can you think of a better way to do that?

What does the NBIC report say? Exactly that. Individuals have served to keep the gene pool stirred up and healthy via sexual reproduction, but this data handling process would no longer necessarily be linked to individuals. With knowledge no longer encapsulated in individuals, the distinction between individuals and the entirety of humanity would blur. This may seem like something out of a science fiction novel, but this bizarre and horrific scenario is not only possible, it is intended, although we won't arrive at this point overnight. But how?

VIRTUAL REALITY

First, we must step into the world of virtual reality, where our identity as purely human may blend with that of our new virtual persona, where you can be someone else. Is this possible?

Few are aware of constant breakthroughs in technology, which makes the trans-humanist vision a reality in the next five years. Artificial intelligence, and the creation of thinking robots is closely related to the mind-machine-merger concept of neurochips interfaces. Computer chips that connect directly to the brain are being developed right now. The ultimate goal of a brain chip will be to increase intelligence thousands of times over, basically turning the human brain into the super computer. There is a growing perception that machine parts may be added to human bodies to create cyborgs, a term invented by Dr. Nathan Kline, a psychiatrist linked to the CIA and MK-ULTRA, mind control experiments.

Kline had co-written an article with Manfred Clynes for the September 1960 issue of *Astronautics* entitled: "Cyborgs and Space," which first introduced the term "cyborg" into the English language. Using the problem of deep space travel, they discussed "the cybernetic aspects" of homeostatic processes in the body in order to develop ways to keep astronauts awake for

weeks

Lifelong emotional well being is a key concept within transhumanism. This can be achieved through a recalibration of the pleasure centers in the brain. The building of a virtual utopia, via mood renders, and the merging of nanobots and biology. If you can use nanobots to control your brain, you wouldn't even need money and possessions to be happy. You could stimulate any living experience in your head. The goal is to replace all aversive experience with pleasure, beyond the doubts of a normal human experience.

Nanotechnology, for example, is a pivotal area for transhumanists. It is the science of creating machines, which are the size of molecules. Such machines could create organic tissue for medical use. Using this type of technology could dramatically prolong life span. For how long, you ask? How does forever sound to you?

In less than one generation, humanity may merge totally with technology by uploading individual consciousness to virtual reality. Upon being uploaded, one could then live forever within a computer-generated reality, leaving the physical body behind. In this machine, the individual could merge his intelligence with the collective intelligence of all others in the digital reality, effectively becoming one super intelligent being. A concept we have already discussed—the "hive mind."

But, it goes way beyond that. One of the grand visions is to upload human minds into holographic bodies. A three-dimensional hologram, blurring reality and virtual reality by projecting images with blue beam or barium and strontium (contents of nuclear fallout), turning our beloved blue sky into a giant mind-numbing television set. You don't believe me? Back in 1998, U.S. Army Research Laboratory patented a three-dimensional holographic display using strontium

and barium for holography. In fact, the US government has a patent for holographic clouds (Patent 5409379), which was filed way back in 1993. In 1994, the USG patented the use of holographic clouds in a scene (Patent US 5489211).

Again, how many people see a parallel with Jung's 'collective unconscious'? Only through the recognition of the dimension of the collective unconscious can science serve the interests of man. Except that virtual reality and computers cannot replicate human intelligent thought process. What AI can do, is to alter consciousness, in a similar way that LSD played with the human mind back in the 1960s.

THE WORLD OF MATRIX

The government and industry has done a good job inserting us into a Matrix. We are being sucked into our iPhones, sucked into video games, into RD interface. Theoretical physicist, Michio Kaku is convinced that: "by 2020 there will be an entire three dimensional universe in cyberspace, with virtual countries and governments, virtual schools and universities, virtual property and stock markets, and virtual family and friends."

According to a futurist, Ray Kurzweil: Virtual reality will become more and more like real reality but have the advantage that I can share a virtual reality environment, incorporating all of the senses, with someone else, even if they are hundreds of kilometers apart. It has a lot of advantages over real reality.

There is a general consensus amongst people that in 10 years, things like second life will become just as prevalent as email now, and I think virtual worlds will have a similar way for people to get together and communicate. To give skeptics the benefit of the doubt, perhaps this version of humanity is pure speculation.

However, converging technology does

present a need for radical change within society, no matter how it is applied. This point is made over and over again in the National Science Foundation NBIC 2001 report. The message of the report is abjectly clear. The world of virtual reality is a world of totally controlled environment.

Jaron Lanier of VPL Research, Inc. says: If you can generate enough stimuli outside one's sense organs to indicate the existence of a particular alternate world, then a person's nervous system will kick into gear and treat the stimulated world as real.

Furthermore, if virtual reality technology is administered as a brainwashing tool, it can weaken what the Freudians call the "super-ego," that part of the personality that coheres to one's moral conscience, which is the basis for truth seeking on the one hand and uniquely human act of fundamental discovery and integration of new universal principles which have improved the lives of people per square feet of space against nature on the other.

In fact, science has tried to phase out our built-in connection to the universe, and replace it with the "consensual hallucination" of virtual reality. Please understand this environment that has been created, made-to-order by the corporate mass media.

TV MADE TO ORDER

Take a look at some of the most popular television programs in our culture: American Idol, Survivor, and the game shows. These are designed to reinforce the social Darwinian concept of competition. In order to survive, you must to outdo your competitors. This is the recurrent theme in our society. We have all been propagandized to have low self esteem.

The only way to feel good about oneself is to succeed. Success involves acquiring anything that is bigger and better. To succeed today, you must embellish the material

things around you, particularly if you want to become someone important. That there is a difference between the individual and his image is human nature. We are expected to accept this as a law of nature. After all, it is survival of the fittest. This is the way we are told that species evolve. You don't want to hold humanity back now, do you?

Think of the mass media that preys on our insecurities. Advertising, in many ways, is a con game, too: fitness magazines, fashion, obsession with celebrity, youth, wealth and beauty. We are obsessed with youth and enhancement.

Advertising is a process of manufacturing glamour. The state of being envied is what constitutes glamour. Advertising, then, is about the solitary happiness that comes from being envied by others. But envy has a dark side, which largely has been lost to the twentieth century thought. Since medieval times, envy has been considered a major term for identifying the causes of human suffering. Like despair, envy derives from the separation of the person from the object of desire, combined with a sense that one is powerless to attain what is desired. In envy, the urge to reach out becomes the urge to destroy.

Advertising is the consumer culture's version of mythology. No society exists without some form of myth. Thus, it is not very surprising that a society which is based on the economy of mass production and mass consumption will evolve its own myth in the form of a commercial. Like myth, it touches upon every facet of life, and as a myth it makes use of the "fabulous" in its application to the mundane.

No matter how you look at it, people do not need new automobiles every third year, plasma televisions bring little enrichment of the human experience, and a higher or lower hemline offer no expansion of consciousness, no increase in the capacity to love. Because

products do not provide the kind of psychic payoff promised by the imagery of advertising, we are left to doubt whether anything can. If we follow this doubt, we wind up contemplating a state of mind in which a black hole surrounds almost every product like a ghostly negative of its radiance, the black hole of failed promise.

And into this black hole, brought about by advertising's exploitation of so many ideal images, steps any religion that promises to cut through the cycle of idolatry and connect us with the one great "Ideal" that transcends all others: God, immortality, cosmic consciousness, enlightenment, the spirit world, the deep self or whatever name It has. Enter the world of virtually reality where your every dream, that "Ideal," can come true. Virtual reality, we are told, creates an artificial world in which we are free to do whatever we want without being accountable for our actions. If you want to have sex with a computer generated image of your neighbor's dog, that's perfectly all right, go ahead and have it in the virtual world.

With that liberation of our "repressed fantasies," if one is to believe Freudian-speak: Virtual reality produces a new consciousness that redefines good and evil. In the words of that other famous psychopath, Friderich Nietzsche, it is a universe "beyond good and evil." Thus we are liberated to do evil, "without suffering the effect of evil and therefore purge ourselves of our innate desire to 'be' evil.

This fantasized pinnacle of the transhumanist world provides us with the clearest view of its deadly ends, a world seen through eyes lacking universal truth and a sacred responsibility of the sovereign individual to act for Good. And without universal truth, there can be no reason. If truth is killed, then our civilization is killed with it. The only change over the past fifty years has been that as technical sophistication has in-

creased, so has circumspection. It should be of little surprise then that the advertising medium has even been reshaping our very concept of truth.

In *Brave New World*, Aldous Huxley posited the universal application of a drug called Soma for the manipulation of the populace. Now, the ultimate form of Soma enhancement is at our fingertips: transhumanism.

Transhumanism offers the ultimate form of bettering yourself. You want to be young? How does eternal life sound? You want to be strong? How about adding some machine parts to your body? You want to be smart? Here, put this computer chip in your head. You could become omnipotent and, to those who could afford it, immortal.

Genetic Treatments to Prevent the Effects of Ageing Developments in genetics will allow treatment of the symptoms of aging and this would result in greatly increased life expectancy for those who could afford it. The divide between those that could afford to "buy longevity" and those that could not, could aggravate perceived global inequality. Dictatorial or despotic rulers could potentially also "buy longevity," prolonging their regimes and international security risks.

If you think that transhumanism is being introduced into such a fiercely competitive world by chance, think again. We have all been trained like Pavlovian dogs with a non-stop barrage of propaganda. If we don't own up to this reality, we will all be outdone by our superiors, those people who have always believed themselves to be the pinnacle of human greatness.

And this is exactly what the National Science Foundation NBIC report postulates: Enhancing human performance would require merging human biology with technology. Brain machine interfaces would allow the control of machine with the brain itself. Implantable brain chips would also be able to

store information and enhance cognitive function. The ultimate human machine symbiosis would be to download the actual copy of a person's brain into a super computer.

I repeat, this would allow someone to effectively live forever in a computer-generated virtual simulation. And of course, the military implications of convergence are quite obvious. A cybernetic enhancement of human performance is inevitable. Achieving these visions requires the decoding and understanding of complex systems, the most important complex system being the human brain. After all, it is the driving force behind human performance.

MK-ULTRA: BACK TO THE FUTURE

In 1952, a proposal was issued to the Director of Central Intelligence outlining funding mechanism for highly sensitive CIA research and development projects that would study the use of biological and chemical materials such as LSD, in altering human behavior.

On April 13, 1953, MK-ULTRA, was established for the express purpose of researching and developing chemical, biological, and radiological materials to be used in clandestine operations and capable of controlling or modifying human behavior. All in all, there were 149 MK-ULTRA sub-projects, many of them involved with research into behavior modification, hypnosis, drug effects, psychotherapy, truth serums, pathogens and toxins in human tissues.

For intelligence purposes, what was required of MK-ULTRA was the ability to manipulate memory. Thus, what the Freudians call the "superego" had to be bypassed, allowing the controller direct access to the contents of an enemy agent's mind. That was step one. Step two would involve erasing specific pieces of information from the subject's memory and replacing those pieces with new bits of memory, thus permitting the Agency to send that agent back into

the field without any knowledge that he or she had been interrogated and had given up sensitive information. Step three was a potential bonus: Could that enemy agent then "be programmed" to commit acts on behalf of the Agency, without knowing who gave the command or why? This was the essence of the Manchurian Candidate. It is also the essence of what we know today as hypnotherapy and "depth" psychoanalysis, for the psychiatrist is looking for access to the patient's unconscious layers, to extract important information, such as childhood trauma, and to neutralize the effects of that trauma, in some cases replacing certain behavior patterns with new, approved patterns.

But in exploring the mind and developing techniques for unlocking its secrets, the CIA unknowingly tread on areas that have been the domain of religion and mysticism for thousands of years.

Scouring the records of occultists, magicians, witches, voodoo priests and Siberian shamans to isolate the techniques that were used since time immemorial to supplant a person's normal, comfortable, everyday consciousness, and replace it with a powerful, all-knowing and sometimes violent, and always deceptive alter personality. And to then use those alters to uncover the action of deep memory, for MK-ULTRA was, at its core, an assault on the Land of Memory; the creation of new, false memories and the eradication of old, dangerous ones.

As these monstrous notions of mass social engineering were being presented as a "humanistic" alternative to World War in the age of the atomic and hydrogen bomb, the world's intelligence agencies and governments were already hard at work on crucial projects that a generation or two later would shape the implementation of a "Brave New World," and bring us, hoi polloi, kicking and screaming to "their" new reality of Planetary Governance.

NEUROSCIENCE

Neuroscience is the study of the nervous system. With advances in chemistry, computer science, engineering, medicine and other disciplines, neuroscience now also includes the study of the molecular, cellular, developmental, structural, functional, evolutionary, computational, and medical aspects of the nervous system. From molecular and cellular studies of individual nerve cells to imaging of sensory and motor tasks in the brain, neuroscience has crossed the threshold of science and has become a key element of national security apparatus the world over. As the power to decode the brain accelerates, changes will sweep quickly across every society in a slightly different way.

Intelligence agencies have been spending millions of dollars on neuroscience research in hopes that it will soon deliver extremely advanced tools for protecting national security. The scope of the technology is mind boggling and a lot more advanced than governments would have you know.

President Obama green lighted a ten-year 'Manhattan Project' to map the human brain. The new billion-dollar enterprise is called 'BAM,' the Brain Activity Map project. The fact that DARPA is one of the agencies involved tells you a great deal. This is the technocrats' wet dream: We can now power up an artificial brain of such power and intelligence that it can make all crucial decisions for the human race from Central Planning.

BAM will be used to devise a Minority Report society. The sub-text of BAM is: People, we will protect you. We will gain access to the brain and re-channel it away from violence. You will be safe. The stated goal is the mapping of all neuronal activity in humans. The American Psychiatric Association and Big Pharma are drooling with anticipation. This is precisely what they've been aiming for. Vastly expanded treatment options.

More diagnoses. More drugs. More control. BAM is the step before reconfiguring the brain, which is the long-term and underlying goal.

The development of sophisticated neuro-weapons will create a perpetual state of uncertainty with the promise and peril of the development of neuro-warfare and its effects. Emotional detection systems will pervade public areas, as global surveillance networks could seek out terrorists and criminals.

The preponderance of the research now creating our emergent neuro-society is being underwritten by America's defense spending. According to Association of American Universities, nearly 350 colleges and universities hold Pentagon research contracts, amongst them Cal Tech, the University of California, California Institute of Technology, Cornell, MIT, Harvard, Yale, Princeton, Indiana University, The University of Wisconsin, University of Michigan, Penn State University, University of Minnesota, Stanford, University of Texas, University of Washington. These schools represent 60 percent of basic research funding.

President Obama's budget request for Fiscal Year 2013 included \$140,820 billion for research and development (R&D). Seven federal agencies receive 95.8% of total federal R&D funding, with the Department of Defense (50.6%) and the Department of Health and Human Services (22.3% primarily for the National Institutes of Health, accounting for nearly three-fourths of all R&D funding).

In an article published a decade ago by the US Army War College, military analyst, Timothy Thomas used the title: "The Mind Has No Firewall." The article examined energy based weapons, psychotropic weapons, and other developments designed to alter the ability of the human body to process the stimuli.

Humanity stands on the brink of psychotronic warfare, with the mind and the body as the focus. Psychotronic weapons are those that can remove and replace memories in the human brain. A former major in the Russian army reported in a February 1997 military journal that many weapons fitting the psychotronic definition are being developed throughout the world.

Research shows that there may have already been deployment of USSR-USA psychotronic warfare even before "The Mind Has No Firewall" was published. Disturbingly titled "Project Pandora," the research was run by the psychology division within the psychiatry research section of Walter Reed Army Institute of Research. Pandora was initiated after the United States learned that the Soviet government had from the 1953 to 1976, beamed microwave radiation at the United States Moscow Embassy.

DARPA

January 2008 issue of Aviation Week carried an article by Amy Kruse, a woman who oversees some of the most provocative DARPA research, such as research into computer analysis of brain waves detected from a satellite without the subject's knowledge, which is expected to help intelligence analysts precisely identify and locate targets based on the hostile thoughts of enemy forces.

Furthermore, the Pentagon's Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency has tapped Northrop Grumman to develop binoculars that will tap the subconscious mind. The Cognitive Technology Threat Warning System program, informally called 'Luke's Binoculars,' combines advanced optics with electro-encephalogram electrodes that can, DARPA believes, be used to alert the wearer to a threat before the conscious mind has processed the information.

What's more, the Huffington Post reports: The Defense Advanced Research Projects

Agency has cursed the earth with unmanned missile systems, all-terrain robots and machines that feast upon, and then fuel themselves with, human flesh. The group, which works directly for the U.S. Department of Defense, now hopes to turn actual humans into controllable, mindless and murderous cyborgs.

The organization has decided to further the dehumanization movement by funding an ambiguous, yet monstrous, 'transcranial pulsed ultrasound' project. According to Popular Science, the technology involves implants that manipulate troops' minds to stimulate neural processes, relieve stress, heighten alertness and mental acuity, and even reduce the effects of a traumatic brain injury. Invulnerable, hyper-sensitive warriors, who can distribute death and destruction despite irreversible brain damage, don't seem petrifying or horrific at all.

In the combining interdisciplinary sciences, with our brain as a focal point, there have been experiments, where soldiers' brainwaves can be seen by their commanders via wireless computers. When the commander knows that the soldier has gone into tunnel vision from information overload, he will know that he will have to count on someone else for key actions and commands during an attack.

An earlier project, called "augmented cognition," gave birth to phases one, two and three of a DARPA super secret research project: neurotechnology for intelligence analysts (NLA). According to DARPA: Cognitive Technology Threat Warning System (CT2WS) war fighters need to be able to see and identify threats at as great a distance as possible. Binoculars have not yet integrated the technology or biology that could help maximize this capability. The Cognitive Technology Threat Warning System program will bring these technologies to develop soldier-portable visual threat detection de-

vices. These systems will provide greater visual information about a warfighter's surroundings while providing tools to initiate an early response when threats emerge. This program will integrate areas of technology such as flat-field, wide-angle optics, large pixel-count digital imaging, and cognitive visual processing algorithms. Other features include ultra low-power analog/digital hybrid signal processing, operator neural signature detection processing, and operator interface systems. Success from this effort will result in a composite software/human-in-the-loop system capable of high-fidelity detection with extremely low false alarm rates without adding to already significant warfighter combat loads.

Phase two for the NLA project revolves around an ambitious Neovision2 program that will develop an unattended, standalone system that can recognize relevant military objects in a wide range of ambient and environmental conditions through fusion of neuroscience and engineering. Integration of recent developments in understanding the mammalian visual pathway and advances in microelectronics will lead to the production of new revolutionary capabilities that will provide a new level of situational awareness for war fighters. The bottom line is that the technology is light years ahead of anything most of us can fathom.

One of the key corporations working on this new era technology is Honeywell, on whose payroll was Egidio Giuliani. He was a full-time terrorist operative in the 1970s and 80s, who supplied weapons and passports to both Red Brigades who killed Aldo Moro, and the "black" fascists who bombed the Bologna train station. Honeywell's work is augmented with participation from Teledyne Scientific & Imaging and Columbia University.

Teledyne is not your run-of-the-mill high tech company working on new generation

washing machines. Their key projects consist of such things as design, development and production of high performance infrared and visible sensor subsystems used in space missions, long range terrestrial surveillance and targeting and astronomy applications and energy harvesting technologies, electronic device packaging, biomaterials, and liquid crystal-based optical devices. How far out into space is that?

In 'Minority Report' Tom Cruise's character, John Anderton, has a radical surgery to replace his eyes so that he can get past security systems that scan his retina to identify him. As he's lying in a tub recovering from his black-market procedure, tiny robots sneak into the room and scan his eyes in an attempt to track down the fugitive Future Crime officer. The ability to scan retinas to identify people is straight out of a sci-fi film, but, outside of the use of spider-like drones, this is very much present and near future terms. In fact, soon your eyes may not even need to be in close proximity to the scanner to be identified.

Engineers at Southern Methodist University (SMU) are working closely with DARPA to develop a new type of eye scanner that could identify a room full of people without their knowledge. The new image sensors, called Panoptes, could locate and scan a person's iris regardless of distance, and even if they're not looking directly at the camera. The system, dubbed Smart-Iris, is impervious to problems like poor lighting, glare, eye lashes, or movement. And, with the help of a new algorithm, it can function with only a partial scan.

These technologies are not being developed to stop the terrorists, but rather to stop you! The laws to justify these technologies are not written on a whim. They are specifically designed to give the government carte blanche authority over the people during the chaos and confusion of the Age of Transitions.

Transition to a planetary civilization. You see, the future bin Ladens and Kaddafis are not the enemy. In fact, they never were. You are the enemy. Whether at the airports, border crossing or on the street corner, from now on we will be mind-probed by amazing new technology being developed by the Human Factors Division of the DHS Science and Technology directorate.

The DHS chaps themselves are relatively cagey about exactly how their mind-reader/lie-detector gear would work. The idea seems to be to employ a battery of technologies. Cameras would snap pictures or video of people's faces, which could then be automatically analyzed for suspicious expressions or memes, perhaps an anticipatory evil leer or vacant mindless drool at the prospect of finally attacking the hated Great Satan.

Memetics would allow for deeper understanding of cognitive processes throughout society. The applications, of course, are oriented towards "Universal Darwinism." And as the National Science Foundation report openly states: "Certain ideas may have the force of a social virus." Not surprisingly, the report also gives a visionary solution to the war on terror: Socio-tech can help us win the war on terrorism. It can help us to understand the motivations of the terrorists and so eliminate them.

Phase three is expected to produce a prototype that intelligence agencies will road test in 2014. According to Honeywell, the technology is nearly ready for operational use. All together. Augmented Cognition and NLA research has linked several corporate and academic teams with the four different US military services: Daimler Chrysler with United States Marine Corp, Lockheed Martin with United States Navy, Boeing with the Air Force and Honeywell with a team of eleven industry and university partners with the Army.

One of the most talked about areas of

research, is something called the "Active Denial System," ADS. ADS is a by-product of larger on-going research looking for technology that could delete, and then replace a person's memories via the use of electromagnetic radiation.

If you are thinking "Men in Black" Hollywood science fiction, you are absolutely right. Except the technology, called "Amnesia Beam" is here; ready to be used at a moment's notice. What's more, a team of neuroscientists has actually developed a brain scan based on finding hints about what a subject is intending to do. This is a nightmare version of Minority Report made reality.

Scientists claim that: The seeds of criminal and anti-social behavior can be found in children as young as three. More researchers believe that violent tendencies have a biological basis, and that tests and brain imaging can pick them up in children.

By predicting which children have the potential to be trouble, treatments could be introduced to keep them on the straight and narrow. If the tests are accurate enough then a form of screening could be introduced in the same way we test for some diseases. The theories were put forward by two leading criminologists at the American Association for the Advancement of Science in Washington.

Please understand, these are not publicly funded projects for the betterment of humanity, but they are mostly secret experiments sanctioned in the name of defense, which when put on its head, is crime prevention and extrapolated into the future is tailor-made to put down any rebellion by the 99% of the world's population destined to live in abject poverty in crime infested Mega-Cities of the future.

How much does all of this cost? Even though the actual numbers do not exist, what is known is that Pentagon's black operations budget is estimated at \$6 billion per year.

What every one must understand is that the future is not about nuclear weapons. We are now in an arms race to create the next generation of unimaginably potent and terrifying weapons.

One such project is Honeywell's Advanced Image Triage System. It includes group behavioral analysis software and individual emotion recognition algorithms that key off micro-emotional tics we all exhibit. Intelligence analysts will scour real time surveillance feeds from satellites, unmanned predators, robotic insects and other ingenious surveillance systems in their efforts to seek and destroy enemy combatants.

The rise of neuro-weapons is here: aimed at shifting the emotional and cognitive capacity of individuals. Memory bombs that give individuals short term amnesia or electronic sleep inducing weapons may seem in the realm of science fiction, but before the advent of atomic weapons nobody imagined that a bomb would instantly kill 140,000 inhabitants of Hiroshima.

TOTAL SPECTRUM DOMINANCE

As more and more biology and chemistry labs focus on developing next generation brain drugs, other researchers working on a different piece of the neuro-technology revolution, are designing implantable medical devices that interact with the brain through tiny electrical impulses.

Over the next two decades, the impact of neuro-devices on a nano-scale will be profound. The reason so much more is at stake is that the newest tools will give us nothing less than an increasingly precise control over the most powerful factor in our lives—our own minds.

Of all the storage mediums you use to keep information that is most important to us, our brain is by far the most complex. Recent advances in brain imaging, hierarchical recurrent temporal memory, and complex

brain network theory, as well as neuro-robotics are making hacking the human brain a distinct probability.

This is one of DARPA's high end reverse-engineering projects: With 50 million neurons (processing elements) and several hundred kilometers of axons (wires) terminating in almost one trillion synapses (connections) for every cubic centimeter, and consuming only about 12 watts energy for the entire cortex, the brain is arguably one of the most complex and densely packed, yet highly efficient information processing systems known. It is also the seat of sensory perception, motor coordination, memory, and creativity—in short, what makes us humans, humans.

For now, it is being sold as the ultimate human empowerment: Your mind controlling the environment around you, as well as the general flow of information while the sensors in your intelligent home read your subconscious mind's secret desires. Via implants you are in a constant mental contact with your loved ones.

Everything and everyone is included in the Great Cloud where man and machine, and everything else in the cosmos eventually form one big, harmonious happy family without the presence of irrational terrorism and irrational violence or other uncertainties. Heaven on earth realized with the help of technology.

The danger is that the new technology allows a total control of citizens, not only regarding where they are and what they do, but also what they think about and intent to do, as soon as the thought emerges into their minds for the first time. Your secret, erotic fantasies and all your passwords and so on, become impossible to hide from the person sitting in the other side of the line of the equipment for mind reading. The concept of big brother is watching you gains a whole new dimension.

The European Union is heavily involved in this research. One of their key initiatives is "Project Quasar" whose objective is to pull together all our existing knowledge about the human brain and to reconstruct the brain, piece by piece, in supercomputer-based models and simulations.

Project Quasar is part of the Human Brain Project (HBP), one of the EU's two Future and Emerging Technologies (FET) initiative Flagship directives. The project aims to combine information about users to build business models that provide a more efficient use of the available frequency spectrum.

EU wants to connect the dots leading from genes, molecules and cells to human cognition and behavior. Buried in the report and never mentioned in public is a framework dealing with the problem of how to fuse humans and machines. In 2011, a team of scientists created a chip that can control the brain and can be used as a storage device for long-term memories. In studies the scientists have been able to record, download and transfer memories into other hosts with the same chip implanted.

This may sound like an amazing breakthrough, but what few realize is that the advancement in technology brings the world one step closer to a global police state and the reality of absolute mind control.

More terrifying is the potential for implementation of what was only a science fiction fantasy - the 'Thought Police' - where the government reads people's memories and thoughts and can then rehabilitate them through torture before they ever even commit a crime based on a statistical computer analysis showing people with certain types of thoughts are likely to commit a certain type of crime in the future.

Too far-fetched for your liking? We have already preemptively invaded nations and tortured alleged terrorist suspects with absolutely no due process of law, so the idea of

preemptively torturing innocent people is just another step in the destruction of our civil liberties.

Perhaps a less sensational example is depicted in the modern day Matrix movies, in which computer programs are uploaded into people's brains allowing them to instantly learn how to perform a wide variety of tasks.

THE TIES THAT BIND

What has been very much under the radar is the close, long-term relationship that exists between the US military and Big Pharma to discover new pharmacological and training approaches that will lead to an extension of the individual warfighter's cognitive performance capability.

Back in 1999, if a male in the USA had a history of taking psychiatric drugs, even including Ritalin, this could be an automatic disqualification from enlisting in the military. Now, a mere 14 years later, soldiers are given packs of these drugs to take on the battlefield, including antidepressants, and they self-medicate.

Among them, cognitive-augmentation drugs such as modafinil, which enhances alertness even after long hours of wakefulness, are becoming widespread. That's a huge paradigm change, and it has to do with a deal that was cooked up between the US military and Big Pharma.

However, the self-medicating soldiers still are involved in making certain personal choices. One of these is whether to take the drugs or not. The military would to eliminate that pesky free will and the element of the unknown. How?

How about micro chipping your brain?

That might not sound very appealing to you at this point, but this is exactly what the big pharmaceutical companies like GlaxoSmithKline and the big technology companies have planned for our futures.

Again, the key word is control, in all of its manifestations. The National Science Foundation NBIC 2001 report spends an exorbitant amount of time on examining control and human behavior. I quote: The multiple drivers of human behavior have long been known. Now, through the decoding of complex systems a completely predictable and managed society can be realized. To use the tremendous computing power we now have to integrate data across those fields to create new models and hence new understanding of the behavior of the individuals. The ultimate goal is acquiring the ability to predict the behavior of an individual, and by extension, of the group, using tools and approaches provided by science and technology...will raise our ability to predict behavior. It will allow us to interdict undesirable behaviors before they cause significant harm to others and to support and encourage behaviors leading to greater social good.

Millions of dollars are being pumped into researching cutting edge technologies that will enable implantable microchips to greatly "enhance" our health and our lives. Of course nobody is going to force you to have a microchip implanted into your brain, when they are first introduced.

As the Financial Times reports: Diseases such as diabetes and epilepsy and conditions such as obesity and depression will be treated through electronic implants into the brain by sending electrical signals to malfunctioning cells rather than pills, injections or surgery.

And as Financial Times asks: If a brain implant could cure a disease that you have been suffering from your whole life would you take it?

THE JOURNEY TOWARD MAKING "NORMAL" OBSOLETE

One of the ways of manipulating human brain activity is through optogenetics, a

revolutionary new form of wireless communication in which nerve cells in the brain are programmed genetically, which allows you to remote control your brain activity with light.

The technique involves the genetic modification of neurons to make them produce opsins—light-sensitive proteins that are normally made in photoreceptor cells in the eye and in some micro-organisms. These onco-genetic neurons can then be switched on and off with different light signals, making brain activity controllable.

Financial Times reports: Human optogenetics will require two operations. First the light-sensitive genes are introduced to the patient's neurons, probably carried in a harmless virus, as with other applications of gene therapy. Later a fine fiber-optic cable is inserted through a small hole drilled in the skull to illuminate the target area of the brain.

When the "benefits" of such technology are demonstrated to the general public, soon most people will want to become "superabled" No longer will there be a need to take harmful, anabolic steroids to run faster, jump higher and endure longer. What was once science fiction is rapidly becoming reality, and it is going to change the world forever. Too good to be true, right? According to an article in the Wall Street Journal, the typical procedure is very quick and it often only requires just an overnight stay in the hospital.

Neural implants, also called brain implants, are medical devices designed to be placed under the skull, on the surface of the brain. Often as small as an aspirin, implants use thin metal electrodes to 'listen' to brain activity and in some cases to stimulate activity in the brain. If that prospect makes you queasy, you may be surprised to learn that the installation of a neural implant is relatively simple and fast. Under anesthesia, an incision is made in the scalp, a hole is drilled in the skull, and the device is placed on the

surface of the brain.

So, corporate mass media is again being the principal booster and mind bender of the general public's perception of reality. Right off the bat, corporate media is telling us how to interpret neural implants. Sounds like a "High Tech for Dummies 'How To' guide."

You are being told what to think and how to interpret the information. Of course, in order to interpret it "correctly" you must have the right mindset. And, in order to get the unsuspecting public into the right mindset for the government's sinister plans, they need the official blessing of the leading mainstream corporate media publications. How?

For example, the Wall Street Journal reports that: These tools aren't sinister. They're being created to solve real problems. Simply put, prosthetic limbs help people move, and neural implants help people think. The technology can give us brains and brawn. All we have to do is let the devices under our skin.

One of the poster boys for the entire Transhumanist movement is a now fallen angel, South African athlete, Oscar Pistorius, who happens to have had both of his legs amputated below the knee. The mind-benders and paradigm-shift planners used the London Olympics, the world's greatest sport's venue to showcase their big idea. Using upside down question mark-shaped carbon fiber sprinting prosthetics, called Cheetah blades, Mr. Pistorius, became one of the most recognized athletes in the world. This was not an accident. Buried deep in the Wall Street Journal article is your classic definition of eugenics and selection of the fittest and the richest over the oppressed masses of the great unwashed.

The dissemination of advanced implantable technology will likely be just as ruthlessly democratic as the ailments it is destined to treat. Meaning that, someday soon, we may have a new class of very smart, very

fast people—yesterday's disabled and elderly. That's right, yesterday's disabled and elderly, because they will have all been eliminated as the prohibitive costs and/or the natural right to be given the implants, will have precluded these poor wretches from having access to this technology. Think of people wanting to upgrade themselves like the latest model of your cell phone. Those who don't or who can't will be left hopelessly behind.

You see, there is a lot of money to be made here through legitimate channels and on the black markets. By the way, both channels will be controlled by the same financial-political apparatus. Just as the international drug trade and distribution is controlled by the banking and the military-industrial cartel.

Control will be exercised through technology. Integrating technology with human evolution sounds like such a good idea, at first. You are building a better you. It is a business that's driven by fear. What becomes of me if I don't improve myself? Augmentation can be a huge business for these corporations.

We have been integrating ourselves with technology for decades now, replacing damaged limbs with mechanical limbs, implanting data chips into our bodies which give away huge amounts of information to governments and corporations all across the world. Has it come to the point when we will be actively encouraged to exchange our perfectly functional body parts for upgraded applications?

Is it a question of ethics? Morality? Again, are we/they playing God with the human race? And at what cost? What will Planet Earth look like in one generation? When you fuse human augmentation with control over it, you get military grade augmentation. Cyborgs, the future of our planet?

But, it comes at a price. You will have to

take the drugs for the rest of your lives to make sure the augmentation works. These drugs are both dangerous and addictive and expensive. If you don't, your body will reject your augmentation. The elite will have their technology in you. They have the power to turn off your limbs, the potential to turn off your eyes, send messages to your brain and control your thoughts as if they have the power of God.

This is a top-down system created by the elite to benefit a very few. We are at the bottom, but if we all wake up and realize that this is not our system, only then can it be changed.

Human experiments? What is immortality? What does it mean to be immortal? Where does it end? The end of the human species?

But technology doesn't end there.

Intel is working on sensors that will be implanted in the brain that will be able to directly control computers and cell phones. Soon after the year 2020, you won't need a keyboard and mouse to control your computer. Instead, users will open documents and surf the web using nothing more than their brain waves. The brain waves would be harnessed with Intel-developed sensors implanted in people's brains.

The potential "benefits" of such technology are almost beyond imagination. An article on the website of the Science Channel put it this way: If you could pump data directly into your gray matter at, say, 50 mbps - the top speed offered by one major U.S. internet service provider, you'd be able to read a 500-page book in just under two-tenths of a second.

How would the world change if you could download a lifetime of learning directly into your brain in a matter of weeks?

MAN DIGITAL 2.0

The possibilities are endless. But so is the potential for abuse. Through interaction, implantable microchips can "talk" directly to the brain, bypassing the sensory receptors. This would give a tyrannical government an ultimate form of control.

If you could download thoughts and feelings directly into the brains of your citizens, you could achieve total control and never have to worry that they would turn on you.

But, we haven't even scratched the surface. Called Remote Neural Monitoring, RNM, the technology, already in use in the USA, UK, Spain, Sweden, Germany and France, allows them to see through your eyes, hear your thoughts, and upload photos and scents into your brain as real as if you saw or smelled it in the natural environment.

Needless to say, the perpetrators can hear what you hear because you become a unit of the mainframe. They can change your behavior, affect memory functions and emotions. This is not a plotline of a dystopian novel. This is real and it is being implemented today, every day by the governments who profess to protect us from evil.

In fact, you could potentially program these chips to make your citizens feel good all the time. The ultimate goal of Huxley's scientific dictatorship without tears, soma personified. The future is now.

Instead of drugs like cocaine and marijuana giving you a natural high, or shooting you to the Moon, you could have these chips produce a "natural high" that never ends. Drug dependency replaced by a fully government sanctioned chip dependency. The way of the future.

RNM has a set of certain programs functioning at different levels, like the signals intelligence system which uses electromagnetic frequencies (EMF), to stimulate the brain for RNM and the electronic brain link

(EBL). The EMF Brain Stimulation system has been designed as radiation intelligence, which means receiving information from inadvertently, originated electromagnetic waves in the environment. However, it is not related to radioactivity or nuclear detonation. The recording machines in the signals intelligence system have electronic equipment that investigate electrical activity in humans from a distance. This computer-generated brain mapping can constantly monitor all electrical activities in the brain. The recording aid system decodes individual brain maps for security purposes. For purposes of electronic evaluation, electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the auditory cortex of the brain directly by-passing the ear.

This encoding helps in detecting audio communication. It can also perform electrical mapping of the brain's activity from the visual center of the brain, which it does by bypassing the eyes and optic nerves, thus projecting images from the subject's brain onto a video monitor. With this visual and audio memory, both can be visualized and analyzed. This system can, remotely and non-invasively, detect information by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in 30-50HZ, 5 milliwatt electromagnetic emissions from the brain. The nerves produce a shifting electrical pattern with a shifting magnetic flux that then puts on a constant amount of electromagnetic waves. There are spikes and patterns that are called evoked potentials in the electromagnetic emission from the brain. The interesting part about this is that the entire exercise is carried out without any physical contact with the subject.

The EMF emissions from the brain can be decoded into current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain. It sends complicated codes and electromagnetic pulse

signals to activate evoked potentials inside the brain, thus generating sounds and visual images in the neural circuits. With its speech, auditory and visual communication systems, RNM allows for a complete audio-visual brain to brain link or a brain-to-computer link.

Of course, the mechanism needs to decode the resonance frequency of each specific site to modulate the insertion of information in that specific location of the brain. RNM can also detect hearing via electromagnetic microwaves, and it also features the transmission of specific commands into the subconscious, producing visual disturbances, visual hallucinations and injection of words and numbers in to the brain through electromagnetic radiation waves. Also, it manipulates emotions and thoughts and reads thoughts remotely, causes pain to any nerve of the body, allows for remote manipulation of behavior, controls sleep patterns through which control over communication is made easy. Is any of this being implemented today? Indeed, it is.

THOUGHT CRIME POLICE

John St. Clair Akwei, a former National Security Agency employee and whistleblower, exposed the use of neural monitoring to spy on individuals. This is a key area involving mind-invasive technologies that are playing a role in the uncovering and punishment of "Thought Crime."

NSA, the National Security Agency is America's largest and most powerful organization. The Signals Intelligence mission of the NSA has evolved into a program of decoding EMF waves in the environment for wirelessly tapping into computers and tracking persons with the electrical currents in their bodies.

How is it being done? It's done by EMF or ELF Radio Waves, and a technology known as 'Remote Neural Monitoring'. Signals Intelligence is based on the fact that everything in the environment with an electric current

in it has a magnetic flux around it that gives off EMF waves. Both the NSA and the Department of Defense has developed proprietary advanced digital equipment that can remotely analyze all objects whether man-made or organic that has electrical activity.

NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKUltra program of the early 1950s, which included neurological research into radiation (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as 'Radiation Intelligence,' defined as 'information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation.'

NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for Brain-to-computer link. (In military fighter aircraft, for example.) For electronic surveillance purposes electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex thus allowing audio communication direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this to covertly debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be

seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this to surreptitiously put images in a surveillance subject's brain while they are in R.E.M. sleep for brain-programming purposes.

PSYCHOTROPIC WEAPONS

Achievements in science, engineering, medicine, genetics, digital information and communication technologies have made possible today's terrifying component psychophysical weapon (CPF). CPF to the 21st century are what atomic weapons were to the 20th century. The effect of these weapon systems is far more deadly, albeit invisible to the naked eye. Mind control via non-lethal weapons.

The psychotropic weapon at its most diabolical is a directed energy system installed in outer space that can influence the brain and the central nervous system; changing the mental, emotional and behavior functions of the person.

The majority of them operate in a wave band of a brain, modifying consciousness, a physical and mental condition of the person. Through psychotropic weapons, behavior of the entire world's population or specific regions of the earth can be controlled in a precise and deliberate way.

Neurophysicists have discovered that they can model the vibratory patterns of psychotropic chemicals like LSD. When scientists project these carefully shaped sonic vibrations onto the human brain, they can induce altered states of mind, exactly as if they were injecting the person with a drug. An imbalance occurs, a fundamental change in a person's psyche, he loses self-control and becomes easily led, and his mind moves from the real world to a world of hallucination.

The powerful hypodermic effect of such sonochemistry has some terrifying and very

scary applications. It means that electromagnetic beam weapons can be used to 'drug' people against their will. Beam weapons can be used remotely, at a distance. When combined with space-based satellite systems, such beam weapons could potentially drug entire populations, en masse.

How is it done?

Let's start by saying that every object on this planet has an electrical frequency called Hertz (Hz). Our brain, for example, operates on electrical current. Our body is a radiant machine in which there are complex biochemical processes with a range of frequencies from 0-100 Ggz. So bodies work in low-frequency area 0-50 Gz, the groups of cells forming fabrics, in kilogerz a range, cells 'communicate' in a millimetre wave band 40-70 Ggz. Energy information, the exchange of chemical and biological and wave character inside an organism and with an environment is carried out by genetic program DNO and nervous system.

The most universal target for psychophysical weapons is the brain of the person which adjusts functioning all systems of an organism, carries out thought processes and defines behaviour of the person. The brain works in a range of four kinds of brain waves.

The most part of a day the brain works in a range of Beta waves 14-20 gz. There are three more such as brain waves: the Alpha wave 8-13 gz - perception of training, an easy relaxation. Theta waves 4-7 gz - ideas, images, programming of subconscious, a deep relaxation, meditation. Delta waves 0.3gz - dream, dreams, make active one's immune system. Ranges of own fluctuations of a brain of the person, and also organs, substance and cells were taken into account by development psychophysical weapons.

The psychophysical weapon includes: The psychotropic weapon; the pharmacological means of chemical and biological character having a range of own fluctuations,

equivalent to rhythms of a brain and the central nervous system, and thereof influencing functioning of a brain.

A Member of the Russian Federation of Space Exploration Scientific and Technical Council, Anatoliy Ptushenko, states emphatically that psychotropic weapons, "Do not enable the individual human mind to be controlled in a precise and purposeful way. They simply 'jam' any internal connections responsible for a person's self-control, and he becomes easily controllable 'according to mob law in line with commands from a space-based station. He can be controlled either from earth or from a command center lost in space."

How are they to be used?

I quote from a scientific paper on the subject taken from October 1996 edition of *Armeiskii Sbornik* (Moscow): The advanced global satellite communications at low altitude Teledesic is of special interest. It will have 15 times more satellites Iridium-840. All things being equal, the Low Earth Orbit (no more than 700 km) of small light aircraft allows the growth of their radio emissions on the Earth's surface 2,500 times or more, and allows the execution of a wide range of military missions. This is something unprecedented: the numerical size of the Iridium orbital grouping enables at least the simultaneous irradiation of any point on Earth from two spacecraft. This provides a double redundancy and increased reliability of communications, such as for military systems. The same emission band of radio frequencies (20-30 GHz) has never been used before in commercial communications.

An analysis of the characteristics listed indicates that the Teledesic system can be used to radiate stations located on land, at sea and in the air with emissions modulated high-power, which in a number of automated control systems are used to initialize computer viruses as the so-called "dormant",

which are triggered by a special signal. This can become a real threat to the security of those countries whose system of command and control are based on foreign equipment.

A psychophysical effect on people is similarly possible, in order to alter their behavior and even controlling the social aims of regional or even global society. Fantasies? But the fact is that currently the United States as matching funds are investing in the development of psychotropic weapons as the most complex space programs, and a similar correlation cannot be accidental. The Americans have started this research in the pre-war period and have continued after the war as part of programs known as MK-Ultra mind control, remote alteration of human behavior MK-Delta, as well as Bluebird and Artichoke.

So, the new space systems are potentially dangerous from the point of view of the possibility of unleashing an 'information war' on a large scale and also to create global systems for controlling the behavior of people in any region, city or locality, including one where we live. The nation that possesses these systems will win a huge advantage.

THE FUTURE

Many of the transhumanists and mind benders fervently believe that in the next several decades we'll have computers into which you'll be able to upload your consciousness, the mysterious thing that makes you, you.

Spectrum Magazine editor Glenn Zorpette writes: The brain is nothing more, and nothing less, than a very powerful and very odd computer. Evolution has honed it over millions of years to do a fantastic job at certain things, such as pattern recognition and fine control of muscles. The brain is deterministic, meaning that its reactions and responses, including the sensations and behavior of its "owner," are determined completely by how it is stimulated and by its own inter-

nal biophysics and biochemistry. Given those facts, most mathematical philosophers conclude that all the brain's functions, including consciousness, can be re-created in a machine. It's a matter of time.

Rodney Brooks, founder of MIT's Humanoid Robotics Group agrees: I, you, our family, friends, and dogs, we all are machines. We are really sophisticated machines made up of billions and billions of biomolecules that interact according to well-defined, though not completely known, rules deriving from physics and chemistry. The biomolecular interactions taking place inside our heads give rise to our intellect, our feelings, and our sense of self. Accepting this hypothesis opens up a remarkable possibility. If we really are machines and if—this is a big if—we learn the rules governing our brains, then in principle there's no reason why we shouldn't be able to replicate those rules in, say, silicon and steel. I believe our creation would exhibit genuine human-level intelligence, emotions, and even consciousness.

To bring society down to the level of a beast, it is especially important from the point of view of the elite, to control the planet Earth.

Since the only source of increase of mankind's power, as a species, within and upon the universe, is that manifold of validated discoveries of physical principle, it follows, that the only form of human action that distinguished man from beast, is that form of action, which is identified as cognition, by means of which the act of discovery of accumulated validatable universal physical principles is generated. It is the accumulation of such knowledge for practice, in this way, from generation to generation, which defines the provable evidence of the absolute difference between man and beast. And for that matter between man and a machine.

With everything you have read here,

think about the following: How often have we chased the dream of progress only to see that dream perverted? More often than not, haven't the machines we built to improve life, shattered lives of millions, destroyed our ability to love, aspire or make moral choices, the very things that make us human? It also risks giving a few men the power to make others what they choose, regardless of the cost to human dignity.

Life extension, singularity and the promise of the golden age. Are we to believe in such a thing? Or are we being led down the proverbial road to Hell? Post human, a word not to be taken lightly, as it implies the end of the human race. Who has the authority to make such a decision? Only a God, or a power that believes itself to be a God can take such action.

EPILOGUE

As I write these lines, we are already halfway through the year 2013. I look around me and ask myself again and again, what does it mean to be human? "Close proximity to a majestic mountain is a mixed blessing," noted Edward Said, "One is at once graced by the magnanimity of its pastures and the bounty of its slopes," and yet one can never see where one is sitting, under the shadow of what greatness, or the embracing comfort of what assurance.

Are we, as a human race, in danger of extinction? If yes, then from whom? Against the backdrop of breathtaking technological development, the urge to change oneself, to upgrade oneself, to transmogrify oneself into something better, superior, more durable, immortal, against the backdrop of unique human fragility.

We have gone from meaningless generalizations, from the banalities and simplistic extrapolations of early science fiction novels about deep sea monsters, electric submarines, and a space cannon Moon landing to nanotechnology, robotics, cybernetics, ar-

tificial intelligence, life extension, brain enhancement, brain-to-brain interaction, virtual reality, genetic engineering, teleportation, human-machine interfaces, neuromorphic engineering.

It won't be long before we compete with God on equal terms for immortality.

Much of what I have written in this book does not have a conclusion or an ending, happy or otherwise, because, self-evidently, the future has not happened yet. What is beyond any doubt is, when we extrapolate what we know about this world, about the technology and about technological progress, we can make fairly accurate predictions of what to expect of the world.

Despite the tendency of people to confront the challenges of the future on their own terms, without the context of history and human experience, I make no such attempt in this book.

As John Gray has said, "People who worry about problems that others are not worrying about are irritating and are disparaged after the event. People who were right when others were wrong are even more irritating."

I am convinced that the future will happen as a result of long-wave themes and developments that unite the past, the present and the future. However, one constant evident in history—the power of contingency and surprise—will continue to dominate our

future, which will be influenced and punctuated by unexpected events, startling surprises, major discontinuities and the pervasive operation of chance. And in all of it, we, the people, shall remain history's main protagonists.

Let me say it another way: Parts of the projected landscape are unlikely to survive first contact with the future, mainly and inconveniently because of the tendency of human beings to interfere with the scenery and to act and react in unforeseen, non-linear ways.

Again, the pesky humans are getting in the way. God bless us for that!

Taken together, I believe that this work provides a complex, but readily discernible tapestry of possible outcomes, a solid map, to help you navigate the treacherous waters of uncertainty that awaits us in the very near future.

We stand at the threshold of a new renaissance in science and technology, based on a comprehensive understanding of the structure and behavior of matter from the nanoscale up to the most complex system yet discovered—the human brain.

Will our quest for immortality overshadow the values that make us human? Will our desire to be free overcome the elites' drive for complete control? I don't know, but it won't take us long to find out.

END

A PATRIOT'S DIARY



**ELITIST CORPORATE
BILLIONAIRES HAVE BIG
PLANS FOR AMERICA AND
NONE OF IT IS GOING TO
BE GOOD FOR YOU**

**IN THIS ISSUE:
THE OLIGARCHY**

VOL. 01

ESTABLISHED 8/2020

NO. 06

NOT ALL CONSPIRACIES ARE THEORIES

There is a plan for the world - a New World Order - devised by an American/European financial elite of immense wealth and power with ancient historical roots, called by some the Illuminati.

This oligarchy controls the politicians, the courts, the educational institutions, the food, the natural resources, the foreign policies, the economies and the money of most nations. And, they control the major media, which is why we know nothing about them.

Modern democracy, as we know it, is less than 250 years old. For most of history, except for this brief period, the world has been ruled by powerful elites who wielded absolute power over their societies, controlled the wealth and resources of their known world, and dominated their people by force. The New World Order cabal plans to restore this model of totalitarian rule on a global scale.

The endgame will be a one-world government presiding over the earth for the benefit of global oligarchs and their superclass functionaries, leaving the mass of humanity as serfs,

to serve the elite, while suffering impoverishment and immiseration. The plan includes scientifically engineered global population reduction (viruses/vaccines/genetically-modified food), cutting the world's population to less than one billion, leaving the earth's resources for the exclusive use of this global oligarchy.

This centuries-old conspiracy to impose a global totalitarian society has been shrouded in almost total secrecy. To begin to understand what this cabal has in store for the rest of us, we must learn about the plan's origins and development, and about the individuals, organizations, and institutions that fund, control, and benefit from it. This website may be a helpful guide on a journey to discover what the global elite have in store for future generations.

We are ruled, though it may be difficult to imagine, by a small dynastic power structure, largely consisting of powerful banking families, such as the Rothschilds, Rockefellers, and others. They emerged in controlling the financial system, extended their influence over the political system, the educational system, and, through the major foundations, have become

the dominant social powers of our world, creating think tanks and other institutions which shape and change the course of society and modern human history.

The master planners devised the strategy of a merger - a Great Merger - among nations.

But before such a merger can be consummated, and the United States becomes just another province in a New World Order, there must at least be the semblance of parity among the senior partners in the deal. How does one make the nations of the world more nearly equal? The Insiders determined that a two-prong approach was needed; use American money and know-how to build up your competitors, while at the same time use every devious strategy you can devise to weaken and impoverish this country. The goal is not to bankrupt the United States. Rather, it is to reduce our productive might, and therefore our standard of living, to the meager subsistence level of the socialized nations of the world.

The plan is not to bring the standard of living in less developed countries up to our level, but to bring ours down to meet theirs coming up... It is your standard of living which must be sacrificed on the altar of the New World Order.

The powers of financial capitalism had a far-reaching aim, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole. This system was to be controlled in a feudalist fashion by the central banks of the world acting in concert, by secret agreements arrived at in frequent private meetings and conferences.

If the New World Order types had some kindness, some humanity, some morality perhaps One World Government is what we need. But mainly these are nasty people with a lust for money and a ruthless disregard for human suffering. Sadly this is all made possible by a mainstream media that is owned and controlled by these very forces. Because the people who own media choose wherever it is that the light is to be shone. So the same stories and the same

sound bites across six media conglomerates constitutes what the public is to learn about their world and their country.

The question is not how to get good people to rule; the question is how to stop the powerful from doing as much damage as they can to us.

The US and UK governments' relentless backing for the global spread of genetically modified seeds was in fact the implementation of a decades long policy of the Rockefeller Foundation since the 1930's, when it funded Nazi eugenics research — i.e. mass-scale population reduction, and control of darker-skinned races by an Anglo-Saxon white elite. As some of these circles saw it, war as a means of population reduction was costly and not that efficient.

Over 400 years ago, the Florentine statesman Niccolo Machiavelli engaged in a profound study of methods used by various rulers to attain power. The findings of Machiavelli and other students of power decree that to obtain power it is essential to ignore the moral laws of man and of God; that promises must be made only with the intention to deceive and to mislead others to sacrifice their own interests; that the most brutal atrocity must be committed as a matter of mere convenience; that friends or allies must be betrayed as matter of course as soon as they have served their purpose. But, it is also decreed that these atrocities must be kept hidden from the common people except only where they are of use to strike terror to the hearts of opponents; that there must be kept up a spurious aspect of benevolence and benefit for the greater number of the people, and even an aspect of humility to gain as much help as possible.

We need governance that is adequate to the global world. We need a culture that will be uniform throughout the world. Unless nations change the rules we will not have global governance.

Freidrich Hegel's Hegelian dialectic put forth a process whereby opposites 'thesis' and 'antithesis' are reconciled into 'synthesis'. The

Rothschild's Business Roundtable that sponsored him saw in the dialectic a boon to their monopolies by presenting phony communism (antithesis) as bogeyman to capitalism (thesis)... By upholding Soviet state capitalism to all the world as an example of failed Communism, the bankers could discredit this dangerous idea while producing their desired 'synthesis' - a New World Order ruled by the Illuminati banking families and Black Nobility monarchs, with laissez faire monopoly capitalism as their economic paradigm.

Ever since the days of Henry Ford, the Economic Elite have needed a thriving US middle class to increase growth and profits, but now, in the global economy, they view the US middle class as obsolete. They increasingly look globally for profits and they would rather pay cheap labor in countries like China and India.

The intent and purpose of the Committee of 300 is One World Government and a one-unit monetary system, under permanent non-elected hereditary oligarchists. In this One World system, population will be limited by restrictions on the number of children per family, diseases, wars, and famines, until one billion people who are useful to the ruling class, in areas which will be strictly and clearly defined, remain as the total world population.

There will be no middle class, only rulers and the servants. All laws will be uniform under a legal system of world courts practicing the same unified code of laws, backed up by a One World Government police force and a One World unified military. Those who are obedient and subservient to the One World Government will be rewarded with the means to live; those who are rebellious will simply be starved to death or be declared outlaws and targeted for elimination.

If you wish to establish national monopolies, you must control national governments. If you wish to establish international monopolies or cartels, you must control a world government.

The Rockefeller Foundation, working with John D. Rockefeller III's Population Council, the

World Bank, the UN Development Program and the Ford Foundation, and others, had been working with the WHO (World Health Organization) for 20 years to develop an anti-fertility vaccine using tetanus, as well as with other vaccines.

There is a transnational ruling class, a Superclass, that agrees on establishing a world government. The middle class is targeted for elimination, because most of the world has no middle class, and to fully integrate and internationalize a middle class, would require industrialization and development in Africa, and certain places in Asia and Latin America. The goal of the Superclass is not to lose their wealth and power to a transnational middle class, but rather to extinguish the notion of a middle class, and transnationalize a lower, uneducated, labor oriented class, through which they will secure ultimate wealth and power.

The global economic crisis serves these ends, as whatever remaining wealth the middle class holds is in the process of being eliminated, and as the crisis progresses, the middle classes of the world will suffer, while a great percentage of lower classes of the world, poverty-stricken even prior to the crisis, will suffer the greatest, most probably leading to a massive reduction in population levels, particularly in the underdeveloped or Third World states.

The Party seeks power entirely for its own sake. We are not interested in the good of others; we are interested solely in power. Not wealth or luxury or long life or happiness: only power, pure power.

We are different from all the oligarchies of the past, in that we know what we are doing. All the others, even those who resembled ourselves, were cowards and hypocrites. The German Nazis and the Russian Communists came very close to us in their methods, but they never had the courage to recognize their own motives. They pretended, perhaps they even believed, that they had seized power unwillingly and for a limited time, and that just round the corner there lay a paradise where human be-

ings would be free and equal.

We are not like that. We know that no one ever seizes power with the intention of relinquishing it. Power is not a means; it is an end. One does not establish a dictatorship in order to safeguard a revolution; one makes the revolution in order to establish the dictatorship. The object of persecution is persecution. The object of torture is torture. The object of power is power.

Black Nobility

The Black Nobility are the oligarchic families of Venice and Genoa, who in the 12th century held privileged trading rights (monopolies). The first of three crusades, from 1063 to 1123, established the power of the Venetian Black Nobility and solidified the power of the wealthy ruling class. In 1204 the oligarchic families parceled out feudal enclaves to their members, and from this date, they built up power until government became a closed corporation of the leading Black Nobility families.

The European Black Nobility is responsible for the insidious entanglements of numerous secret societies and organizations, which are backed with high finance and powerful political connections. Such organizations include: Trilateral Commission, Bilderberg Group, Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), United Nations, International Monetary Fund (IMF), World Bank, Bank of International Settlements (BIS), Club of Rome, Chatham House, and many others. Present day European Black Nobility families are connected with the House of Guelph, one of the original Black Nobility families of Venice from which the House of Windsor and thus the present Queen of the United Kingdom Elizabeth II descends.

During the Middle Ages, European power centers coalesced into two camps: the Ghibellines and the Guelphs. The Pope then allied himself with the Guelphs against the Ghibellines resulting in their victory. All of modern history stems directly from the struggle between these two powers. The Guelphs were also called the Black Guelphs

and Black Nobility. Every subsequent coup d'état, revolution and war has centered in the battle of the Guelphs to hold and enhance their power, which is now the World Order. The power of the Guelphs grew through their control of banking and international trade.

The Rothschilds accumulated its vast wealth issuing war bonds to Black Nobility for centuries, including the British Windsors, the French Bourbons, the German von Thurn und Taxis, the Italian Savoyes and the Austrian and Spanish Hapsburgs.

The Rothschilds had the crown heads of Europe in debt to them and this included the Black Nobility dynasty, the Hapsburgs, who ruled the Holy Roman Empire for 600 years.

At the center of oligarchy is the idea that certain families are born to rule as an arbitrary elite, while the vast majority of any given population is condemned to oppression, serfdom, or slavery. Oligarchs identify wealth purely in money terms, and practice usury, monetarism, and looting. The oligarchy has believed for millennia that the Earth is overpopulated.

The essence of oligarchism is summed up in the idea of the empire, in which an elite identifying itself as a master race rules over a degraded mass of slaves or other oppressed victims. If oligarchical methods are allowed to dominate human affairs, they always create a breakdown crisis of civilization, with economic depression, war, famine, plague, and pestilence. A pillar of the oligarchical system is the family fortune. The continuity of the family fortune which earns money through usury and looting is often more important than the biological continuity across generations of the family that owns the fortune.

What today is called the Bilderberg Group, 500 years ago was called the Venetian Black Nobility. The idea behind the European dynastic oligarchy hasn't changed, it's the wholesale destruction of anything related and affiliated with the idea of a nation state.

I care not what puppet is placed on the throne of England to rule the Empire. The man who controls Britain's money supply controls

the British Empire and I control the British money supply.

By the middle of the 19th century, the Rothschilds were the richest family in the world, perhaps in all of history. Their five international banking houses comprised one of the first multinational corporations.

The House of Rothschild made its money in the great crashes of history and the great wars of history, the very periods when others lost their money.

Seven men in Wall Street now control a great share of the fundamental industry and resources of the United States... These powerful men were themselves answerable to a foreign power which had been steadfastly seeking to extend its control over the young republic of the United States since its very inception. This power was the financial power of England, centered in the London Branch of the House of Rothschild. The fact was that in 1910, the United States was for all practical purposes being ruled from England, and so it is today [1911].

Rothschild-controlled Barings Bank bankrolled the Chinese opium and African slave trades. It financed the Louisiana Purchase. The House of Rothschild financed the Prussian War, the Crimean War and the British attempt to seize the Suez Canal from the French. Nathan Rothschild made a huge financial bet on Napoleon at the Battle of Waterloo, while also funding the Duke of Wellington's peninsular campaign against Napoleon. Both the Mexican War and the Civil War were gold mines for the family.

James Rothschild's wealth had reached the 600 million mark. Only one man in France possessed more. That was the King, whose wealth was 800 million. The aggregate wealth of all the bankers in France was 150 million less than that of James Rothschild. This naturally gave him untold powers, even to the extent of unseating governments whenever he chose to do so.

The division of the United States into federations of equal force [The North and The South] was decided long before the Civil War. These bankers were afraid that the United

States would upset their financial domination over the world. The voice of the Rothschilds prevailed.

There has been a well-founded notion since America's inception that the European Rothschild-led Illuminati bankers have sought to bring America to its knees and return it to the fold of the Crown of England.

Cecil Rhodes

An association was formally established on February 5, 1891, when Cecil Rhodes and Thomas Stead organized a secret society of which Rhodes had been dreaming for sixteen years. In this secret society Rhodes was to be leader, Stead, Brett, and Alfred Milner were to form an executive committee; Arthur (Lord) Balfour, (Sir) Harry Johnston, Lord Rothschild, Albert (Lord) Grey, and others were listed as potential members of a 'Circle of Initiates'; while there was to be an outer circle known as the 'Association of Helpers' (later organized by Milner as the Round Table organization).

Why should we not join a secret society with but one object: the furtherance of the British Empire, for the bringing of the whole uncivilized world under British rule, for the recovery of the United States, for the making of the Anglo-Saxon race but one Empire.

In 1888 Cecil Rhodes made his third will leaving everything to Lord Nathan Mayer Rothschild, with an accompanying letter setting up a 'secret society'. The central part of the 'secret society' was established by March, 1891, using Rhodes' money. The organization - The Round Table - worked behind the scenes at the highest levels of British government, influencing foreign policy.

The Rhodes Scholarships, established by the terms of Cecil Rhodes' seventh will, are known to everyone. What is not so widely known is that Rhodes in five previous wills left his fortune to form a secret society, which was to devote itself to the preservation and expansion of the British Empire... Funding of this organization later came from groups associated with J.P. Morgan, and the Rockefeller and Whitney families.

Cecil Rhodes exploited the diamond and goldfields of South Africa, rose to be prime minister of the Cape Colony, contributed money to political parties, controlled parliamentary seats in both England and in South Africa, and sought to win a strip of British territory across Africa from the Cape of Good Hope to Egypt, and to join these two extremes together with a telegraph line and ultimately with a Cape-to-Cairo Railway. Rhodes inspired devoted support for his goals from others in South Africa and in England. With financial support from Lord Rothschild and Alfred Beit, he was able to monopolize the diamond mines of South Africa as De Beers Consolidated Mines and to build up a great gold mining enterprise as Consolidated Gold Fields.

... In the middle 1890's Cecil Rhodes had a personal income of at least a million pounds sterling a year (then about five million dollars) which was spent so freely for his mysterious purposes that he was usually overdrawn on his account. These purposes centered on his desire to federate the English-speaking people and to bring all the habitable portions of the world under their control. For this purpose Rhodes left part of his great fortune to found the Rhodes Scholarships at Oxford in order to spread the English ruling class tradition throughout the English-speaking world as John Ruskin had wanted.

Cecil Rhodes secret society has been called by various names. During the first decade or so it was called 'the secret society of Cecil Rhodes,' or 'the dream of Cecil Rhodes.' In the second and third decades of its existence it was known as 'Milner's Kindergarten' (1901-1910) and as 'the Round Table Group' (1910-1920). Since 1920 it has been called by various names, depending on which phase of its activities was being examined. It has been called 'The Times crowd,' 'the Rhodes crowd,' the 'Chatham House crowd,' 'The All Souls group,' and 'the Cliveden set.'

[In 1901, Cecil Rhodes chose Alfred Milner as his successor within a secret society of which the purpose was] the extension of British rule

throughout the world, the perfecting of a system of emigration from the United Kingdom and of colonization by British subjects of all lands wherein the means of livelihood are attainable by energy, labor, and enterprise... [with] the ultimate recovery of the United States of America as an integral part of a British Empire, the consolidation of the whole Empire, the inauguration of a system of Colonial Representation in the Imperial Parliament which may tend to weld together the disjointed members of the Empire, and finally the foundation of so great a power as to hereafter render wars impossible and promote the best interests of humanity.

Cecil Rhodes' secret society incited the Boer War and spawned the Milner Group (1902), the Milner Group spawned the Round Table Group (1909), the Round Table Group incited World War I and spawned the Royal Institute of International Affairs (1919) and the Council on Foreign Relations (1921), and the CFR and the RIIA spawned the Bilderberg Group in 1954, and the Trilateral Commission in 1973.

J.P. Morgan / Paul Warburg / John D. Rockefeller / Jacob Schiff

During the past two centuries when the peoples of the world were gradually winning their political freedom from the dynastic monarchies, the major banking families of Europe and America were actually reversing the trend by setting up new dynasties of political control through the formation of international financial combines. These banking dynasties had learned that all governments must have sources of revenue from which to borrow in times of emergency. They had also learned that by providing such funds from their own private resources, they could make both kings and democratic leaders tremendously subservient to their will.

There is a special breed of international financiers whose success typically is built upon certain character traits. Those include cold objectivity, immunity to patriotism, and indiffer-

ence to the human condition. That profile is the basis for proposing a theoretical strategy, called the Rothschild Formula, which motivates such men to propel governments into war for the profits they yield... As long as the mechanism of central banking exists, it will be to such men an irresistible temptation to convert debt into perpetual war and war into perpetual debt.

By the end of the 1890's [J.P.] Morgan and [John D.] Rockefeller had become the giants of an increasingly powerful Money Trust controlling American industry and government policy... Some 60 families - names like Rockefeller, Morgan, Dodge, Mellon, Pratt, Harkness, Whitney, Duke, Harriman, Carnegie, Vanderbilt, DuPont, Guggenheim, Astor, Lehman, Warburg, Taft, Huntington, Baruch and Rosenwald formed a close network of plutocratic wealth that manipulated, bribed, and bullied its way to control the destiny of the United States. At the dawn of the 20th Century, some sixty ultra-rich families, through dynastic intermarriage and corporate, interconnected shareholdings, had gained control of American industry and banking institutions.

The House of Morgan financed half the US [World War II] war effort. Morgan had also financed the British Boer War in South Africa and the Franco-Prussian War.

In the latter half of the 1800s European financiers were in favor of an American Civil War that would return the United States to its colonial status.

The Civil War, lasted from 1861 until 1865 ... during which, Congress also set up a national bank, putting the government into partnership with the banking interests, guaranteeing their profits.

International bankers make money by extending credit to governments. The greater the debt of the political state, the larger the interest returned to lenders. The national banks of Europe are also owned and controlled by private interests. We recognize in a hazy sort of way that the Rothschilds and the Warburgs of Europe and the houses of JP Morgan, Kuhn Loeb & Co., Schiff, Lehman and Rockefeller possess

and control vast wealth. How they acquire this vast financial power and employ it is a mystery to most of us.

The substantive financial powers of the world were in the hands of investment bankers (also called international or merchant bankers) who remained largely behind the scenes in their own unincorporated private banks. These formed a system of international cooperation and national dominance which was more private, more powerful, and more secret than that of their agents in the central banks. This dominance of investment bankers was based on their control over the flows of credit and investment funds in their own countries and throughout the world. They could dominate the financial and industrial systems of their own countries by their influence over the flow of current funds through bank loans, the discount rate, and the rediscounting of commercial debts; they could dominate governments by their control over current government loans and the play of the international exchanges. Almost all of this power was exercised by the personal influence and prestige of men who had demonstrated their ability in the past to bring off successful financial coups to keep their word, to remain cool in a crisis, and to share their winning opportunities with their associates. In this system the Rothschilds had been preeminent during much of the nineteenth century, but, at the end of that century, they were being replaced by J. P. Morgan whose central office was in New York, although it was always operated as if it were in London.

The Depression [1929] was not accidental. It was a carefully contrived occurrence. The international bankers sought to bring about a condition of despair here [United States] so that they might emerge as rulers of us all.

Our global banking system is a global cartel, a super-entity in which the world's major banks all own each other and own the controlling shares in the world's largest multinational corporations.

... This is the real free market, a highly profitable global banking cartel, functioning as a

worldwide financial Mafia.

John D. Rockefeller J. P. Morgan, and other kingpins of the Money Trust were powerful monopolists. A monopolist seeks to eliminate competition. In fact, Rockefeller once said: Competition is a sin. These men were not free enterprise advocates.

In 1899, J. Pierpont Morgan and Anthony Drexel went to England to attend the International Bankers Convention. When they returned, J.P. Morgan had been appointed head representative of the Rothschild interests in the United States.

As the result of the London Conference, J.P. Morgan and Company of New York, Drexel and Company of Philadelphia, Grenfell and Company of London, Morgan Harjes Cie of Paris, M.M. Warburg Company of Germany and America, and the House of Rothschild, were all affiliated.

The European Bankers favor the end of slavery... the European Plan is that capital money lenders shall control labor by controlling wages. The great debt that capitalists will see is made out of the war and must be used to control the valve of money. To accomplish this government bonds must be used as a banking basis. We are now awaiting Secretary of Treasury Salmon Chase to make that recommendation. It will not allow Greenbacks to circulate as money as we cannot control that. We control bonds and through them banking issues.

The bankers control the world's major corporations, media, intelligence agencies, think tanks, foundations and universities.

The structure of financial controls created by the tycoons of 'Big Banking' and 'Big Business' was of extraordinary complexity, one business fief being built on another, both being allied with semi-independent associates, the whole rearing upward into two pinnacles of economic and political power, of which one, centered in New York, was headed by J. P. Morgan and Company and the other, in Ohio, was headed by the Rockefeller family. When the two cooperated, as they generally did, they could influence the economic life of the coun-

try to a large degree and could almost control its political life, at least at the Federal level. They caused the panic of 1907 and the collapse of two railroads, one in 1914 and the other in 1929.

The reason why the British abolished the right of the American Colonies to create and issue their own money is simple: the bankers did not want the Colonists to be able to trade among themselves without paying tribute to them... The objective was clear: by forcing Americans to pay interest, the European money changers wanted to enslave the Colonies in a mountain of debt.

... We are paying the International Bankers hundreds of millions of dollars each year in interest on our National Debt. This money (or credit) was created by the bankers out of nothing - and loaned to us at a high rate of interest.

Hundreds of years ago, bankers began to specialize, with the richer and more influential ones associated increasingly with foreign trade and foreign-exchange transactions. Since these were richer and more cosmopolitan and increasingly concerned with questions of political significance, such as stability and debasement of currencies, war and peace, dynastic marriages, and worldwide trading monopolies, they became the financiers and financial advisers of governments.

Moreover, since their relationships with governments were always in monetary terms and not real terms, and since they were always obsessed with the stability of monetary exchanges between one country's money and another, they used their power and influence to do two things: (1) to get all money and debts expressed in terms of a strictly limited commodity-ultimately gold; and (2) to get all monetary matters out of the control of governments and political authority, on the ground that they would be handled better by private banking interests.

In the Bolshevik Revolution we have some of the world's richest and most powerful men financing a movement which claims its very

existence is based on the concept of stripping of their wealth, men like the Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Schiffs, Warburgs, Morgans, Harrimans, and Milners. But obviously these men have no fear of international Communism. It is only logical to assume that if they financed it and do not fear it, it must be because they control it.

We shall have World Government, whether or not we like it. The only question is whether World Government will be achieved by conquest or consent.

GLOBAL DYNASTIC OLIGARCHY
EUROPEAN DYNASTIC FAMILIES
ROTHSCHILD / VATICAN /
ROCKEFELLERS

At the center of oligarchy is the idea that certain families are born to rule as an arbitrary elite, while the vast majority of any given population is condemned to oppression, serfdom, or slavery. Oligarchs identify wealth purely in money terms, and practice usury, monetarism, and looting.

... The essence of oligarchism is summed up in the idea of the empire, in which an elite identifying itself as a master race rules over a degraded mass of slaves or other oppressed victims. If oligarchical methods are allowed to dominate human affairs, they always create a breakdown crisis of civilization, with economic depression, war, famine, plague, and pestilence. A pillar of the oligarchical system is the family fortune. The continuity of the family fortune which earns money through usury and looting is often more important than the biological continuity across generations of the family that owns the fortune.

There is a vast network of private financial interests, controlled by the leading aristocratic and royal families of Europe.

... A secret cross-linked vast holding of private financial interests is tied to the old aristocratic oligarchy of Western Europe.

European dynastic families constitute a financial oligarchy; they are the power behind the Windsor throne [Britain]. They view them-

selves as the heirs to the Venetian oligarchy [Black Nobility] .

The Black Nobility are the oligarchic families of Venice and Genoa, who in the 12th century held privileged trading rights (monopolies). The first of three crusades, from 1063 to 1123, established the power of the Venetian Black Nobility and solidified the power of the wealthy ruling class. In 1204 the oligarchic families parceled out feudal enclaves to their members, and from this date, they built up power until government became a closed corporation of the leading Black Nobility families.

The European Black Nobility is responsible for the insidious entanglements of numerous secret societies and organizations, which are backed with high finance and powerful political connections. Such organizations include: Trilateral Commission, Bilderberg Group, Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), United Nations, International Monetary Fund (IMF), World Bank, Bank of International Settlements (BIS), Club of Rome, Chatham House, and many others. Present day European Black Nobility families are connected with the House of Guelph, one of the original Black Nobility families of Venice from which the House of Windsor and thus the present Queen of the United Kingdom Elizabeth II descends.

During the Middle Ages, European power centers coalesced into two camps: the Ghibellines and the Guelphs. The Pope then allied himself with the Guelphs against the Ghibellines resulting in their victory. All of modern history stems directly from the struggle between these two powers. The Guelphs were also called the Black Guelphs and Black Nobility. Every subsequent *coup d'état*, revolution and war has centered in the battle of the Guelphs to hold and enhance their power, which is now the World Order. The power of the Guelphs grew through their control of banking and international trade.

HOUSE OF WINDSOR
Queen Elizabeth II

The House of Guelph, one of the Black Nobility families of Venice, is the oldest dynasty

in Europe being some 800 years old. It survives to this day as the British House of Windsor. Other important present-day European Black Nobility families include: House of Bernadotte (Sweden), House of Bourbon (France), House of Braganza (Portugal), House of Grimaldi (Monaco), House of Habsburg (Austria,) House of Hanover (Germany), House of Hohenzollern (Germany), House of Karadjordjevic (Yugoslavia), House of Liechtenstein (Liechtenstein), House of Nassau (Luxembourg), House of Oldenburg (Denmark), House of Orange (Netherlands), House of Savoy (Italy,) House of Wettin (Belgium), House of Wittelsbach (Germany), House of Württemberg (Germany), House of Zogu (Albania).

The forerunners of the Freemasons - the Knights Templar - founded the concept of banking and created a bond market as a means to control European nobles through war debts... The Crusader Knights Templar looted a huge store of gold and numerous sacred artifacts from beneath the Solomon Temple. (King Solomon was the son of King David)... The claimed lineage to the House of David is what the Illuminati use to justify their global control.

The bulwark of the British financial oligarchy lies in its ageless and self-perpetuating nature, its long-range planning and prescience, its facility to outwait and break the patience of its opponents. The transient and temporal statesmen of Europe and particularly of Britain itself, who have attempted to curb this monstrosity have all been defeated by their limited tenure of confidence. Obligated to show action and results in a too short span of years, they have been outwitted and outwaited, deluged with irritants and difficulties; eventually obliged to temporize and retreat. There are few who have opposed them in Britain and America, without coming to a disgraceful end, but many, who served them well, have also profited well.

Queen Elizabeth II, head of state of the United Kingdom and of 31 other states and territories, is the legal owner of about 6,600 million acres of land, one sixth of the earth's non-

ocean surface. She is the only person on earth who owns whole countries. The value of her land holding is approximately \$28,000,000,000,000. This makes her the richest individual on earth.

The British royal family rules the world, but they do not rule it alone. There are at least three other actors: central banks, the legacy of Cecil Rhodes, and the immense financial power of the biggest international banking family, the Rothschilds.

Club of the Isles is a European cartel - centered within the City of London and headed by the House of Windsor - which controls every aspect of the global economy — banks, insurance and pharmaceutical companies, raw materials, transportation, factories, major retail groups, the stock and commodities markets, politicians and governments, media, intelligence agencies, drugs and organized crime.

The Rothschilds control the Bank of England, the Federal Reserve, the European Central Bank, the IMF, the World Bank and the Bank of International Settlements. Also they own most of the gold in the world as well as the London Gold Exchange, which sets the price of gold every day. It is said the family owns over half the wealth of the planet-estimated by Credit Suisse to be \$231 trillion.

The Rothschild family ... accumulated its vast wealth issuing war bonds to Black Nobility for centuries, including the British Windsors, the French Bourbons, the German von Thurn und Taxis, the Italian Savoyes and the Austrian and Spanish Hapsburgs.

The combined wealth of the Rothschilds in 1998 was approximately \$100 trillion.

The Rothschilds had several agents in America who their money got started and who still serve them well - the Morgans and the Rockefellers... It was the Rothschild capital that made the Rockefeller's so powerful (oil and banking). They also financed the activities of Edward Harriman (railroads) and Andrew Carnegie (steel).

The Rothschilds have a majority stake in

nearly all the central banks in the world.

Near the end of the 19th century, the Rothschild bank, was the biggest concentration of financial capital in the world.

Rothschilds own Reuters and Associated Press ...They have controlling interest in ABC, CBS & NBC ...Rothschild's Swiss banks hold the wealth of the Vatican and the European black nobility.

The British royal family rules the world, but they do not rule it alone. There are at least three other actors: central banks, the legacy of Cecil Rhodes, and the immense financial power of the biggest international banking family, the Rothschilds.

The Rothschild family combined with the Dutch House of Orange to found Bank of Amsterdam in the early 1600's as the world's first central bank. In 1694 [British King] William III teamed up with the Rothschild's to launch the Bank of England.

The House of Rothschild financed the Prussian War, the Crimean War and the British attempt to seize the Suez Canal from the French. Nathan Rothschild made a huge financial bet on Napoleon at the Battle of Waterloo, while also funding the Duke of Wellington's peninsular campaign against Napoleon. Both the Mexican War and the Civil War were goldmines for the family.

It is believed that the Rothschilds hold 53% of the stock of the U.S. Federal Reserve.

The Rothschild, Rockefeller and Warburg banking combines control Big Oil... Royal Dutch/Shell is controlled by the Rothschild, Oppenheimer, Nobel and Samuel families along with the British House of Windsor and the Dutch House of Orange.

The power and wealth of the House of Rothschild grew to such proportions that by 1900 it was estimated that they controlled half the wealth of the world.

The Rothschild's control a far-flung financial empire, which includes majority stakes in most world central banks. The Edmond de Rothschild clan owns the Banque Privée SA in

Lugano, Switzerland and the Rothschild Bank AG of Zurich. The family of Jacob Lord Rothschild owns the powerful Rothschild Italia in Milan. They are members of the exclusive Club of the Isles, which provides capital for George Soros' Quantum Fund NV, which made a killing in 1998-1999 destroying the currencies of Thailand, Indonesia and Russia.

Over the centuries, the Rothschilds have amassed trillions of dollars worth of gold bullion in their subterranean vaults and have cornered the world's gold supply. They own controlling interest in the world's largest oil company, Royal Dutch Shell. They operate phony charities and offshore banking services where the wealth of the black nobility and the Vatican is hidden in secret accounts at Rothschild Swiss banks, trusts and holding companies

If you look back at every war in Europe... you will see that they always ended up with the establishment of a balance of power. With every reshuffling there was a balance of power in a new grouping around the House of Rothschild in England, France or Austria. They grouped nations so that if any King got out of line, a war would break out and the war would be decided by which way the financing went. Researching the debt positions of warring nations will usually indicate who was being punished.

The Rothschilds control the Bank of England, the Federal Reserve, the European Central Bank, the IMF, the World Bank and the Bank of International Settlements. Also they own most of the gold in the world as well as the London Gold Exchange, which sets the price of gold every day. It is said the family owns over half the wealth of the planet-estimated by Credit Suisse to be \$231 trillion.

The Rothschild family ... accumulated its vast wealth issuing war bonds to Black Nobility for centuries, including the British Windsors, the French Bourbons, the German von Thurn und Taxis, the Italian Savoyes and the Austrian and Spanish Hapsburgs.

The Rothschilds had several agents in America who their money got started and who

still serve them well - the Morgans and the Rockefellers... It was the Rothschild capital that made the Rockefeller's so powerful (oil and banking). They also financed the activities of Edward Harriman (railroads) and Andrew Carnegie (steel).

The Rothschilds have a majority stake in nearly all the central banks in the world. Near the end of the 19th century the Rothschild bank was the biggest concentration of financial capital in the world. Rothschilds own Reuters and Associated Press ...They have controlling interest in ABC, CBS & NBC ...Rothschild's Swiss banks hold the wealth of the Vatican and the European black nobility.

The British royal family rules the world, but they do not rule it alone. There are at least three other actors: central banks, the legacy of Cecil Rhodes, and the immense financial power of the biggest international banking family, the Rothschilds.

The Rothschild family combined with the Dutch House of Orange to found Bank of Amsterdam in the early 1600's as the world's first central bank. In 1694 [British King] William III teamed up with the Rothschild's to launch the Bank of England.

The House of Rothschild financed the Prussian War, the Crimean War and the British attempt to seize the Suez Canal from the French. Nathan Rothschild made a huge financial bet on Napoleon at the Battle of Waterloo, while also funding the Duke of Wellington's peninsular campaign against Napoleon. Both the Mexican War and the Civil War were goldmines for the family.

It is believed that the Rothschilds hold 53% of the stock of the U.S. Federal Reserve.

The Rothschild, Rockefeller and Warburg banking combines control Big Oil... Royal Dutch/Shell is controlled by the Rothschild, Oppenheimer, Nobel and Samuel families along with the British House of Windsor and the Dutch House of Orange.

The power and wealth of the House of Rothschild grew to such proportions that by

1900 it was estimated that they controlled half the wealth of the world.

The Rothschild's control a far-flung financial empire, which includes majority stakes in most world central banks. The Edmond de Rothschild clan owns the Banque Privée SA in Lugano, Switzerland and the Rothschild Bank AG of Zurich. The family of Jacob Lord Rothschild owns the powerful Rothschild Italia in Milan. They are members of the exclusive Club of the Isles, which provides capital for George Soros' Quantum Fund NV, which made a killing in 1998-1999 destroying the currencies of Thailand, Indonesia and Russia.

Over the centuries, the Rothschilds have amassed trillions of dollars worth of gold bullion in their subterranean vaults and have cornered the world's gold supply. They own controlling interest in the world's largest oil company, Royal Dutch Shell. They operate phony charities and offshore banking services where the wealth of the black nobility and the Vatican is hidden in secret accounts at Rothschild Swiss banks, trusts and holding companies

If you look back at every war in Europe... you will see that they always ended up with the establishment of a balance of power. With every reshuffling there was a balance of power in a new grouping around the House of Rothschild in England, France or Austria. They grouped nations so that if any King got out of line, a war would break out and the war would be decided by which way the financing went. Researching the debt positions of warring nations will usually indicate who was being punished.

The Vatican has large investments with the Rothschilds of Britain, France and America, with the Hambros Bank, with the Credit Suisse in London and Zurich. In the United States it has large investments with the Morgan Bank, the Chase-Manhattan Bank, the First National Bank of New York, the Bankers Trust Company, and others. The Vatican has billions of shares in the most powerful international corporations such as Gulf Oil, Shell, General Motors, Bethlehem Steel, General Electric, International Business

Machines, T.W.A., etc. At a conservative estimate, these amount to more than 500 million dollars in the U.S.A. alone.

... In a statement published in connection with a bond prospectus, the Boston archdiocese listed its assets at Six Hundred and Thirty-five Million (\$635,891,004), which is 9.9 times its liabilities. This leaves a net worth of Five Hundred and Seventy-one million dollars (\$571,704,953). It is not difficult to discover the truly astonishing wealth of the church, once we add the riches of the twenty-eight archdioceses and 122 dioceses of the U.S.A., some of which are even wealthier than that of Boston.

... Some idea of the real estate and other forms of wealth controlled by the Catholic church may be gathered by the remark of a member of the New York Catholic Conference, namely 'that his church probably ranks second only to the United States Government in total annual purchase.' Another statement, made by a nationally syndicated Catholic priest, perhaps is even more telling. 'The Catholic church,' he said, 'must be the biggest corporation in the United States. We have a branch office in every neighborhood. Our assets and real estate holdings must exceed those of Standard Oil, A.T.&T., and U.S. Steel combined. And our roster of dues-paying members must be second only to the tax rolls of the United States Government.'

... The Catholic church, once all her assets have been put together, is the most formidable stockbroker in the world. The Vatican, independently of each successive pope, has been increasingly orientated towards the U.S. The Wall Street Journal said that the Vatican's financial deals in the U.S. alone were so big that very often it sold or bought gold in lots of a million or more dollars at one time.

... The Vatican's treasure of solid gold has been estimated by the United Nations World Magazine to amount to several billion dollars. A large bulk of this is stored in gold ingots with the U.S. Federal Reserve Bank, while banks in England and Switzerland hold the rest. But this is just a small portion of the wealth of the

Vatican, which in the U.S. alone, is greater than that of the five wealthiest giant corporations of the country. When to that is added all the real estate, property, stocks and shares abroad, then the staggering accumulation of the wealth of the Catholic church becomes so formidable as to defy any rational assessment.

... The Catholic church is the biggest financial power, wealth accumulator and property owner in existence. She is a greater possessor of material riches than any other single institution, corporation, bank, giant trust, government or state of the whole globe. The pope, as the visible ruler of this immense amassment of wealth, is consequently the richest individual of the twentieth century. No one can realistically assess how much he is worth in terms of billions of dollars.

...The Vatican has billions of shares in the most powerful international corporations... The Vatican has large investments with the Rothschilds of Britain, France and America, with the Hambros Bank, with the Credit Suisse in London and Zurich. In the United States it has large investments with the Morgan Bank, the Chase-Manhattan Bank, the First National Bank of New York, the Bankers Trust Company, and others.

During a war you will never see the Vatican, City of London or Switzerland get attacked. On the grand chessboard these are considered neutral ground because it is where all the money flows. Without money to fund war, there is no war.

Early in the 19th century the Pope came to the Rothschilds to borrow money... The Rothschilds over time were entrusted with the bulk of the Vatican's wealth.

In 1982 Reagan met with Pope John Paul II... At the meeting the two agreed to launch a clandestine program to tear Eastern Europe away from the Soviets. Poland, the Pope's country of origin, would be the key. Catholic priests, the AFL-CIO, the National Endowment for Democracy, the Vatican Bank and CIA would all be deployed.

David Rockefeller

John D. Rockefeller was a Machiavellian who boasted that he hated competition. Whenever he could, Rockefeller used the government to promote his own interests and to hinder his competitors. Monopoly capitalism is impossible unless you have a government with the power to strangle would-be competitors.

The easiest way to control or eliminate competitors is not to best them in the marketplace, but to use the power of government to exclude them from the marketplace. If you wish to control commerce, banking, transportation, and natural resources on a national level, you must control the federal government. If you and your clique wish to establish worldwide monopolies, you must control World Government.

The Rockefellers control Metropolitan Life, Equitable Life, Prudential and New York Life. Rockefeller banks control 25% of all assets of the 50 largest US commercial banks and 30% of all assets the 50 largest insurance companies... Companies under Rockefeller control include Exxon Mobil, Chevron Texaco, BP Amoco, Marathon Oil, Freeport McMoran, Quaker Oats, ASARCO, United, Delta, Northwest, ITT, International Harvester, Xerox, Boeing, Westinghouse, Hewlett-Packard, Honeywell, International Paper, Pfizer, Motorola, Monsanto, Union Carbide and General Foods... The Rockefellers own one-half of the U. S. pharmaceutical industry.

Some believe we (the Rockefeller family) are part of a secret cabal working against the best interests of the United States, characterizing my family and me as 'internationalists' and of conspiring with others around the world to build a more integrated global political and economic structure 'one world', if you will. If that's the charge, I stand guilty, and I am proud of it.

The combined wealth of the Rockefeller family in 1998 was approximately (US) \$11 trillion.

John D. Rockefeller had become America's first billionaire, yet when he died, he only left a taxable estate of \$26,410,837, which after Federal and State taxes were levied, left about

\$16 million. The remainder of his fortune had been left to surviving relatives (\$240 million), his sons (\$465 million), and his foundations.

Confronted with stagnating domestic markets, declining absolute profits and the need to invest huge sums in order to bring their domestic US industries up to world standards, the Rockefeller circles opted instead to walk away from renewing their domestic US economic base, leaving it to become what their think-tanks called a 'post-industrial society'.

The Rockefeller clan reportedly has worked with the Rothschilds and their agents since the 1880s.

The Rockefeller Foundation, working with John D. Rockefeller III's Population Council, the World Bank, the UN Development Program and the Ford Foundation, and others had been working with the WHO [World Health Organization] for 20 years to develop an anti-fertility vaccine using tetanus as well as with other vaccines.

John Ruskin spoke to the Oxford undergraduates [1871] as members of the privileged, ruling class. He told them that they were the possessors of a magnificent tradition of education, beauty, rule of law, freedom, decency, and self-discipline but that tradition could not be saved, and did not deserve to be saved, unless it could be extended to the lower classes in England itself and to the non-English masses throughout the world. If this precious tradition were not extended to these two great majorities, the minority of upper-class Englishmen would ultimately be submerged by these majorities and the tradition lost. To prevent this, the tradition must be extended to the masses and to the empire.

... John Ruskin's inaugural lecture at Oxford University was copied out in longhand by one undergraduate, Cecil Rhodes, who kept it with him for thirty years.

Among John Ruskin's most devoted disciples at Oxford were a group of intimate friends including Arnold Toynbee, Alfred Milner... These were so moved by Ruskin that they devoted the rest of their lives to carrying

out his ideas. A similar group of Cambridge men ... were also aroused by Ruskin's message and devoted their lives to extension of the British Empire.

.... This association was formally established on February 5, 1891, when Cecil Rhodes and William Thomas Stead organized a secret society of which Rhodes had been dreaming for sixteen years. In this secret society Rhodes was to be leader, Stead, Brett (Lord Esher), and Alfred Milner were to form an executive committee; Arthur (Lord) Balfour, (Sir) Harry Johnston, Lord Rothschild, Albert (Lord) Grey, and others were listed as potential members of a 'Circle of Initiates'; while there was to be an outer circle known as the 'Association of Helpers' (later organized by Milner as the Round Table organization).

... The Rhodes Scholarships, established by the terms of Cecil Rhodes's seventh will, are known to everyone. What is not so widely known is that Rhodes in five previous wills left his fortune to form a secret society which was to devote itself to the preservation and expansion of the British Empire.

And what does not seem to be known to anyone is that this secret society was created by Rhodes and his principal trustee, Lord Milner, and continues to exist to this day [as the Round Table Groups: in the United States - Council of Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission, Bilderberg Group and in the British Commonwealth nations - Milner's Kindergarden, Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA)/ Chatham House].

Lord Alfred Milner led the covert movement (Rhodes' secret society) after Cecil Rhodes died in 1902. He was the second most powerful man in the British government after 1916 (during the last two years of the Great War [WWI]).

Lord Alfred Milner, wealthy English man and front man for the Rothschilds, served as paymaster for the international bankers during the Bolshevik Revolution. Milner later headed secret society known as The Round Table which was dedicated to establishing a world govern-

ment whereby a clique of super-rich financiers would control the world under the guise of Socialism. The American subsidiary of this conspiracy is called the Council on Foreign Relations and was started by, and is still controlled by international bankers.

... The secret society was organized on the conspiratorial pattern of circles ... the central part of the secret society was established by March, 1891, using Rhodes' money. The organization was run for Rothschild by Lord Alfred Milner... The Round Table worked behind the scenes at the highest levels of British government, influencing foreign policy and England's involvement and conduct of WWI.

There were groups founded in many countries representing the same interests of the secret Milner Group [a secret society formed by Cecil Rhodes], and they came to be known as the Round Table Groups, preeminent among them were the Royal Institute of international Affairs (Chatham House), the Council on Foreign Relations in the United States, and parallel groups in Canada, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa and India.

[Cecil] Rhodes and [Alfred] Milner sought to unite the world, and above all the English-speaking world in a federal structure around Britain. Both felt that this goal could best be achieved by a secret band of men united to one another by devotion to the common cause and by personal loyalty to one another. Both felt that this band should pursue its goal by secret political and economic influence behind the scenes and by the control of journalistic, educational, and propaganda agencies.

The so-called Bolshevik Revolution was financed entirely with money from Lord Alfred Milner and Kuhn Loeb acting as a conduit for the Rockefellers through their puppet, President Woodrow Wilson.

[Cecil] Rhodes and [Alfred] Milner and an elite circle of Empire strategists founded a secret society in 1910 whose purpose was to revitalize a flagging British imperial spirit. The society, many of whose members were graduates of All Souls College at Oxford University,

would secretly steer the strategic policies of the British Empire up until the end of the Second World War. They called their group the Round Table, a reference to King Arthur's medieval table surrounded by his select knights.

Alfred Milner (the British High Commissioner of South Africa) inherited Cecil Rhodes' wealth. He assumed leadership of [Rhodes'] secret society, controlled the Rhodes Scholarship fund, and brought thousands of young men to Oxford University to learn the importance of world government.

Lord Alfred Milner led the covert movement (Cecil Rhodes' secret society) after Cecil Rhodes died in 1902. He was the second most powerful man in the British government after 1916.

Very soon, every American will be required to register their biological property in a National system designed to keep track of the people and that will operate under the ancient system of pledging. By such methodology, we can compel people to submit to our agenda, which will affect our security as a chargeback for our fiat paper currency.

Every American will be forced to register or suffer not being able to work and earn a living. They will be our chattel, and we will hold the security interest over them forever, by operation of the law merchant under the scheme of secured transactions. Americans, by unknowingly or unwittingly delivering the bills of lading to us will be rendered bankrupt and insolvent, forever to remain economic slaves through taxation, secured by their pledges.

They will be stripped of their rights and given a commercial value designed to make us a profit and they will be none the wiser, for not one man in a million could ever figure our plans and, if by accident one or two would figure it out, we have in our arsenal plausible deniability.

After all, this is the only logical way to fund government, by floating liens and debt to the registrants in the form of benefits and privileges. This will inevitably reap to us huge profits beyond our wildest expectations and leave

every American a contributor or to this fraud which we will call Social Insurance.

Without realizing it, every American will insure us for any loss we may incur and in this manner every American will unknowingly be our servant, however begrudgingly. The people will become helpless and without any hope for their redemption and, we will employ the high office of the President of our dummy corporation to foment this plot against America.

Edward Mandell House in a private meeting with President Woodrow Wilson before Federal Reserve Act was passed

If war had not come in 1914 in fierce and exaggerated form, the idea of an association of nations would probably have remained dormant, for great reforms seldom materialize except during great upheavals.

Edward Mandell House

Colonel Edward Mandell House met Woodrow Wilson in 1911, gained his confidence, controlled President Wilson's administration from 1913-1918, and influenced other world leaders during that era.

Fifteen years later (in 1932) Colonel House met Franklin Delano Roosevelt, gained his confidence, convinced FDR he should expand the power of the federal government, and was called by some the Hidden Master of the New Deal.

Colonel Edward Mandell House (and other members of the Inquiry) met the members of the Milner Group (Rhodes' secret society) at Versailles, and established the Council on Foreign Relations that controlled the U.S. government until David Rockefeller organized the Trilateral Commission in 1973.

Beginning approximately in the early 1890s, a group of British elites, primarily from the privileged colleges of Oxford and Cambridge, formed what was to become the most influential policy network in Britain over the next half century and more. The group denied its existence as a formal group, but its footprints can be found around the establishment of a new journal of empire, the Round Table, founded in

1910.

The group argued that a more subtle and efficient system of global empire was required to extend the effective hegemony of Anglo-Saxon culture over the next century.

... In place of the costly military occupation of the colonies of the British Empire, they argued for a more repressive tolerance, calling for the creation of a British 'Commonwealth of Nations.' Members nations were to be given the illusion of independence, enabling Britain to reduce the high costs of far-flung armies of occupation from India to Egypt, and now across Africa and the Middle East as well. The term 'informal empire' was sometimes used to describe the shift.

... The idea of a Jewish-dominated Palestine, beholden to England for its tenuous survival, surrounded by a balkanized of squabbling Arab states, formed part of this group's [British Round Table Group] concept of a new British Empire.

... The Round Table group's grand design was to link England's vast colonial possessions, from the gold and diamond mines of Cecil Rhodes and Rothschild's Consolidated Gold Fields in South Africa, north to Egypt and the vital shipping route through the Suez Canal, and on through Mesopotamia, Kuwait and Persia into India in the East.

... The great power able to control this vast reach would control the world's most valuable strategic raw materials, from gold, basis of the international gold standard for world trade, to petroleum, in 1919 emerging as the energy source of the modern industrial era.

It is one of the least understood realities of modern history that many of America's most prominent political and financial figures - then as now - have been willing to sacrifice the best interests of the United States in order to further their goal of creating a one-world government. The strategy has remained unchanged since the formation of Cecil Rhodes' society and its offspring, the Round Table Groups. It is to merge the English-speaking nations into a single political entity, while at the same time

creating similar groupings for other geopolitical regions. After this is accomplished, all of these groupings are to be amalgamated into a global government, the so-called Parliament of Man.

In 1888 [Cecil] Rhodes made his third will leaving everything to Lord Rothschild, with an accompanying letter to form a 'secret society', which was to devote itself to the preservation and expansion of the British Empire. The central part of the secret society was established by March, 1891, using Rhodes' money. The organization [The Round Table] was run for Rothschild by Lord Alfred Milner. The Round Table worked behind the scenes at the highest levels of British government, influencing foreign policy.

There grew up in the twentieth century a power structure between London and New York which penetrated deeply into university life, the press, and the practice of foreign policy. In England the center was the Round Table Group, while in the United States it was J. P. Morgan and Company.

One of the most important secret societies is called the Round Table. It is based in Britain with branches across the world, and it is the Round Table that orchestrates the network of the Bilderberg Group, Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission and the Royal Institute of International Affairs.

The Round Table Groups were semi-secret discussion and lobbying groups. The original purpose of these groups was to seek to federate the English-speaking world along lines laid down by Cecil Rhodes and William T. Stead, and the money for the organizational work came originally from the Rhodes Trust.

Since 1925 there have been substantial contributions from wealthy individuals and from foundations and firms associated with the international banking fraternity, especially the Carnegie United Kingdom Trust, and other organizations associated with J.P. Morgan, the Rockefeller and Whitney families, and the associates of Lazard Brothers and of Morgan, Grenfell, and Company.

Cecil Rhodes' secret society incited the Boer War and spawned the Milner Group (1902), the Milner Group spawned the Round Table Group (1909), the Round Table Group incited World War I and spawned the Royal Institute of International Affairs (1919) and the Council on Foreign Relations (1921), and the CFR and the RIIA spawned the Bilderberg Group in 1954, and the Trilateral Commission in 1973.

Committee of 300

The Committee of 300 is an aristocracy claiming ownership of the U.S. Federal Reserve banking system, and globally, insurance companies, corporations, foundations, and communications networks. It has front organizations, including the Royal Institute for International Affairs (Chatham House), the Club of Rome, NATO, U.N., the Black Nobility, Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) and affiliated organizations, think tanks and research institutions, and the military establishment.

The Committee of 300 is the ultimate secret society made up of an untouchable ruling class, which includes the Queen of the United Kingdom (Elizabeth II), the Queen of the Netherlands, the Queen of Denmark and the royal families of Europe. These aristocrats decided at the death of Queen Victoria, the matriarch of the Venetian Black Guelphs that, in order to gain world-wide control, it would be necessary for its aristocratic members to go into business with the non-aristocratic but extremely powerful leaders of corporate business.

... Some notable members of the Committee of 300 include: The British royal family, Dutch royal family, House of Hapsburg, House of Orange, Duke of Alba, Prince Philip Duke of Edinburgh, Lord Carrington, Lord Halifax, Lord Alfred Milner, John Jacob and Waldorf of the Astor Illuminati bloodline, Winston Churchill, Cecil Rhodes, Queen Elizabeth II, Queen Juliana, Queen Beatrix, Queen Magreta, King Haakon of Norway, Colonel Mandel House, Aldous Huxley, John Forbes, Averill Harriman, William and McGeorge Bundy, George Bush, Prescott Bush, Henry Kissinger, J.P. Morgan,

Maurice Strong, David Rockefeller, David and Evelyn Rothschild, Paul, Max and Felix Warburg, Ormsby and Al Gore, Bertrand Russell, Sir Earnest and Harry of the Oppenheimer Illuminati bloodline, Warren Buffet, Giuseppe Mazzini, Sir William Hesse, George Schultz, H.G. Wells, and Ted Turner.

The Club of Rome reported to the Committee of 300, at whose head sits the Queen of England. Her Majesty rules over a vast network of closely-linked corporations who pay no taxes, and are answerable to no one; who fund their research institutions through foundations whose joint activities have almost total control over our daily lives.

These linked institutions and their leading personnel form an upper-level parallel government that controls the lives of every American, whether they know it or not. Together with the interlocking corporations, insurance companies, banks, finance corporations, the mega-oil companies, newspapers, magazines, radio and television broadcasting companies they make up a vast apparatus that sits astride the United States and the world. There is not a politician in Washington, D.C. who is not somehow beholden to it.

Committee of 300 front organizations, include the Royal Institute for International Affairs (Chatham House), the Club of Rome, NATO, U.N., the Black Nobility, the Tavistock Institute, CFR and all its affiliated organizations, the think tanks and research institutions controlled by the Stanford Research Institute and the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations, and last, but certainly not least, the military establishment.

In 1991 President George Herbert Walker Bush was ordered by Margaret Thatcher on behalf of the 300 [Committee of 300] to take a belligerent stance against Iraq. Within two weeks, not only in the United States, but in almost the entire world, public opinion was turned against Iraq and Saddam Hussein.

In the beginning, the Council on Foreign Relations was dominated by J.P. Morgan. It is still controlled by international financiers. The

Morgan group gradually has been replaced by the Rockefeller consortium. It is the most powerful group in America today. It is even more powerful than the federal government, because almost all of the key positions in government are held by its members. In other words, it is the United States government.

The CFR (Council on Foreign Relations), established six years after the Federal Reserve was created, worked to promote an internationalist agenda on behalf of the international banking elite. Where the Fed took control of money and debt, the CFR took control of the ideological foundations of such an empire - encompassing the corporate, banking, political, foreign policy, military, media, and academic elite of the nation into a generally cohesive overall world view.

The Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) took control of the ideological foundations of the American empire, encompassing the corporate, banking, political, foreign policy, military, media, and academic elite of the nation into a generally cohesive overall world view. By altering one's ideology to that of promoting such an internationalist agenda, the big money that was behind it would ensure one's rise through government, industry, academia and media. There are divisions within the elite, predicated on the basis of how to use American imperial power, where to use it, on what basis to justify it, and other various methodological differences. The divide amongst elites was never on the questions of: should we use American imperial power, why has America become an Empire, or should there even be an empire? If one takes such considerations to heart and questions these concepts, be it within the foreign policy establishment, intelligence, military, academia, finance, corporate world, or media; chances are, such a person is not a member of the CFR.

The Council on Foreign Relations remains active in working toward its final goal of a government over all the world - a government which the Insiders - a global financial elite - and their allies will control.

[The goal of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) is] to bring about the surrender of the sovereignty and the national independence of the United States ... Primarily, they [CFR] want a world banking monopoly from whatever power ends up in the control of global government.

The CFR (Council on Foreign Relations), dedicated to one-world government, financed by a number of the largest tax-exempt foundations, and wielding such power and influence over our lives in the areas of finance, business, labor, military, education and mass communication media, should be familiar to every American concerned with good government and with preserving and defending the U.S. Constitution and our free-enterprise system. Yet, the nation's news media, usually so aggressive in exposures to inform our people, remain conspicuously silent when it comes to the CFR, its members and their activities. The CFR is the establishment. Not only does it have influence and power in key decision-making positions at the highest levels of government to apply pressure from above, but it also finances and uses individuals and groups to bring pressure from below, to justify the high level decisions for converting the U.S. from a sovereign Constitutional Republic into a servile member state of a one-world dictatorship.

Of some 1600 CFR [Council on Foreign Relations] members, 120 either own or control the nation's major newspapers, magazines, radio and television networks, as well as the most powerful book publishing companies. The interlock with academia is immense.

... CFR members virtually control the major foundations, whose grants quite often are bestowed on persons or groups tied to the CFR.

... The Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) has been under virtual CFR control since its creation.

... Of the CFR's 1974 membership, about 90 represented the major Wall Street international banking organizations. In addition, presidents, vice-presidents and chairmen of the boards of most of the giant corporations are members of

the CFR.

In foreign affairs the Council on Foreign Relations, superficially an innocent forum for academics, businessmen, and politicians, contains within its shell, perhaps unknown to many of its members, a power center that unilaterally determines U.S. foreign policy. The major objective of this submerged - and obviously subversive - foreign policy is the acquisition of markets and economic power for a small group of giant multi-nationals under the virtual control of a few banking investment houses and controlling families.

When you examine the Council on Foreign Relations' member list, you will find that 90% either sit on the Trilateral Commission or belong to the Bilderberg Group.

I believe that the Council on Foreign Relations and its ancillary elitist groups are indifferent to communism. They have no ideological anchors. In their pursuit of a new world order, they are prepared to deal without prejudice with a communist state, a socialist state, a democratic state, a monarchy, an oligarchy - it's all the same to them.

The Trilateral Commission doesn't run the world, the Council on Foreign Relations does that.

The formal membership in the CFR [Council on Foreign Relations] is composed of close to 1500 of the most elite names in the worlds of government, labor, business, finance, communications, the foundations, and the academy ... and in spite the fact that it has staffed almost every key position of every administration since those of FDR - it is doubtful that one American in a thousand so much as recognizes the Council's name, or that one in ten thousand can relate anything at all about its structure or purpose. Indicative of the CFR's power to maintain its anonymity is the fact that, despite its having been operative at the highest levels for nearly fifty years and having from the beginning counted among its members the foremost lions of the Establishment communications media. Only a handful of articles on the Council [on Foreign Relations] have appeared in the

nation's great newspapers. Such anonymity - at that level - can hardly be a matter of mere chance.

Trilateral Commission

David Rockefeller's newest international cabal is the Trilateral Commission. Whereas the Council on Foreign Relations is distinctly national in membership, the Trilateral Commission is international. Representation is allocated equally to Western Europe, Japan, and the United States. It is intended to be the vehicle for multinational consolidation of the commercial and banking interests by seizing control of the political government of the United States.

Jimmy Carter is not the President of the United States. The Trilateral Commission is the President of the United States; I represent the Trilateral Commission.

Henry Kissinger's declaration to the head of state of Canada

The Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission and the Bilderberger Group, have prepared for and are now implementing open world dictatorship... They are not fighting against terrorists. They are fighting against citizens.

The Trilateral Commission admitted in their own publications that they intend to merge the U.S. and other NATO countries into a single world government controlled by the big corporations.

The Trilateral Commission is intended to be the vehicle for multinational consolidation of the commercial and banking interests by seizing control of the political government of the United States. The Trilateral Commission represents a skillful, coordinated effort to seize control and consolidate the four centers of power political, monetary, intellectual and ecclesiastical. What the Trilateral Commission intends is to create a worldwide economic power superior to the political governments of the nation states involved. As managers and creators of the system, they will rule the future.

The Bilderberg Group is Europe's version of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), acting on behalf of The Committee of 300 (Queen of England), the Vatican and the Priory of Sion (French Monarchy). Dr. Joseph Retinger plotted to forge alliances with the European Council of Princes, the CIA, and Britain's MI6, by creating another New World Order think-tank to be known as The Bilderberg Group. Dr. Retinger, founder of the European Movement leading to the founding of the European Union (EU), approached Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands in 1952, who agreed to become its co-founder. The Bilderberg Group has been meeting secretly behind closed doors at irregular intervals, once or twice each year since its formation. Its purpose is to remove independence from all countries and permit the aristocracies tyrannical rule from behind the military might of the United Nations.

The Bilderberg Group is the quintessential transnational planning body of the Transnational Capitalist Class, as it is composed of the elite of the elite, totally removed from public scrutiny, and acts as a secretive global think-tank which holds the concept of a world government in high regard and works to achieve these ends.

The international consortium of financiers known as the Bilderbergers, who meet annually in profound secrecy to determine the destiny of the western world, is a creature of the Rockefeller-Rothschild alliance... The Rockefeller interests work in close alliance with the Rothschilds and other central banks.

The intention behind each and all of the Bilderberg meetings was about how to create an 'Aristocracy of purpose' between Europe and the United States, and how to come to agreement on questions of policy, economics, and strategy in jointly ruling the world. The NATO alliance was their crucial base of operation and subversion because it afforded them the backdrop for their plans of 'perpetual war,' or at least for their 'nuclear blackmail' policy.

The Bilderberg group is an organization of political leaders and international financiers

that meets secretly every spring to make global policy. There are about 110 regulars - Rockefellers, Rothschilds, bankers, heads of international corporations and high government officials from Europe and North America. Each year, a few new people are invited and, if found useful, they return to future meetings. If not, they are discarded. Decisions reached at these secret meetings affect every American and much of the world.

In the more than fifty years of their meetings [Bilderberg Group], the press has never been allowed to attend, no statements have ever been released on the attendees' conclusions, nor has any agenda for a Bilderberg meeting been made public.

... It is certainly curious that no mainstream media outlet considers a gathering of such figures, whose wealth far exceeds the combined wealth of all United States citizens, to be newsworthy, when a trip by any one of them on their own makes headline news on TV.

... Bilderberg meetings are never mentioned in the media, [because] the mainstream press is fully owned by the Bilderbergers.

The man who created the Bilderbergers is Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands. The Bilderbergers meet once or twice a year. Those in attendance include leading political and financial figures from the United States and Western Europe. Prince Bernhard makes no effort to hide the fact that the ultimate goal of the Bilderbergers is a world government. In the meantime, while the new world order is being built, the Bilderbergers coordinate the efforts of the European and American power elites.

The Bilderbergers are made up of the elites from the worlds of banking, business, government and academia - which holds top-secret meetings each year in remote resorts in the United States and Europe - to plan what is going to happen on the world scene in the months ahead.

... Only politicians and others who have proven their unquestioning loyalty to the Rothschild/Rockefeller cabal are invited to Bilderberg meetings. They must be willing

tools of the super-rich and totally dedicated to the creation of a New World Order.

The Bilderberg Group's chief fear is organized resistance. Members do not want the common people of the world to figure out at they are planning for the world's future: mainly, a One World Government (World Company) with a single, global marketplace, policed by one world army, and financially regulated by one World Bank using one global currency.

What the Bilderberg group intends is a global army at the disposal of the United Nations, which is to become the world government to which all nations will be subservient.

The international consortium of financiers known as the Bilderbergers, who meet annually in profound secrecy to determine the destiny of the western world, is a creature of the Rockefeller-Rothschild alliance... The Rockefeller interests work in close alliance with the Rothschilds and other central banks.

Since 1954, the Bilderbergers have represented the elite and the absolute wealth of all western nations - financiers, industrialists, bankers, politicians, business leaders of multinational corporations, presidents, prime ministers, finance ministers, state secretaries, World Bank and International Monetary Fund representatives, presidents of world media conglomerates, and military leaders.

Club of Rome

The Club of Rome is a conspiratorial umbrella organization, a marriage between Anglo-American financiers and the old Black Nobility families of Europe, particularly the so-called nobility of London, Venice and Genoa. The key to the successful control of the world is their ability to create and manage economic recessions and depressions.

A cancer is an uncontrolled multiplication of cells; the population explosion is an uncontrolled multiplication of people. We must shift our efforts from the treatment of the symptoms to the cutting out of the cancer. The operation will demand many apparently brutal and heartless decisions... The resultant ideal sustainable

population will be more than 500 million but less than one billion.

The Club of Rome (COR) was established with a membership of 75 prominent scientists, industrialists, and economists from 25 countries. Along with the Bilderbergers, it has become one of the most important foreign policy arms of the Roundtable group.

There is no other viable alternative to the future survival of civilization than a new global community under a common leadership.

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors and many others who lurk in the shadows of power.

The solution of these crises can be developed only in a global context with full and explicit recognition of the emerging world system and on a long-term basis. This would necessitate, among other changes, a new world economic order and a global resources allocation system.

The Club of Rome will encourage the creation of a world forum where statesmen, policymakers, and scientists can discuss the dangers and hopes for the future global system without the constraints of formal intergovernmental negotiation.

On September 17, 1973, The Club of Rome released a Report called the Regionalized and Adaptive Model of the Global World System. It revealed the Club's goal of dividing the world into ten political/economic regions, which would unite the entire world under a single form of government. These regions are North America, Western Europe, Eastern Europe, Japan, Rest of Developed World, Latin America, Middle East, Rest of Africa, South and Southeast Asia, and China.

The Club of Rome has indicated that genocide should be used to eliminate people who they refer to as 'useless feeders.'

To establish a trust, to and for the establishment and promotion and development of a secret society [the Royal Institute for Interna-

tional Affairs (RIIA)], the true aim and object whereof shall be the extension of British rule throughout the world, the perfecting of a system of emigration from the United Kingdom and the colonization by British subjects of all lands wherein the means of livelihood are attainable by energy, labor, and enterprise, and especially the occupation by British settlers of the entire continent of Africa, the Holy Land, the valley of the Euphrates, the islands of Cyprus and Candia, the whole of South America, the islands of the Pacific not heretofore possessed by Great Britain, the whole of the Malay Archipelago, the seaboard of China and Japan, the ultimate recovery of the United States of America as an integral part of the British Empire, the consolidation of the whole Empire, the inauguration of a system of colonial representation in the Imperial Parliament which may tend to weld together the disjointed members of the Empire, and finally, the foundation of so great a power as to hereafter render wars impossible and promote the best interests of humanity.

The influence of Chatham House appears in its true perspective, not as the influence of an autonomous body but as merely one of many instruments in the arsenal of another power. When the influence which the Institute wields is combined with that controlled by the Milner Group in other fields - in education, in administration, in newspapers and periodicals - a really terrifying picture begins to emerge... The picture is terrifying because such power, whatever the goals at which it may be directed, is too much to be entrusted safely to any group... No country that values its safety should allow what the Milner Group accomplished in Britain - that is, that a small number of men should be able to wield such power in administration and politics, should be given almost complete control over the publication of the documents relating to their actions, should be able to exercise such influence over the avenues of information that create public opinion, and should be able to monopolize so completely the writing and the teaching of the his-

tory of their own period.

The Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA) [Chatham House] and its leading personnel control not only the Far Eastern drug traffic but every important dirty money operation on the surface of the globe.

The Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA), effectively now completely controls the entire global business, banking and political system of the world - including the Vatican. Its sub-branches illustrate its staggering global power.

- * Council of Foreign Relations (USA)
 - * Trilateral Commission (USA)
 - * Australian Institute of International Affairs
 - * Canadian Institute of International Affairs
 - * Danish Institute of International Affairs
 - * Hungarian Institute of International Affairs
 - * Institute of International Affairs Italy
 - * Japan Institute of International Affairs
 - * Institute of International Affairs Prague
 - * Netherlands Institute of International Affairs
 - * Norwegian Institute of International Affairs
 - * South African Institute of International Affairs
 - * Swedish Institute of International Affairs
- (The RIIA changed its name to Chatham House on September 1, 2004.)

Pilgrims Society

The Pilgrims Society is an aristocratic Anglo-American club. The primary purpose of this club is to form an unofficial alliance with the United States and to vastly increase the powers of the British empire.

... The Pilgrims Society has fused together the business centers of New York and London, together with a large portion of the political centers of both nations. Ninety percent of the American members are top-level bankers and businessmen from New York city.

... Pilgrims Society presidents of the New York Federal Reserve Bank cover the period from 1914 to 1979. Pilgrims Society chairmen

of the New York Federal Reserve cover almost the entire period from the 1920s up to 1990.

... The Pilgrims Society represents that old dream of Cecil Rhodes to create a worldwide English-speaking free-trade zone, with the dominant position for the Anglo-Saxon race. Rhodes had also been speculating about a network of secret societies that had to absorb the wealth of the world.

... The Pilgrims Society is one of the most important privately funded institutions of the globalist movement.

In 1897, a group of top British and American intellectuals and money monopolists met to plot ways to implement Cecil Rhodes' plan for a merging of British and American interests, in preparation for the final thrust towards the achievement of their ultimate goal - a One World Government. The result of their deliberations came on July 24, 1907, with the creation in London of an ultra-secret organization known as the Pilgrim Society. The basic purpose of the Pilgrim Society was to promote unity between the United States and Britain, to maneuver the United States into a position of dependence upon the Crown.

At the turn of 20th century a number of influential persons were interested in bringing the establishments of the United States and Great Britain closer together... The idea arose to form a new, elitist society with branches in both London and New York. This became the Pilgrims Society.

... The Pilgrims Society predates the founding of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute of International Affairs - two closely-linked think tanks - by almost 20 years, and therefore easily connects J. P. Morgan, Sr., Andrew Carnegie, and Jacob Schiff to the same Anglo-American network.

The Pilgrims were founded in London July 24, 1902, four months after the death of Cecil Rhodes who had outlined an ideology of a secret society to work towards eventual British rule of all the world, and who had made particular provisions in his will designed to bring the United States among the countries pos-

sessed by Great Britain.

Club of the Isles

Club of the Isles is a European cartel - centered within the City of London and headed by the House of Windsor - which controls every aspect of the global economy — banks, insurance and pharmaceutical companies, raw materials, transportation, factories, major retail groups, the stock and commodities markets, politicians and governments, media, intelligence agencies, drugs and organized crime.

You will not read about the Club of the Isles in any textbook or popular magazine. It is unincorporated and it has no membership lists. Yet, as an informal association of predominantly European-based royal households and princely families, the Club of the Isles commands an estimated \$10 trillion in assets. It lords over such corporate giants as Royal Dutch Shell, Imperial Chemical Industries, Lloyds of London, Unilever, Lonrho, Rio Tinto Zinc, and Anglo American DeBeers. It dominates the world supply of petroleum, gold, diamonds, and many other vital raw materials; and deploys these assets not merely in the pursuit of wealth, but as resources at the disposal of its geopolitical agenda. Its goal: to reduce the human population from its current level of over 5 billion people to below 1 billion people within the next two to three generations in the interest of retaining their own global power and the feudal system upon which that power is based.

Club of the Isles is an immensely influential network of institutions and companies controlled by the British House of Windsor and the Black Nobility European dynastic families. It is a web of interlocking directorships which hold independent companies in a network of common control and common agenda.

European dynastic family members of this web include: House of Guelph/House of Windsor, Britain; House of Wettin, Belgium; House of Bernadotte, Sweden; House of Liechtenstein, Liechtenstein; House of Oldenburg, Denmark; House of Hohenzollern, Germany; House of Hanover, Germany (the second most important one); House of Bourbon,

France; House of Orange, Netherlands; House of Grimaldi, Monaco; House of Wittelsbach, Germany; House of Braganza, Portugal; House of Nassau, Luxembourg; House of Habsburg, Austria; House of Savoy, Italy; House of Karadjordjevic, Yugoslavia (former); House of Württemberg, Germany; House of Zogu, Albania.

Bank and corporate members include: The Bank of England, Anglo-American Corp of South Africa, Rio Tinto, De Beers Consolidated Mines and De Beers Centenary AG, N.M. Rothchild Bank, Barclays Bank, Lloyds Bank, Midland Bank, National Westminster Bank, Barings Bank, Schroders Bank, Standard Chartered Bank, Hambros Bank, S. G. Warburg, Toronto Dominion Bank, Lazard Brothers, Lonrho, J. P. Morgan and Co., British Petroleum. Shell and Royal Dutch Petroleum, General Electric, HSBS Holdings (Hong Kong and Shanghai Bank), Imperial Chemical Industries, ING Group, Jardine Matheson, Peninsular and Oriental Steam Navigation Co, Reuters, GlaxoSmithKline, Unilever, Vickers.

Environmental Organizations established and controlled by the Club of the Isles include: World Wildlife Fund, Greenpeace, Friends of the Earth, Sierra Club, Earth First, Sea Shepard, Rainforest Action Network.

The Club of the Isles provides capital for George Soros' Quantum Fund NV - which made substantial financial gains in 1998-99 following the collapse of currencies of Thailand, Indonesia and Russia. The Club of Isles is led by the Rothschilds and includes Queen Elizabeth II and other wealthy European aristocrats and Nobility.

Club of the Isles is a vast network of private financial interests, controlled by the leading aristocratic and royal families of Europe. It is modeled on the 17th-century British and Dutch East India Company models.

The Rothschild family has been at the financial heart of the Club of the Isles.

The Club of the Isles is centered in the City of London.

The Club of the Isles is an informal association of predominantly European-based royal households including the Queen [of England]. The Club of the Isles commands an estimated \$10 trillion in assets. It lords over such corporate giants as Royal Dutch Shell, Imperial Chemical Industries, Lloyds of London, Unilever, Lonrho, Rio Tinto Zinc, and Anglo American DeBeers. It dominates the world supply of petroleum, gold, diamonds, and many other vital raw materials; and deploys these assets at the disposal of its geopolitical agenda.

Its goal: to reduce the human population from its current level to below one billion people within the next two to three generations; to literally cull the human herd in the interest of retaining their own global power and the feudal system upon which that power is based.

Freidrich Hegel's Hegelian dialectic put forth a process whereby opposites 'thesis' and 'antithesis' are reconciled into 'synthesis'. The Rothschild's Business Roundtable that sponsored Hegel saw in the dialectic a boon to their monopolies by presenting phony communism (antithesis) as bogeyman to capitalism (thesis)... By upholding Soviet state capitalism to all the world as an example of failed Communism, the bankers could discredit this dangerous idea while producing their desired synthesis - a New World Order ruled by the Illuminati banking families and Black Nobility monarchs, with laissez faire monopoly capitalism as their economic paradigm.

The Rothschilds exert political control through the secretive Business Roundtable, which they created in 1909 with the help of Lord Alfred Milner and South African industrialist Cecil Rhodes... Rhodes founded De Beers and Standard Chartered Bank. Milner financed the Russian Bolsheviks on Rothschild's behalf, with help from Jacob Schiff and Max Warburg.

GLOBAL BANKING CARTEL
BANKERS / DEBT / WARS / CRASHES
Kuhn Loeb / Lehman / Goldman Sachs
/ Lazard

The bankers own the earth. Take it all away from them, but leave them the power to create money, and with the flick of the pen they will create enough deposits to buy it back again. However, take the power to create money away from them, and all the great fortunes will disappear. But, if you wish to remain the slaves of bankers and pay the cost of your own slavery, let them continue to create money.

The Four Horsemen of Banking (Bank of America, JP Morgan Chase, Citigroup and Wells Fargo) own the Four Horsemen of Oil (Exxon Mobil, Royal Dutch/Shell, BP Amoco and Chevron Texaco); in tandem with Deutsche Bank, BNP, Barclays and other European old money behemoths.

The Four Horsemen of Banking are among the top ten stock holders of virtually every Fortune 500 corporation.

... 80% ownership of the New York Federal Reserve Bank - by far the most powerful Fed branch - [is held] by just eight families - the Goldman Sachs, Rockefellers, Lehmans and Kuhn Loeb of New York; the Rothschilds of Paris and London; the Warburgs of Hamburg; the Lazards of Paris; and the Israel Moses Seifs of Rome. [J. W. McCallister, an oil industry insider with House of Saud connections, wrote in The Grim Reaper that he acquired this information from Saudi bankers]

... Ten banks control all twelve Federal Reserve Bank branches - N.M. Rothschild of London, Rothschild Bank of Berlin, Warburg-Lehman Brothers; Lazard Brothers of Paris, Kuhn Loeb Bank of New York, Israel Moses Seif Bank of Italy, Goldman Sachs of New York and JP Morgan Chase Bank of New York. Schauf lists William Rockefeller, Paul Warburg, Jacob Schiff and James Stillman as individuals who own large shares of the Fed. The Schiffs are insiders at Kuhn Loeb. The Stillmans are Citigroup insiders, who married into the Rockefeller clan at the turn of the century. [from CPA Thomas D. Schauf]

The Bank of International Settlements (BIS) is the most powerful bank in the world, a global central bank for the Eight Families who con-

trol the private central banks of almost all Western and developing nations.

Our global banking system is a global cartel, a super-entity in which the world's major banks all own each other and own the controlling shares in the world's largest multinational corporations.... This is the real free market, a highly profitable global banking cartel, functioning as a worldwide financial Mafia.

The global banking cartel, centered at the IMF, World Bank and Federal Reserve, have paid off politicians and dictators the world over [Including Washington]. In country after country, they have looted national economies at the expense of local populations, consolidating wealth in unprecedented fashion - the top economic one-tenth of one percent is currently holding over \$40 trillion in investible wealth, not counting an equally significant amount of wealth hidden in offshore accounts.

If you wanted to control the nation's manufacturing, commerce, finance, transportation and natural resources, you would need only to control the apex, the power pinnacle, of an all-powerful socialist government. Then you would have a monopoly and could squeeze out all your competitors. If you wanted a national monopoly, you must control a national socialist government. If you want a worldwide monopoly, you must control a world socialist government.

That is what the game is all about. Communism is not a movement of the downtrodden masses but is a movement created, manipulated and used by power-seeking billionaires in order to gain control over the world ... first by establishing socialist governments in the various nations and then consolidating them all through a Great Merger, into an all-powerful world, socialist super-state.

The real menace of our republic is the invisible government, which, like a giant octopus, sprawls its slimy length over our city, state and nation. At the head is a small group of banking houses generally referred to as 'international bankers.' This little coterie of powerful international bankers virtually run our govern-

ment for their own selfish ends.

I fear that foreign bankers with their ... tortuous tricks will entirely control the exuberant riches of America and use it systematically to corrupt modern civilization. They will not hesitate to plunge the whole [world] into wars and chaos in order that the earth should become their inheritance.

Otto von Bismarck, Chancellor of Germany, after the assassination of President Lincoln, 1863

We must keep the people busy with political antagonisms... By dividing the electorate ... we'll be able to have them spend their energies at struggling amongst themselves on questions that, for us, have no importance whatsoever.... Let us make use of the courts... When through the law's intervention, the common people shall have lost their homes, they will be more easy to control and more easy to govern, and they shall not be able to resist the strong hand of the Government acting in accordance with ... the control of the leaders of finance.

The Depression of 1929 was not accidental. It was a carefully contrived occurrence... The international bankers sought to bring about a condition of despair here so that they might emerge as the rulers of us all.

Instrumental in control of economics by the rich has been the debt-based monetary system, where credit is treated as the monopoly of private financial interests who in turn control governments, intelligence services and military establishments. Politicians are bought and sold, elected or removed, or even assassinated for this purpose. The global monetary system is tightly controlled and coordinated at the top by the leaders of the central banks who work for the world's richest people.

World War I created astronomical debts in the nations that participated. These debts were held by the international bankers who organized and stage-managed the whole show from start to finish.

... In the fall of 1929 it was time for the international bankers to push the button that set

in motion the machinery that resulted in World War II. After they, their agents and friends had sold out at the crest of an artificially inflated stock market boom, the international bankers pulled the rug out from under the whole system and sent the United States plunging into what became known as the Great Depression.

For over 150 years it has been standard operating procedure of the Rothschilds and their allies to control both sides of every conflict. You must have an enemy if you are going to collect from the King.

The House of Rothschild made its money in the great crashes of history and the great wars of history, the very periods when others lost their money.

The division of the United States into federations of equal force [The North & The South] was decided long before the Civil War. These bankers were afraid that the United States would upset their financial domination over the world. The voice of the Rothschilds prevailed.

John D. Rockefeller was a Machiavellian who boasted that he hated competition. Whenever he could, Rockefeller used the government to promote his own interests and to hinder his competitors. Monopoly capitalism is impossible unless you have a government with the power to strangle would-be competitors.

The easiest way to control or eliminate competitors is not to best them in the marketplace, but to use the power of government to exclude them from the marketplace. If you wish to control commerce, banking, transportation, and natural resources on a national level, you must control the federal government. If you and your clique wish to establish worldwide monopolies, you must control World Government.

Powerful private families decide who controls the Federal Reserve, the Bank of England, the Bank of Japan and even the European Central Bank. Money is in their hands to destroy or create. Their aim is the ultimate control over future life on this planet, a supremacy earlier dictators and despots only ever dreamt of.

A great industrial nation is controlled by

it's system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated in the hands of a few men. We have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated governments in the world.

The shareholders of the banks which own the stock of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York are the people who have controlled our political and economic destinies since 1914. They are the Rothschilds, of Europe, Lazard Freres, Israel Sieff, Kuhn Loeb Company, Warburg Company, Lehman Brothers, Goldman Sachs, the Rockefeller family, and the J.P. Morgan interests.

A huge chunk of international banking and related financial operations have been created solely to manage dirty money. ... The Anglo-Dutch banking operations control illegal drug and related trade. ... The Anglo-Dutch oligarchy's banking operations have the following qualifications:

They have run the drug trade for a century and a half. They dominate those banking centers closed off to law enforcement agencies. Almost all such offshore, unregulated banking centers are under the direct political control of the British and Dutch monarchies and their allies. They dominate all banking at the heart of the narcotics traffic; the Hong Kong and Shanghai Bank, created in 1864 to finance the drug trade, is exemplary. They control world trade in gold and diamonds, a necessary aspect of hard commodity exchange for drugs. They subsume the full array of connections to organized crime, the pro-drug legislative lobby in the USA, and all other elements of distribution, protection, and legal support.

AMERICAN AGENTS OF THE GLOBAL OLIGARCHY

Henry Kissinger / George Soros

Zbigniew Brzezinski / George H. W. Bush

People, governments and economies of all nations must serve the needs of multinational banks and corporations.

George Soros is merely the visible face of a vast network of private financial interests,

controlled by the leading aristocratic and royal families of Europe.

Although [Henry] Kissinger has been historically a close ally of the most rabid factions inside Israel and within the Zionist establishment in the United States, his primary allegiance throughout his political career has been to the British Crown and its intelligence and financial tentacles.

Today, Americans would be outraged if UN troops entered Los Angeles to restore order; tomorrow, they will be grateful. This is especially true if they were told there was an outside threat from beyond, whether real or promulgated, that threatened our very existence. It is then that all people of the world will plead with world leaders to deliver them from this evil....individual rights will be willingly relinquished for the guarantee of their well-being granted to them by their world government.

George H. W. Bush works for the bin Laden family business in Saudi Arabia through the Carlyle Group, an international consulting firm.

National sovereignty is no longer a viable concept.

George H. W. Bush discovered a way to go back in time. You take a modern, industrialized country with a modern infrastructure [Iraq] and drop 88,500 tons of explosives on it and, presto, you have bombed it back into the pre-industrialized age.

If you control the oil, you control entire nations. If you control the food, you control the people. If you control the money, you control the entire world.

In November 1990, under pressure from the Bush administration, the U.S. Congress passed the Foreign Operations Appropriations Act... They were deliberately lighting the fuse to an explosive new series of Balkan wars. Using groups such as the Soros Foundation and NED (National Endowment for Democracy), Washington financial support was channeled into often extreme nationalist or former fascist organizations that would guarantee a dismemberment of Yugoslavia...The stage was set for

a gruesome series of regional ethnic wars which would last a decade and result in the deaths of more than 200,000 people.

Today there are two major factions within the Western political power establishment internationally. They cooperate and share broad elitist goals, but differ fundamentally on how to reach these goals. Foremost is their goal of sharply controlling global economic growth and population growth.

The first faction is best described as the Rockefeller Faction. It has a global power base and is today best represented by the Bush family faction which got their start as hired hands for the powerful Rockefeller machine. The Rockefeller faction has for more than a century based its power and influence on control of oil and on use of the military to secure that control.

The second faction might be called the Soft Power Faction. Their preferred path to global population control and lowering of the growth rates in China and elsewhere is through promoting the fraud of global warming and imminent climate catastrophe. Al Gore is linked to this faction. They see globalist institutions, especially the United Nations, as the best vehicle to advance their agenda of global austerity. Others in the circle include billionaire speculator George Soros, parts of the British Royal family and representatives of European old money.

It is Henry Kissinger's belief that by controlling food one can control people, and by controlling energy - especially oil - one can control nations and their financial systems. By placing food and oil under international control along with the world's monetary system, Kissinger is convinced a loosely knit world government can become a reality.

George Soros is not only one of the world's leading mega-speculators; throughout his entire life he has served as an errand boy for the Anglo-American monetarist establishment, running looting operations against the nations of Eastern Europe, as well as attacks against the sovereignty of nations.

... Through his Open Society Foundations, George Soros positioned himself, long before communism fell, as the man who, on behalf of Anglo-American banking interests and the IMF, tried to put into place the mechanism for the economic and political transition to occur in the Eastern European countries.

Soros became a staunch advocate of the policy of shock therapy, which was approved by British Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher and her close associate George HW Bush, after the Berlin Wall had fallen.

Depopulation should be the highest priority of US foreign policy towards the Third World.

Global depopulation and food control were to become US strategic policy under Henry Kissinger.

The kingpins of the U.S. branch of the drug cartel are led by Henry Kissinger and the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai Brith.

George H W Bush's response to the Gulf crisis of 1991 will be largely predetermined, not by any great flashes of geopolitical insight, but rather by his connection to the British oligarchy, to Henry Kissinger, to Israeli and Zionist circles, to Texas oilmen in his fundraising base, and to the Saudi Arabian and Kuwaiti royal houses

George Soros is part of a circle ... linked to the financial side of the Israeli Mossad, and to the family of Jacob Lord Rothschild.

Understandably, Soros and the Rothschild interests prefer to keep their connection hidden far from public view, so as to obscure the powerful friends Soros can claim in the City of London, the British Foreign Office, Israel, and the U.S. financial establishment.

Henry Kissinger, together with his international political directorate known as Kissinger Associates, is the individual who stands at the intersection point of every one of these networks: the back-channel with the Soviet Union, the drug and terror networks from Italy to Ibero-America, and the highest levels of finance - including his directorship in American

Express, the entity into which has merged a major portion of Dope, Inc. command structure.

GLOBAL MONEY CENTERS

Wall Street

I believe that banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies.

U.S. President Thomas Jefferson

Nothing happens on Wall Street that is not known to the Bank of England, whose instructions are relayed through the Morgan Bank and then put into action through key brokerage houses.

The real truth of the matter is that a financial element in the large [banking] centers has owned the government ever since the days of Andrew Jackson.

During a period of a few years beginning around 2007, several thousand employees of stock brokers, banks, mortgage companies, insurance companies, credit-rating agencies, and other financial institutions, mainly in New York, had great fun getting obscenely rich while creating and playing with pieces of paper known by names like derivatives, collateralized debt obligations, index funds, credit default swaps, structured investment vehicles, subprime mortgages, and other exotic terms. The result has been a severe depression, seriously hurting hundreds of millions of lives in the United States and abroad.

No employee of any of these companies has seen the inside of a prison cell for playing such games with our happiness.

For more than half a century members of the United States foreign policy and military establishments have compiled a record of war crimes and crimes against humanity that the infamous beasts and butchers of history could only envy.

Not a single one of these American officials has come any closer to a proper judgment than going to see the movie Judgment at Nuremberg.

What the [Wall Street] bailout does is it

takes troubled financial instruments off the balance sheet of the banks and puts them on the balance sheet of the taxpayer at the US Treasury. So it's a bailout of the financial institutions whose recklessness caused the problem. The money is essentially being poured into the coffers of Washington's financial donor base.

Wall Street financed the German cartels in the mid-1920s which in turn proceeded to bring Hitler to power.

The financing for Hitler and his S.S. street thugs came in part from affiliates or subsidiaries of U.S. firms, including Henry Ford in 1922, payments by I. G. Farben and General Electric in 1933, followed by the Standard Oil of New Jersey and I.T.T. subsidiary payments to Heinrich Himmler up to 1944.

U.S. multi-nationals under the control of Wall Street profited handsomely from Hitler's military construction program in the 1930s and at least until 1942.

International bankers used political influence in the U. S. to cover up their wartime collaboration.

Plummeting stock prices [in 1929] ruined small investors, but not the top insiders on Wall Street. Paul Warburg had issued a tip in March of 1929 that the Crash was coming. Before it did, John D. Rockefeller, Bernard Baruch, Joseph P. Kennedy, and other money barons got out of the market.

... Early withdrawal from the market not only preserved the fortunes of these men: it also enabled them to return later and buy up whole companies for a song.

Wall Street owns the country. It is no longer a government of the people, by the people and for the people, but a government of Wall Street, by Wall Street and for Wall Street.

I spent thirty-three years in the Marines, most of my time being a high class muscle man for Big Business, for Wall Street and the bankers. In short, I was a racketeer for capitalism.

The upper spheres of Wall Street overshadow the real economy. The accumulation of large amounts of money wealth by a handful of

Wall Street conglomerates and their associated hedge funds is reinvested in the acquisition of real assets. Paper wealth is transformed into the ownership and control of real productive assets, including industry, services, natural resources and infrastructure.

I am afraid the ordinary citizen will not like to be told that the banks can and do create money. And they who control the credit of the nation direct the policy of Governments and hold in the hollow of their hand the destiny of the people.

It is well enough that people of the nation do not understand our banking and money system, for if they did, I believe there would be a revolution before tomorrow morning.

New York and London... have become the world's two biggest laundries of criminal and drug money, and offshore tax havens. Not the Cayman Islands, not the Isle of Man or Jersey. The big laundering is right through the City of London and Wall Street. The banks are the most powerful lobby on Capitol Hill. They frankly own the place.

City of London / The City / The Square Mile

The City of London is the financial and commercial heart of Britain. It is often referred to as The City or The Square Mile, and is at the heart of the world's financial markets. The City is not a part of England, but is a sovereign financial state. The local authority for the City is the City of London Corporation. The City is the historical core of London and today is the business and financial center of Europe. This area contains over 255 foreign banks, more than any other financial center. It is recognized as the richest square mile in the world.

In 1694, King William III of the House of Orange privatized the Bank of England, established the City of London, and turned control of England's money over to an elite group of international bankers. Like Vatican City, the City of London (not to be confused with Greater London) is a privately owned corporation operating under its own flag, with its own constitution and free from the legal constraints that govern the rest of us. This action paved the way

for a private cartel of international bankers to embark on a plan of implementing world governance.

In 1991 the [Bank of England] directors decided to work out more explicitly what the bank is for, and they came up with three main aims. Two were the usual central bankers' goals: to protect the currency and to keep the financial system stable. The third is to ensure the effectiveness of the United Kingdom's financial services and advance a financial system which enhances the international competitive position of the City of London and other UK financial centres. In other words, to protect and promote the City as an offshore centre.

England is a financial oligarchy run by the Crown which refers to the City of London not the Queen. The City of London is run by the Bank of England, a private corporation. The square-mile-large City is a sovereign state located in the heart of greater London.

When people hear of 'The Crown' they automatically think of the King or Queen [of England]; when they hear of 'London' or 'The City' they instantly think of the capital of England in which the monarch has his or her official residence. 'London' or 'The City' is in reality a privately owned Corporation - or Sovereign State - occupying 677 acres and located right in the heart of the 610 square mile 'Greater London' area. And, the 'Crown' is a committee of twelve to fourteen men who rule the independent sovereign state known as London or 'The City.' 'The City' is not part of England. It is not subject to the Sovereign. It is not under the rule of the British parliament. Like the Vatican in Rome, it is a separate, independent state. It is the Vatican of the commercial world. The City, which is often called the wealthiest square mile on earth, is ruled over by a Lord Mayor. Here are grouped together Britain's great financial and commercial institutions: Wealthy banks, dominated by the privately-owned Rothschild-controlled Bank of England.

Margaret Thatcher invented the idea that the City of London would become financial dealers for oligarchs and oil people from

around the world.

London's inner city is a privately owned corporation or city state, located right in the middle of greater London. It became a sovereign state in 1694 when King William III of Orange privatized & turned the Bank of England over to the bankers. Today, the City State of London is the world's financial power centre & the wealthiest square mile on the face of the Earth. It houses the Rothschild controlled Bank of England, Lloyds of London, the London stock exchange, all British banks, the branch offices of 385 foreign banks & 70 US banks. It has its own courts, its own laws, its own flag & its own police force. It is not part of greater London, or England, or the British Commonwealth & pays no taxes. The City State of London houses Fleet Street's newspaper & publishing monopolies. It is also the headquarters for world wide English Freemasonry & headquarters for the world wide money cartel known as The Crown.

Contrary to popular belief, The Crown is not the Royal Family or the British Monarch. The Crown is the private corporate City State of London. It has a council of 12 members who rule the corporation under a mayor, called the Lord Mayor. The Lord mayor and his 12 member council serves as proxies or representatives who sit-in for 13 of the worlds wealthiest, most powerful banking families, including the Rothschild family, the Warburg family, the Oppenheimer family & the Schiff family. These families and their descendants run the Crown Corporation of London.

The Crown Corporation holds the title to world wide Crown land in Crown colonies like Canada, Australia & New Zealand. British parliament & the British prime minister serve as a public front for the hidden power of these ruling crown families.

CENTRAL BANKS

States, most especially the large hegemonic ones, such as the United States and Great Britain, are controlled by the international central banking system, working through secret agreements at the Bank for International Settlements (BIS), and operating through national

central banks (such as the Bank of England and the Federal Reserve)... The same international banking cartel that controls the United States today previously controlled Great Britain and held it up as the international hegemon. When the British order faded, and was replaced by the United States, the US ran the global economy. However, the same interests are served. States will be used and discarded at will by the international banking cartel; they are simply tools.

Powerful private families decide who controls the Federal Reserve, the Bank of England, the Bank of Japan and even the European Central Bank. Money is in their hands to destroy or create. Their aim is the ultimate control over future life on this planet, a supremacy earlier dictators and despots only ever dreamt of.

Central banks have utilized and promoted wars for their own profit, starting with the Rothschild involvement with the Napoleonic wars, and continuing up to the present day.

The first step in having a Central Bank established in a country is to get them to accept an outrageous loans, which puts the country in debt of the Central Bank and under the control of the Rothschilds. If the country does not accept the loan, the leader of this particular country will be assassinated and a Rothschild aligned leader will be put into the position, and if the assassination does not work, the country will be invaded and have a Central Bank established with force all under the name of terrorism.

The most vital and powerful force within the capitalist global political economy is the central banking system... the central banking system, is also the source of the greatest wealth and power, essentially managing capitalism - controlling the credit and debt of both government and industry.

The private issuance of a nation's money has given tremendous power to central bankers, a power so great that even democratically elected governments are subservient to them. Governments are not in control of the economy; it is the all-powerful bankers who create the

money, determine interest rates, and decide who gets loans and who doesn't.

Central banks control the monetary system of the world and determine when business cycles are going to change simply by increasing or decreasing the money supply in the banking system.

Eventually international bankers owned as private corporations the central banks of the various European nations. The Bank of England, Bank of France and Bank of Germany were not owned by their respective governments, as almost everyone imagines, but were privately owned monopolies granted by the heads of state, usually in return for loans.

Benjamin Strong, Governor of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, and Montagu Norman, Governor of the Bank of England, who worked closely together throughout the 1920s, decided to use the financial power of Britain and the United States to force all the major countries of the world to go on the gold standard and to operate it through central banks free from all political control, with all questions of international finance to be settled by agreements by such central banks without interference from governments. These men were not working for the governments and nations of whom they purportedly represented, but were the technicians and agents of the dominant investment bankers of their own countries, who had raised them up and were perfectly capable of throwing them down.

The Rothschilds have a majority stake in nearly all the central banks in the world.

The BIS [Bank of International Settlements] was established to remedy the decline of London as the world's financial center by providing a mechanism by which a world with three chief financial centers in London, New York, and Paris could still operate as one.

BIS [Bank of International Settlements] is the most powerful bank in the world... BIS is owned by the Federal Reserve, Bank of England, Bank of Italy, Bank of Canada, Swiss National Bank, Nederlandsche Bank, Bundesbanke and Bank of France. BIS holds at

least 10% of monetary reserves for at least 80 of the world's central banks, the IMF and other multilateral institutions. It serves as financial agent for international agreements, collects information on the global economy and serves as lender of last resort to prevent global financial collapse.

The Bank of International Settlements [BIS] is where all of the world's central banks meet to analyze the global economy and determine what course of action they will take next to put more money in their pockets, since they control the amount of money in circulation and how much interest they are going to charge governments and banks for borrowing from them. When you understand that the BIS pulls the strings of the world's monetary system, you then understand that they have the ability to create a financial boom or bust in a country. If that country is not doing what the money lenders want, then all they have to do is sell its currency.

Bank for International Settlements (BIS) was part of a plan to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole...to be controlled in a feudalistic fashion by the central banks of the world acting in concert by secret agreements.

Powerful private families decide who controls the Federal Reserve, the Bank of England, the Bank of Japan and even the European Central Bank. Money is in their hands to destroy or create. Their aim is the ultimate control over future life on this planet, a supremacy earlier dictators and despots only ever dreamt of.

BIS regulations serve only the single purpose of strengthening the international private banking system, even at the peril of national economies. The IMF and the international banks regulated by the BIS are a team: the international banks lend recklessly to borrowers in emerging economies to create a foreign currency debt crisis, the IMF arrives as a carrier of monetary virus in the name of sound monetary policy, then the international banks come

as vulture investors in the name of financial rescue to acquire national banks deemed capital inadequate and insolvent by the BIS.

Bank of England - London, England

In 1694, King William III of the House of Orange privatized the Bank of England, established the City of London, and turned control of England's money over to an elite group of international bankers. This action paved the way for a private cartel of international bankers to embark on a plan of implementing world governance.

The Rothschild family and their agents steer the world's economy through the Bank of England, NM Rothschild & Sons and their web of private banks in all major nations. When an economic crash occurs it has most definitely been ordered from the City or across the pond by their associates at the Federal Reserve and Wall Street.

The Bank of England is in effect a sovereign world power, for this privately owned institution is not subject to regulation or control in the slightest degree by the British Parliament... This privately owned and controlled institution functions as the great balance wheel of the credit of the world, able to expand or contract credit at will, and is subject only to the orders of the City, the City dominated by the fortune of the House of Rothschild and the policies of the House of Rothschild.

Central banks are integral to the modern fiat monetary system, and the power and influence invested in this role is such that central banks, and, more importantly, those who control them, have an immense impact on human affairs. The evolution of the banking system from earliest times has involved not only empirical, accidental modifications, but, also of a secret, concerted, plan to create a financial system of supremely corrupting and corruptible capacity. It was not until the 18th century that the secret plan was brought to its perfect form by the creation of banking dynasties, especially the Rothschilds, and the perfecting of a vehicle of transmission - central banks. The model for this perfect vehicle is the Bank of

England.

Federal Reserve - Washington , DC

These eight private banks own the most shares of the Federal Reserve. Essentially, they own the FED.

1. Rothschild Bank of London
2. Warburg Bank of Hamburg
3. Rothschild Bank of Berlin
4. Lehman Brothers of New York
5. Lazard Brothers of Paris
6. Kuhn Loeb Bank of New York
7. Israel Moses Seif Banks of Italy
8. Goldman, Sachs of New York
9. Warburg Bank of Amsterdam
10. Chase Manhattan Bank of New York

Eight families - only four of which reside in the US. - have 80% ownership of the New York Federal Reserve Bank, by far the most powerful Fed branch. They are the Goldman Sachs, Rockefellers, Lehmans and Kuhn Loeb's of New York; the Rothschild's of Paris and London; the Lazards of Paris; and the Israel Moses Seifs of Rome.

The Federal Reserve is commonly called the Fed, confusing it with the U.S. government; but it is actually a private corporation. It is so private that its stock is not even traded on the stock exchange. The government doesn't own it. You and I can't own it. It is owned by a consortium of private banks, the biggest of which are Citibank and J. P. Morgan Chase Company. These two megabanks are the financial cornerstones of the empires built by J. P. Morgan and John D. Rockefeller, the Robber Barons who orchestrated the Federal Reserve Act in 1913.

Some people think the Federal Reserve banks are United States Government institutions. They are not government institutions. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers. The Federal Reserve banks are the agents of the foreign central banks.

The Federal Reserve Banks create money out of thin air to buy Government bonds from

the United States Treasury, lending money into circulation at interest, by bookkeeping entries... Where does the Federal Reserve system get the money with which to create Bank Reserves? Answer. It doesn't get the money, it creates it. When the Federal Reserve writes a check, it is creating money. The Federal Reserve is a total moneymaking machine.

The establishment of the Federal Reserve (1913) ensured that the United States would become indebted to and owned by international banking interests, and thus, act in their interest. The Fed financed the US role in World War I, provided the credit for speculation, which led to the Great Depression and massive consolidation for the interests that own the Federal Reserve System. It then financed US entry into World War II.

The shareholders of the banks which own the stock of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York are the people who have controlled our political and economic destinies since 1914. They are the Rothschilds, of Europe, Lazard Freres, Israel Sieff, Kuhn Loeb Company, Warburg Company, Lehman Brothers, Goldman Sachs, the Rockefeller family, and the J.P. Morgan interests.

When the federal government needs more money, the Federal Reserve does not merely create and print it as it would do were it a government agency. No, the Federal Reserve creates it as a loan and charges the government interest on it.

The Federal Reserve controls our money supply and interest rates, and thereby manipulates the entire economy - creating inflation or deflation, recession or boom, and sending the stock market up or down at whim... Between 1923 and 1929, the Federal Reserve expanded (inflated) the money supply by sixty-two percent. Much of this new money was used to bid the stock market up to dizzying heights. In 1929, the Federal Reserve Board reversed its easy money policy and began raising the discount rate. The balloon which had been inflated constantly for nearly seven years was about to be exploded.

The American central bank (the Fed or the Federal Reserve System) is an institution that is entrusted to regulate banks and other financial institutions, but it is partly owned by the large money center banks. It is in a perpetual conflict of interests. In fact, it can be said that the Fed is the banks' own private government. In good times, large Wall Street banks, bank holding companies and other large integrated financial groups are pretty much left alone and allowed to build profitable but risky and shaky financial pyramids, with scant supervision. When things go bad, however, the Fed stands ready to bail them out with automatic discounting, zero-interest loans and other goodies, the overall cost being transferred to the general public through an inflation tax and a debased currency.

The establishment of the Federal Reserve (1913) ensured that the United States would become indebted to and owned by international banking interests, and thus, act in their interest.

The Federal Reserve System is a privately owned central bank. While the Federal Reserve Board is a government body, the process of money creation is controlled by the twelve Federal Reserve banks, which are privately owned. The shareholders of the Federal Reserve banks (with the New York Federal Reserve Bank playing a dominant role) are among America's most powerful financial institutions.

The Chairman of the Federal Reserve has one essential mandate: to preserve the power of the big banks.

When the President signs this act [Federal Reserve Act of 1913], the invisible government by the money power - proven to exist by the Monetary Trust Investigation - will be legalized. The new law will create inflation whenever the trusts want inflation. From now on, depressions will be scientifically created.

The Federal Reserve ... controls our monetary policy. By changing the supply of dollars in circulation, they have influence over interest rates, mortgage payments, whether the financial markets boom or collapse, and basi-

cally whether our economy expands or stumbles. But the Fed is only partly an institution of government. The stockholders in a dozen different Federal Reserve banks in different regions of the country are the big private banks.

The Federal Reserve was created by Congress in 1913, after a financial panic that led to a secret meeting at banker J.P. Morgan's private resort, off the coast of Georgia at a place called Jekyll Island.

... What emerged was a cartel agreement with five objectives: stop the growing competition from the nation's newer banks; obtain a franchise to create money out of nothing for the purpose of lending; get control of the reserves of all banks so that the more reckless ones would not be exposed to currency drains and bank runs; get the taxpayer to pick up the cartel's inevitable losses; and convince Congress that the purpose was to protect the public. It was realized that the bankers would have to become partners with the politicians and that the structure of the cartel would have to be a central bank.

For most of the twentieth century the Federal Reserve System, particularly the Federal Reserve Bank of New York (which is outside the control of Congress, unaudited and uncontrolled, with the power to print money and create credit at will), has exercised a virtual monopoly over the direction of the American economy.

There are six major banks in the U.S. at the present time, and they control most of the stock of the Federal Reserve System. The Rockefeller family has large blocks of stock in two of the major banks: J.P. Morgan Chase and Citigroup. The Rothschild family has a controlling interest in two major banks and significant holdings in the other major banks through the Barclay Bank and the State Street Bank. Why is that important? Two families control the major banks, the major banks control the FED, and the FED controls the U.S. economy.

The dirty little secret is that both houses of Congress have become irrelevant ... in case

you hadn't noticed, America's domestic policy is now being run by Alan Greenspan and the Federal Reserve Board ... Congress is out of the loop. Every so often, some senators or house members politely ask Greenspan to visit and talk about the economy.... Then he goes back down to the Fed and runs the country..

GLOBAL SHADOW GOVERNMENT

North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO)

United Nations (UN) / International Monetary Fund (IMF)

The five veto powers and permanent members of the Security Council - the so called victors of the Second World War. The old boys club of 1945. The five States that have corrupted the UN Charter. And corrupted the work of the UN. Applying double-standards, and disregard for law - they have made the organization primarily serve their interests rather than serve its mandate.

I refer to the five most dangerous Member States that together manufacture and sell some 85% of military arms, including nuclear weapons, and so called weapons of mass destruction. This is the UN of the arms dealers - the most disreputable and yet profitable business on earth.

And tragically and quite bizarrely - these arms dealers are the same Member States that the UN Charter entrusts with maintaining Peace and Security around the world! I trust you see the disconnect? The incompatibility? - the mind boggling reality of nuclear powers and weapons salesmen being responsible for peaceful co-existence?! It's madness!

The U.S.-NATO destruction of Yugoslavia established a precedent for military attack, cloaked in the disguise of democracy and human rights, against any sovereign country that might have the temerity to stand up to the encroachment of transnational corporations [TNCs].

It is of fundamental importance to preserve NATO as the primary channel for U.S. influence.

With an elaborate international structure for proliferating the seeds of the gene revolution, and the direct funding of the Rockefeller Foundation, agribusiness and the backers of the gene revolution were ready for the next giant step: the consolidation of global control over humankind's food supply... The project of making GMO crops the dominant basic crops on the world agricultural market was the creation of a new enforcement institution which would stand above national governments. That new institution, which opened its doors in 1995 was to be called the World Trade Organization (WTO).

The mass media have outdone themselves painting the U. N. as a peace organization instead of a front for the international bankers.

The United Nations is a dictatorship from which nothing good comes, because they find a million ways to prevent anything from happening.

... Within the Security Council, there are five countries that have veto power. But without a doubt, the most influential country in the United Nations is the United States. And it's really amazing the most warmongering country in the history of mankind is put there in charge to make sure that there is peace.

... The United Nations Charter tells you how you can proceed to reform it. They say you have to call a general conference and how you have to call it and the approval that you have to have from the Security Council. But at the end, when all is said and done, when you have decided what reforms you want to make, they have a veto power over it. So it's a farce. It's a fraud.

... The United Nations is beyond reform. It's beyond patchwork. It's the most important organization in the world to help save the human species and Mother Earth, but it has to be reinvented.

The IMF [International Monetary Fund] serves as gatekeeper for the World Bank and the giant international money center banks which fall under its umbrella. The IMF serves as judge and jury in ordering Third World countries to privatize their economies, and in

imposing harsh austerity measures which hit the poorest people the hardest... If a country follows IMF mandates it continues to receive loans from the World Bank. If it does not, the country is cut off, its currency devalued and its economy ravaged by hyperinflation.

The policy of genocide in Iraq that was initiated and legitimized through the United Nations is an instructive indication of the extent to which the UN has become a tool of Western, and particularly Anglo-American power.

America's leading post-war planners had been involved in the 1939 War & Peace Studies Project of the New York Council on Foreign Relations. Their strategy had been to create a kind of informal empire, one in which America would emerge as the unchallenged hegemonic power in a new world order to be administered through the newly-created United Nations Organization.

The architects of the post-war US-dominated global order explicitly chose not to call it an 'empire.' Instead, the United States would project its imperial power under the guise of colonial 'liberation,' support for 'democracy' and 'free markets.' It was one of the most effective and diabolical propaganda coups of modern times.

The UN Security Council is now regarded as a captive [by most of the UN membership], where the North secures decisions by economic intimidation, abuses the peaceful-redress procedures inscribed in the charter and authorizes a kind of vigilantism against countries of the North's own choosing.

The greater percentage of global trade is controlled by powerful multinational enterprises. Within such a context, the notion of free trade on which the rules of the WTO [World Trade Organization] are constructed is a fallacy. The net result is that for certain sectors of humanity — particularly the developing countries of the South — the WTO is a veritable nightmare.

The UN's Agenda 21 proposes a global regime that will monitor, oversee, and strictly regulate our planet's oceans, lakes, streams,

rivers, aquifers, sea beds, coastlands, wetlands, forests, jungles, grasslands, farmland, deserts, tundra, and mountains. It even has a whole section on regulating and protecting the atmosphere. It proposes plans for cities, towns, suburbs, villages, and rural areas. It envisions a global scheme for healthcare, education, nutrition, agriculture, labor, production, and consumption - in short, everything; there is nothing on, in, over, or under the Earth that doesn't fall within the purview of some part of Agenda 21.

What the Bilderberg group intends is a global army at the disposal of the United Nations, which is to become the world government to which all nations will be subservient.

... A UN army must be able to act immediately, anywhere in the world, without the delay involved in each country making its own decision whether to participate, based on parochial considerations!

TOO-BIG-TO-FAIL BANKS

A handful of investment banks exerts an enormous amount of control over the global economy. Their activities include advising Third World debt negotiations, handling mergers and breakups, creating companies to fill a perceived economic void through the launching of initial public stock offerings, underwriting all stocks, underwriting all corporate and government bond issuance, and pushing the bandwagon down the road of privatization and globalization of the world economy.

The American banking oligarchy consists of six megabanks - Goldman Sachs, Morgan Stanley, JPMorgan Chase, Citigroup, Bank of America, and Wells Fargo... They have assets equivalent to 60 percent of our gross national product. And to put this in perspective, in the mid-1990s, these six banks or their predecessors had less than 20 percent.

Six Banks Control 60% of Gross National Product: Is the U.S. at the Mercy of an Unstoppable Oligarchy?

The lesson is clear: if you are a thief, steal by the billions or trillions, and then no one can

do anything about it. If you are in the drug trade: handle only billions (or hundreds of billions) in drug money, and then you will get away with it. If you don't want to pay taxes, be a member of the top 0.001% of the world's super-rich and hide your billions in offshore tax-free accounts. If you want more, create a global economic crisis, demand to be saved by the state to the tune of tens of trillions of dollars, and then, tell the state to punish their populations into poverty in order to pay for your mistakes.

In other words, if you want to indulge your criminal fantasies, lie and steal, profit from death and drugs, dominate and demand, be king and command, become the highly-functioning socially-acceptable sociopath you always knew you could be... think big. Think bank. Serial killers, bank robbers and drug dealers go to jail; bankers get bailouts and get an unlimited insurance policy called too big to fail.

40% of every dollar we spend on goods and services is siphoned off the top as bank interest. The US Government is in the absurd position of paying interest to a private bank for every dollar that is put into circulation. The Federal Reserve system has privatized the power to create money, which, according to the Constitution, ought to belong to Congress alone. Presently, interest on the national debt costs the Federal government \$500 billion in 2011, and, it is the fastest-growing portion of the Federal budget.

A global financial cabal engineered a fraudulent housing and debt bubble [2008], illegally shifted vast amounts of capital out of the US; and used 'privatization' as a form of piracy — a pretext to move government assets to private investors at below-market prices and then shift private liabilities back to government at no cost to the private liability holder... Clearly, there was a global financial *coup d'état* underway.

By 1974 one-third of the \$60 billion pool of OPEC windfall petrodollars flowed into the largest US banks... Out of \$14.5 billion in

Middle East oil revenues that made it to US shores, 78% was deposited into six megabanks: Chase Manhattan, Morgan Guaranty Trust, Citibank, Bank of America, Manufacturers Hanover Trust and Chemical Bank. After a spate of mergers those six banks are now three: JP Morgan Chase, Citigroup and Bank of America.

SUPRA-NATIONAL CORPORATIONS

The transnational corporations carry on inexorably. Increasingly flagless and stateless, they weave global webs of production, commerce, culture and finance virtually unopposed. They expand, invest and grow, concentrating ever more wealth in a limited number of hands. They work in coalition to influence local, national and international institutions and laws. And together with the governments of their home countries in Europe, North America and Japan, as well as international institutions such as the World Trade Organization, the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund and increasingly, the United Nations, they are molding an international system in which they can trade and invest even more freely—a world where they are less and less accountable to the cultures, communities and nation-states in which they operate. Underpinning this effort is not the historical inevitability of an evolving, enlightened civilization, but rather the unavoidable reality of the overriding corporate purpose: the maximization of profits.

There are more than 60,000 transnational corporations in the world. More than fifty of the largest one-hundred economies in the world are corporations. Transnational corporations hold ninety percent of all technology and product patents worldwide. Transnational corporations are involved in 70 percent of world trade.

The top 737 of these super-corporations or super-entities control 80% of the world economy. The top 147 super-corporations or super-entities control 40% of the global economy through direct and indirect ownership or controlling interest. Hundreds of companies that own the stocks and bonds of each other - they collectively own themselves.

Hence, it becomes nearly impossible to trace the roots of ownership and control. From their relative obscurity, they wield enormous control of national and global economies.

There seems to be nothing to prevent the transnational corporations taking possession of the planet and subjecting humanity to the dictatorship of capital.

The corporate-dominated economy and the transnational corporate state had consolidated its power over almost every aspect of public and private life, and under a formal globalization movement the transnational corporations were extending their tentacles all over the planet.

Footsoldiers like Margaret Thatcher, Ronald Reagan, the ever-dutiful Bush family, Helmut Kohl, and a list of Japanese leaders had diligently kept the faith. Working with the time-worn International Monetary Fund (IMF), the World Bank and ultimately with the new engine of globalization, the World Trade Organization, they ensured that the interests of capital were nowhere endangered by the needs of the world's three billion poor to eat, have shelter, clothing, sanitation, medical care, and education.

The ultimate goal for the corporations is to bring the model of for-profit government into the ordinary and day-to-day functioning of the state — in effect, to privatize the government. The most effective way to restrict democracy is to transfer decision-making from the public arena to unaccountable institutions: kings and princes, priestly castes, military juntas, party dictatorships, or modern corporations.

The governments of the world are restructuring their economies, and the global economy as a whole, into a corporatist structure. Thus, this new international economic system being constructed is one representative of economic fascism. The governments now work directly for the banks, democracy is in decline everywhere, and the militarization of domestic society into creating Homeland Security states is underway and accelerating.

Monsanto should not have to vouchsafe the

safety of biotech food. Our interest is in selling as much of it as possible. Assuring its safety is the F.D.A's [Food and Drug Administration] job. The WTO [World Trade Organization] obeys the orders of multinational corporations, which, under cover of the globalization of trade, in fact rule the world.

The web of ownership revealed a core of 1,318 companies with ties to two or more other companies. This 'core' was found to own roughly 80% of global revenues for the entire set of 43,000 TNCs... Less than 1 per cent of the companies [147 tightly-knit companies which own each other] were able to control 40 per cent of the entire network [of global revenues].

Swiss Federal Institute of Technology reported that researchers studied all 43,060 transnational corporations (TNCs)

TAX-EXEMPT FOUNDATIONS

The organization of tax-exempt fortunes of international financiers into foundations was to be used for educational, scientific, and other public purposes... The inheritance tax drove the great private fortunes dominated by Wall Street into tax-exempt foundations, which became a major link in the Establishment network between Wall Street, the Ivy League, and the federal government... The foundations managed to acquire control over the primary Ivy League colleges, including Harvard, Yale, Columbia, and Princeton.

One of the leading devices by which the wealthy dodge taxes is the channeling of their fortunes into tax-free foundations. The major foundations, though commonly regarded as charitable institutions, often use their grant-making powers to advance the interests of their founders.

Can anyone honestly believe that the tax-exempt Foundations, which are based on the great American fortunes and administered by the present-day captains of American industry and finance, will systematically underwrite research which tends to undermine the pillars of the status quo, in particular the illusion that the corporate rich who benefit most from the system do not run it?

Molecular biology and the attendant work with genes was a Rockefeller Foundation creation... The people in and around the Rockefeller institutions saw it as the ultimate means of social control and social engineering - eugenics.

The Rockefeller Foundation, the Carnegie Corporation of New York, and the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, are using their enormous public funds to finance a one-sided approach to foreign policy and to promote it actively by propaganda, and in the Government through infiltration. The power to do this comes out of the power of the vast funds employed.

The Reece Committee went out of existence on January 3, 1955, having proven that the mammoth tax-exempt foundations have such power in the White House, in Congress, and in the press, that they are quite beyond the reach of a mere committee of the Congress of the United States.

A very powerful complex of foundations and affiliated organizations has developed over the years to exercise a high degree of control over education. Part of this complex, and ultimately responsible for it, are the Rockefeller and Carnegie groups of foundations.

The Carnegie Endowment supported U.S. entry into the war [WW I], not for any patriotic purpose, but so that the war would provide an excuse for, if not necessitate, Andrew Carnegie's goal of British-American regional government.

The folks at the Rockefeller Foundation were deadly serious about wanting to solve the world hunger problem through the worldwide proliferation of GMO seeds and crops... They were out to limit population by going after the human reproductive process itself.

Foundations such as Ford, Rockefeller and Carnegie were considered the best and most plausible kind of CIA funding cover. A CIA study of 1966 argued that this technique was 'particularly effective for democratically run membership organizations, which need to assure their own unwitting members and collabo-

rators, as well as their hostile critics, that they have genuine, respectable, private sources of income.' Certainly, it allowed the CIA to fund a seemingly limitless range of covert action programs affecting youth groups, labor unions, universities, publishing houses, and other private institutions from the early 1950s.

GENETICALLY ENGINEERED FOOD

Genetically Modified Organisms (GMO)

The eight GM food crops are: Corn, Soybeans, Canola, Cottonseed, Sugar Beets, Hawaiian Papaya (most), and a small amount of Zucchini and Yellow Squash. GM alfalfa is also fed to livestock.

The Non-GMO Shopping Guide (2012)

The experiments [on GMO food] simply haven't been done and we now have become the guinea pigs... Anyone that says, 'Oh, we know that this is perfectly safe', I say is either unbelievably stupid or deliberately lying. The reality is we don't know.

Population reduction and genetically engineered crops were clearly part of a broad strategy: the drastic reduction of the world's population. It was in fact a sophisticated form of what the Pentagon termed biological warfare, promulgated under the name of solving the world hunger problem.

By failing to require testing and labelling of genetically engineered foods, the agency [Food and Drug Administration (FDA)] has made consumers unknowing guinea pigs for potentially harmful, unregulated food substances.

Once released into the environment, genetic mistakes cannot be contained, recalled or cleaned up, but will be passed on to all future generations indefinitely.

In 2004, more than 85% of all US soybeans planted were genetically modified crops, and most were from Monsanto. 45% of all US corn harvested was GMO corn. Corn and soybeans constituted the most important animal feed in US agriculture, which meant that nearly the entire meat production of the nation as well as its meat exports had been fed on genetically

modified animal feed.

My worry is that advances in science may result in means of mass destruction, maybe more readily available even than nuclear weapons. Genetic engineering is a possible area. The problems with GM foods may be irreversible and the true effects may only be seen well in the future.

The situation is like the tobacco industry. They knew about it but they suppressed that information. They created misleading evidence that showed that the problem wasn't so serious. And all the time they knew how bad it was. Tobacco is bad enough. But genetic modification, if it is going to be problematic, if it is going to cause us real health problems, then tobacco will be nothing in comparison with this. The size of genetic modification and problems it may cause us are tremendous.

Control the food, and you control the people.

Henry Kissinger

Research on GMOs is now taboo. You can't find money for it. We tried everything to find more financing, but we were told that because there are no data in the scientific literature proving that GMOs cause problems, there was no point in working on it. People don't want to find answers to troubling questions. It's the result of widespread fear of Monsanto and of GMOs in general.

Russian biologist Alexey V. Surov and his colleagues, of the Institute of Ecology and Evolution of the Russian Academy of Sciences and the National Association for Gene Security, set out to discover if Monsanto's genetically modified (GM) soy, grown on 91% of US soybean fields, leads to problems in growth or reproduction. After feeding hamsters for two years over three generations, those on the GM diet, and especially the group on the maximum GM soy diet, showed devastating results. By the third generation, most GM soy-fed hamsters lost the ability to have babies.

National Security Study Memorandum [NSSM] 200 made depopulation in foreign de-

veloping countries a strategic national security priority of the United States government. It outlined what was to become a strategy to promote fertility control under the rubric of family planning.

The [Bill and Melinda] Gates Foundation has awarded a \$10 million grant to develop genetically modified (GM) crops for use in sub-Saharan Africa. The grant is for the John Innes Centre in Norwich, Connecticut, which hopes to engineer seeds for corn, wheat and rice.

The Rockefeller foundation scientists developed the idea of molecular biology from the fundamental assumption that almost all human problems could be solved by genetic and chemical manipulation... The people in and around the Rockefeller institutions saw it as the ultimate means of social control and social engineering — eugenics.

The TRIPS [Trade Related Aspects of Intellectual Property Rights] agreement was designed by multinational corporations to seize the genetic resources of the planet, chiefly in Third World countries, which have the greatest biodiversity. The hope of the biotech industry is that over time, the market is so flooded that there's nothing you can do about it. You just sort of surrender.

VACCINES

Bill Gates / David Rockefeller

The world today has 6.8 billion people. That's headed up to about 9 billion. Now if we do a really great job on new vaccines, health care, reproductive health services, we could lower that by perhaps 10 or 15 percent.

Bill Gates at the 2010 TED conference

The Rockefeller Foundation, working with John D. Rockefeller III's Population Council, the World Bank, the UN Development Program and the Ford Foundation, and others had been working with the WHO [World Health Organization] for 20 years to develop an anti-fertility vaccine using tetanus as well as with other vaccines.

The World Health Organization, the World

Bank, the UN environmental department, the UN Population Fund, and the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation are closing in on all of humanity with mass-scale vaccination programs and genetically engineered food.

There is no question that HIV was introduced into the U.S. male homosexual population via the gay hepatitis B vaccine experiment that took place between 1978 and 1981... Not surprisingly, the government has refused to release data on the number of AIDS deaths that have occurred in the large group of gay men who initially volunteered for the vaccine experiment.

Manufacturers of vaccines and thimerosal have never conducted adequate testing on the safety of thimerosal. The FDA has never required manufacturers to conduct adequate safety testing on thimerosal and ethyl mercury compounds.

... At the same time that the incidence of autism was growing, the number of childhood vaccines containing thimerosal was growing, increasing the amount of ethyl mercury to which infants were exposed threefold.

... A growing number of scientists and researchers believe that a relationship between the increase in neurodevelopmental disorders of autism and the increased use of thimerosal in vaccines is plausible and deserves more scrutiny.

... The CDC's failure to state a preference for thimerosal-free vaccines in 2000 and again 2001 was an abdication of their responsibility.

... Thimerosal should be removed from these vaccines. No amount of mercury is appropriate in any childhood vaccine.

Thimerosal used as a preservative in vaccines is likely related to the autism epidemic. This epidemic in all probability may have been prevented or curtailed had the FDA not been asleep at the switch regarding the lack of safety data regarding injected thimerosal and the sharp rise of infant exposure to this known neurotoxin. Our public health agencies' failure to act is indicative of institutional malfeasance for

self-protection and misplaced protectionism of the pharmaceutical industry.

The financial health of the industry should never have been a factor in this decision [thimerosal removal]. The financial health of vaccine manufacturers certainly should never have been more important to the Federal health officials than the health and well being of the nation's children. The CDC has a responsibility to protect the health of the American public. If there were any doubts about the neurological effects of ethyl mercury in vaccines on children - and there were substantial doubts - the prevailing consideration should have been how best to protect children from potential harm. However, it appears that protecting the industry's profits took precedent over protecting children from mercury damage.

You couldn't even construct a study that shows Thimerosal is safe. It's just too damn toxic. If you inject Thimerosal into an animal, its brain will sicken. If you apply it to living tissue, the cells die. If you put it in a petri dish, the culture dies. Knowing these things, it would be shocking if one could inject it into an infant without causing damage.

...The biological case against Thimerosal is so dramatically overwhelming anymore that only a very foolish or a very dishonest person with the credentials to understand this research would say that Thimerosal wasn't most likely the cause of autism.

DRUGS / BANKS / SPOOKS / GUNS

INTERNATIONAL DRUG TRADE

The drug industry is ... under the control of a single world network. ... The drug-related illegal economy is the biggest business in the world. ... The British monarchy organized most of the Far East to conform to the drug traffic. ... The Anglo-Dutch offshore banking system and related precious metals and gems trade were designed around illegal money. ... The world drug traffic is a top-down operation under the immediate control of the British and allied monarchies.

Cocaine is indeed clearly the most profit-

able article of trade in the world. The drug industry is run as a single integrated world operation, from the opium poppy to the nickel bag of heroin sold on an inner-city street corner. Not only is illegal drug traffic under the control of a single world network, but opiates traffic in particular is without doubt the best-controlled production and distribution system of any commodity in international trade, illegal or legal.

Drug money is an inherent part of the American and world economy. The amount of profit generated **annually** by the drug trade is somewhere around \$700 billion. This figure includes heroin, opium, morphine, marijuana, cocaine, crack cocaine and hallucinogens.

... The International Drug Trade is the most highly organized, top-down political machinery in the world, enjoying the protection of every political entity Britain and the US have created through these vast invisible earnings.

The global drugs trade controlled by British intelligence is worth at least 500 billion a year. This is more than the global oil trade. The economy in Britain and America is totally dependent on this drug money.

If the world offshore banking sector appears to run as a single operation under British monarchy control, that is because the same group of people who run it also run the opium traffic whose proceeds this banking sector was created to handle.

Drugs are big business, run, controlled and protected by very powerful people who work alongside leading banking institutions on both sides of the Atlantic, members of various governments and principal corporations whose stock is traded on the world's leading stock exchange.

In the late 1990s the U.S. Department of Justice estimated that the proceeds of narcotics trade entering the U.S. banking system were between \$500 and \$1,000 billion annually... If the banking system earns a fee of 1% for handling, then the profits for the banks from narcotic activity is in the region of \$5 to \$10 billion.

Hong Kong was set up by the British as a center for the drug trade, and remains to this day purely British, and purely a center for the drug trade.

The best-protected institutions of the British oligarchy prefer to launder their dirty money through Caribbean, Hong Kong, and similar branch operations, rather than in London itself.

If governments really wanted to eradicate the vile drug trade, they could make laws that would oblige manufacturers of acetic anhydride, the most essential chemical in the manufacture of heroin, to keep meticulous records showing who buys the chemical, for what purpose and where it is going. But such unilateral action on the part of any maverick government would greatly displease the oligarchic families of Europe and the United States Establishment because these people are earning hundreds of billions of dollars each year from the drug trade.

DRUG-MONEY-LAUNDERING BANKS

Money laundering is simply everywhere. On the grand scale, it's endemic to banking... Money laundering is not some distant fantasy. It's actually how you handle the profits of extortion, tax evasion, criminal conspiracy and huge quantities of drug money, how you get that into the white sector... We pay vast sums of money to agencies that are supposed to stop money laundering. It doesn't happen.

Money laundering, according to IMF estimates for the 1990s, was between 590 billion and 1.5 trillion dollars a year. The proceeds of the drug trade are deposited in the banking system. Drug money is laundered in the numerous offshore banking havens in Switzerland, Luxembourg, the British Channel Islands, the Cayman Islands and some 50 other locations around the globe. It is here that criminal syndicates involved in the drug trade and the representatives of the world's largest commercial banks interact. Dirty money is deposited in these offshore havens, which are controlled by major Western banks and financial institutions which have a vested interest in maintaining and

sustaining the drug trade.

The large international banks that finance the drug trade, get it and launder it, using it to prop up their bankrupt international financial system.

Drug profits are secured through the ability of the drug cartels to launder and transfer billions of dollars through the US banking system. The scale and scope of the US banking-drug cartel alliance surpasses any other economic activity of the US private banking system.

The Hong Kong and Shanghai Bank [HSBC] and related companies finance the opium trade. In this, they are acting as designated agents of the British monarchy, through the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The world illegal drug traffic is controlled by a single group of men whose intimate ties of ownership, family, and political collaboration go back 200 years.

Narco-dollars are channeled into private banking accounts in numerous offshore banking havens controlled by the large Western banks and financial institutions. The major Wall Street and European banks and stock brokerage firms launder billions of dollars resulting from the trade in narcotics. American banks are collectively the world's largest financial beneficiary of the drug trade. The United States is the world leader in global money laundering. According to the Department of Justice, the US launders between \$500 billion - \$1 trillion annually.

Vast quantities of gold are absorbed into the Asian drug trade - an inestimable percentage of the 400 to 600 tons of the metal that pass through the orient in a year, mainly through Hong Kong, and mainly through subsidiaries of the Hong Shang [HSBC]. The drug trade could not run without it and other precious, portable, untraceable substances-like diamonds.

If 700 billion dollars a year in illegal drug money is moved and laundered through the American and world economy, that money benefits financial markets and especially Wall

Street. That's the reason for maintaining the illegal drug trade.

No government has ever touched the system which allowed the drug trade to develop. Money-laundering is not even a criminal offense in 8 out of the 15 industrial nations. In the United States, the center of the problem, government action, is a joke: No top management has ever been charged or prosecuted for criminal money-laundering activity.

A large share of the multibillion dollar revenues of narcotics are deposited in the Western banking system. Most of the large international banks together with their affiliates in the offshore banking havens launder large amounts of narco-dollars.

Switzerland remains one the world's biggest repositories for dirty money. In 2009 it hosted about \$2.1 trillion in offshore accounts owned by non-residents, about half from Europe. This had been \$3.1 trillion in 2007 before the global financial crisis.

Washington's war on drugs is directed towards increasing U.S. power in Latin America. The use of drug money laundered through U.S. banks finances Washington's trade imbalances, while the drug war increases Washington's general influence over economic policy, allowing U.S.-based transnational corporations (TNCs) to buy Latin American public enterprises at scandalously low prices and to penetrate markets.

The British Crown Colony of Hong Kong, with the British Hongkong and Shanghai Banking Corporation (HSBC) at the top, is considered the number-one money-laundering center for the heroin trade. Illegal drugs are the biggest business in the Far East — and close to being the biggest business in the world — but in Hong Kong, drugs do not merely dominate the economy: They are the economy.

Drug money was the only liquid investment capital available to banks on the brink of collapse, with roughly \$325 billion in drug money absorbed by the financial system... In the second half of 2008, liquidity was the banking system's main problem and hence liquid capi-

tal became an important factor. Interbank loans were funded by money that originated from drug trade and other illegal activities.

Some of the world's leading private financial institutions are deeply implicated in the laundering of hundreds of billions of dollars a year in illegal dope money... [Illegal drugs are] the largest commodity in international trade, with the exception of petroleum, and the annual revenues of the narcotics traffic exceed[s] the national product of most of the world's nations, and the revenues of the largest multinational companies.

New York and London have become the world's two biggest laundries of criminal and drug money, and offshore tax havens. Not the Cayman Islands, not the Isle of Man or Jersey. The big laundering is right through the City of London and Wall Street.

Banks act as clearing houses and money launderers of billions of dollars derived from drug money. The main big name banks are:

- The Bank of England
- The Federal Reserve Banks
- Bank of International Settlements
- The World Bank
- The Hong Kong and Shanghai Bank
- American Express

American Express Bank Travelers checks are a convenient method of recycling drug dollars. Each of these banks is affiliated with and/or controls hundreds of thousands of large and small banks throughout the world.

WESTERN INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES

**Israel's Mossad / Britain's MI6 /
United States' CIA**

Geopolitical and military control over drug routes is as strategic as oil and oil pipelines. Intelligence agencies, powerful business, drug traders and organized crime are competing for the strategic control over the heroin routes.

American drug enforcement authorities know that most of the dirty money arising from the U.S. drug trade and related illegal activi-

ties ends up in the Bahamas.

The global drug trade is controlled and run by the intelligence agencies. In this global drug trade British intelligence reigns supreme... In Britain, the MI6 drug money is laundered through the Bank of England, Barclays Bank and other household name companies. The drug money is passed from account to account until its origins are lost in a huge web of transactions.

The drug money comes out 'cleaner' but not totally clean. Diamonds are then bought with this money from the corrupt diamond business families like the Oppenheimers. These diamonds are then sold and the drug money is clean.

The world order doesn't allow for any frontal attack aimed at destroying narco-trafficking because that business, which moves \$400 billion annually, is far too important for the leading nations of world power to eliminate. The US punishes those countries which don't do enough to fight against drugs, whereas their CIA boys have built paradises of corruption throughout the world with the drug profits.

The heroin epidemic that ravaged our cities during the fifties and sixties originated with the CIA out of Southeast Asia. Almost from the moment of their founding in 1947, the CIA was giving covert support to organized drug traffickers in Europe and the Far East, and eventually the Middle East and Latin America. During the Vietnam War, heroin was being smuggled into this country in the bodies of soldiers being flown home.

Drug trafficking constitutes the third biggest global commodity in cash terms after oil and the arms trade. Supported by powerful interests, heroin is a multibillion-dollar business, which requires a steady and secure commodity flow. One of the hidden objectives of the war in Afghanistan was effectively to restore the CIA sponsored drug trade to its historical levels and exert direct control over the drug routes.

In 1951 Sir William Stephenson of MI6, restructured the [Israeli intelligence agency] Mossad into a single unit as an arm of the Po-

litical Department of the Israeli Foreign Office and assigned the task of conducting intelligence gathering. It was also given the job carrying out black job operations.

... All Mossad agents, operate on a war-time footing. The Mossad has a tremendous advantage over other intelligence services in that every country in the world has a large Jewish community, which is useful.

The Mossad also has the advantage of having access to the records of all U.S. law enforcement agencies and U.S. intelligence services. The office of Naval Intelligence (ONI) services the Mossad at no cost to Israel.

... The Mossad has a skillful disinformation service. The amount of disinformation it feeds to the American market is embarrassing, but even more embarrassing is how America swallows hook, line and sinker such propaganda.

BCCI [Bank of Credit and Commerce International] would become the mixing bowl into which Persian Gulf petrodollars were stirred with generous helpings of drug money to finance worldwide covert operations for the CIA and its Israeli Mossad and British MI6 partners.

The U.S. military intervention in Afghanistan in 2001 was accompanied by restoration of opium for the world market, a recreation of what happened with the earlier U.S. intervention of 1979-1980, and before that with the U.S. intervention in Indochina after 1959, and in Southeast Asia in 1950.

Intelligence agencies and powerful business syndicates, which are allied with organized crime, are competing for the strategic control over the heroin routes. Mossad wants to do everything possible to preserve a state of war between Israel and its neighbors. For years the tentacles of the Israeli Secret Service had reached out into all walks of American life.

...This influence extended into the U.S. [House] and the Senate, the Pentagon, the defense and electronic industries, the research laboratories and such Jewish-oriented organizations as the Anti-Defamation League, the Jew-

ish Defense Committee, Bonds for Israel and the Federation of Jewish Philanthropies.

Some of these bodies have served as fronts for intelligence-gathering and there are few of the important congressional committees which do not possess one member or staff-assistant who does not feed the Israeli network relevant material.

The portability of narcotics and the huge price mark up from production to point of sale makes them a particularly useful source of financing for CIA covert operations. The American habit of training, arming, and financing its drug-trafficking allies in order to help secure oil resources abroad has been a major factor in the huge increase in global illicit drug trafficking since World War II.

In my 30-year history in the Drug Enforcement Administration and related agencies, the major targets of my investigations almost invariably turned out to be working for the CIA.

Intelligence agencies and powerful business syndicates, which are allied with organized crime, are competing for the strategic control over the heroin routes. The multi-billion dollar revenues of narcotics are deposited in the Western banking system. Most of the large international banks, together with their affiliates in the offshore banking havens, launder large amounts of narco-dollars.

This trade can only prosper if the main actors involved in narcotics have political friends in high places. Legal and illegal undertakings are increasingly intertwined; the dividing line between business people and criminals is blurred.

In country after country, from Mexico and Honduras to Panama and Peru, the CIA helped set up or consolidate intelligence agencies that became forces of repression, and whose intelligence connections to other countries greased the way for illicit drug shipments.

NATO

After the US invasion of Afghanistan and under US-NATO control, heroin production and sales boomed. Azerbaijan has become one of

the most strategically important heroin transit hubs since it has joined NATO. Just like Turkey, nations with airfields under US command, such as Kyrgyzstan's Manas Airbase and Azerbaijan's NATO Air Fields, have become the most important transit hubs for heroin.

The main heroin supply routes from the NATO-dominated Afghanistan are a land heroin route through Turkey, Bulgaria, Kosovo or Bosnia, and a maritime heroin route via Mediterranean trade lines to the island of Corsica.

... How many tons of heroin were intercepted on merchant vessels in Mediterranean during more than ten years of the NATO operation 'Active Endeavour'? Not a single gram.

... Both NATO's International Security Assistance Force (ISAF) and Active Endeavour are perfectly complying with their real mission: to ensure total control over production, transportation and distribution of illegal drugs.

The Afghan heroin business is one of Turkey's major roles in the Gladio Operations under the United States and NATO. Major aspects of heroin operations were moved from Turkey to Azerbaijan, both in terms of labs and transit, after 1997, and intensified after Azerbaijan's addition to NATO.

BIG OIL

British Petroleum / Royal Dutch Shell

ExxonMobil / ChevronTexaco

Royal Dutch/Shell is controlled by the Rothschild, Oppenheimer, Nobel and Samuel families along with the British House of Windsor and the Dutch House of Orange.

The Four Horsemen of Oil [British Petroleum, Royal Dutch Shell, ChevronTexaco, ExxonMobil] are the top four retailers of gas in the US and own every major pipeline in the world and the vast majority of oil tankers... Today they control over half the world's uranium reserves, key to fueling nuclear power plants... Exxon Mobil is the leading coal producer in the US and has the second largest coal reserves.

The Persian Gulf/Caspian Sea area is where most of the world's remaining oil is located -

approximately 70 percent of known petroleum reserves. Whoever controls Persian Gulf oil controls the world's economy.

The Swedish Nobel and French Rothschild families discovered oil in Russia through their Far East Trading Company, which later combined with Oppenheimer family interests to become Shell Oil. The Dutch House of Orange joined forces with the British House of Windsor in the Dutch East Indies to launch Royal Dutch Petroleum (Shell).

Since the Bush-Cheney Administration took office in January 2001, controlling the major oil and natural gas fields of the world had been the primary, though undeclared, priority of US foreign policy.

Bank of America, JP Morgan Chase, Wells Fargo, Citigroup own Shell, Chevron, British Petroleum, Exxon, in tandem with Deutsche Bank, Banque Paribas, Barclays and other European old money behemoths.

SAUDI ARABIA AND THE PERSIAN GULF DICTATORSHIPS

SAUDI ARABIA, OMAN, QATAR, BAHRAIN UNITED ARAB EMIRATES, YEMEN, KUWAIT

The United States handled the quadrupling of oil prices in the 1970s by arranging, by means of secret agreements with the Saudis, to recycle petrodollars back into the U.S. economy. The first of these deals assured a special and ongoing Saudi stake in the health of the U.S. dollar; the second secured continuing Saudi support for the pricing of all OPEC oil in dollars. These two deals assured that the U.S. economy would not be impoverished by OPEC oil price hikes.

The price of oil suddenly quadrupled in 1974. That highly suspicious rise occurred soon after an oil deal was engineered by U.S. interests with the royal family of Saudi Arabia, the largest oil producer in OPEC (the Organization of the Petroleum Exporting Countries). The deal was brokered by U.S. Secretary of State Henry Kissinger. It involved an agreement by

OPEC to sell oil only for dollars in return for a secret U.S. agreement to arm Saudi Arabia and keep the House of Saud in power. The U.S. dollar, which had formerly been backed by gold, was now backed by oil.

The Saudi royal family, and especially the brand of religion that it believed in, the Wahabi faith, represented a tiny number of people in Saudi Arabia. So they used the strength they gained first from their deals with the British Empire and subsequently with the United States in order to preserve their stranglehold over their own people and to impose this particular religion on the people in Saudi Arabia, who really didn't share it.

The United States worked out a deal whereby the House of Saud would reinvest petrol-dollars in U.S. treasury securities. Part of the agreement also was for Saudi Arabia to maintain the price of oil at a level acceptable to us and we would agree to keep the House of Saud in power.

The U.S. Treasury had established a secret accord with the Saudi Arabian Monetary Agency (SAMA). Under the terms of the agreement, a sizeable part of the huge Saudi oil revenue windfall was to be invested in financing the U.S. government deficits. A young Wall Street investment banker was sent to Saudi Arabia to guide the Saudi petrodollar investments to the correct banks, naturally in London and New York.

Saudi Arabia now boasts the highest per capita defense spending in the world. In 1984 alone the Saudis spent \$22.7 billion on US weaponry.

Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC)

Gulf Cooperation Council (GCC)

In the Middle East, Washington has, since the 1950s, followed the British imperial preference for Arab aristocrats by cultivating allies that included a shah (Iran), sultans (Abu Dhabi, Oman), emirs (Bahrain, Kuwait, Qatar, Dubai), and kings (Saudi Arabia, Jordan, Morocco). Across this vast, volatile region from Morocco

to Iran, Washington courted these royalist regimes with military alliances, U.S. weapons systems, CIA support for local security, a safe American haven for their capital, and special favors for their elites, including access to educational institutions in the U.S. or Department of Defense overseas schools for their children.

By 1974 one-third of the \$60 billion pool of OPEC windfall petrodollars flowed into the largest US banks... Out of \$14.5 billion in Middle East oil revenues that made it to US shores, 78% was deposited into six megabanks: Chase Manhattan, Morgan Guaranty Trust, Citibank, Bank of America, Manufacturers Hanover Trust and Chemical Bank. After a spate of mergers those six banks are now three: JP Morgan Chase, Citigroup and Bank of America.

The dollar's strength is supported by OPEC's requirement, secured by a secret agreement between the United States and Saudi Arabia, that all OPEC sales be denominated in dollars.

In the 1980s Dubai, one of the emirates comprising the United Arab Emirates (UAE), became a duty-free port and drug money laundry, serving much the same role as Hong Kong had during the Vietnam War. Where Hong Kong had financed CIA opium for arms swaps in the Golden Triangle, Dubai served the CIA smack-for-weapons trade in the Golden Crescent, an area which comprises parts of Iran, Afghanistan and Pakistan.

WEAPONS MANUFACTURERS

U.S., British and Israeli intelligence agencies covertly transport and sell drugs and then launder the money through western banks to pay for weapons to arm counterinsurgencies and to pursue covert operations worldwide.

U.S. and European weapons manufacturers profit hugely from the global drugs-for-arms trade.

Gulf Cooperation Council (GCC) [Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Qatar, Bahrain, Oman and UAE] investments in Western banks and corporations total over \$1 trillion. The bulk of this is in-

vested in long-term US and Japanese government bonds. The GCC sheiks are crucial to floating the entire house of cards that is the global economy. Their guaranteed purchases of US debt, which has largely been accrued through defense spending in the Persian Gulf region, keep the US dollar strong and prevent the international financial architecture from crumbling. The emirs and their elite friends also bankroll CIA covert operations, while rebalancing their trade surpluses with the West through the purchase of US weaponry to protect their oil fiefdoms.

Weapons producers make money regardless of whether the Pentagon wins or loses its wars - and making money is their only objective.

Since 1973, 65% of US arms sales have gone to the Middle East.

The conjunction of an immense military establishment and a large arms industry is new in the American experience. The total influence — economic, political, even spiritual — is felt in every city, every state house, and every office of the federal government... In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist.

What the lobbyists for the military-industrial complex and their allies must do to make the case for a huge peacetime military is to find wars to fight abroad even when they make no sense.

ZIONISM

I favor partition of the country because when we become a strong power after the establishment of the state, we will abolish partition and spread throughout all of Palestine.

A partial Jewish state is not the end, but only the beginning. The establishment of such a Jewish state will serve as a means in our historical effort to redeem the country in its entirety.... We shall organize a modern defense force... and then I am certain that we will not

be prevented from settling in other parts of the country, either by mutual agreement with our Arab neighbors or by some other means.... We will expel the Arabs and take their place... with the force at our disposal.

The Arabs will have to go, but one needs an opportune moment for making it happen, such as a war.

We should prepare to go on the offensive. Our aim is to smash Lebanon, Trans-Jordan, and Syria. The weak point is Lebanon, for the Moslem regime is artificial and easy for us to undermine. We shall establish a Christian state there, and then we will smash the Arab Legion, eliminate Trans-Jordan; Syria will fall to us. We then bomb and move on and take Port Said, Alexandria and Sinai.

I am for compulsory transfer; I do not see anything immoral in it.

Why should the Arabs make peace? If I were an Arab leader I would never make terms with Israel. That is natural. We have taken their country. Sure, God promised it to me, but what does it matter to them? Our God is not theirs. We come from Israel, it is true, but two thousand years ago, and what is it to them? There have been anti-Semitism, the Nazis, Hitler, and Auschwitz but was that their fault? They only see one thing: we have come here and stolen their country.

We must do everything to ensure they the Palestinian refugees never do return.

Following the War [World War I] Britain and France carved up the Middle East... Britain obtaining protectorate status over Palestine (Israel) and the important oil-producing areas, especially Iraq. Their protectorate over Palestine set the stage for their planned later creation in that area of a Jewish homeland, which intent was proclaimed to British Zionists in a letter from Britain's Foreign Secretary Arthur Balfour to Walter Lord Rothschild, representing the English Federation of Zionists. The letter became known as the Balfour Declaration, which was not implemented until after World War 2. The British intent was to project their control into the oil laden Middle East by creat-

ing a Jewish-dominated Palestine, beholden to Britain for survival, and surrounded by a pack of squabbling, balkanized Arab states.

Sir Edmond Rothschild began his personal campaign to create a Jewish homeland in Palestine in order to create a release valve for Jewish émigrés to promote them emigrating to Palestine, and out of Western Europe.

As the preeminent Zionist in Britain, Sir Edmond Rothschild's proposal for the creation of a Jewish homeland in Palestine served major economic interests of the Rothschilds and of the British Empire, in that several years prior, Rothschild bought the Suez Canal for the British, and it was the primary transport route for Russian oil. Palestine, thus, would be a vital landmass as a protectorate for British and Rothschild imperial-economic interests.

The purpose of Zionism is to help colonize the Middle East, subvert Islam, and control the oil fields. For this reason Israel continues to receive blank checks. This is why the founding of Israel took precedence over the welfare of the Jewish people.

People complain that Israel controls the U.S.. But, Israel is just an instrument of the central bankers who control both.

Political Zionism is an agency of Big Business. It is being used by Jewish and Christian financiers in the United States and Great Britain, to make Jews believe that Palestine will be ruled by a descendant of King David who will ultimately rule the world. What delusion! It will lead to war between Arabs and Jews and eventually to war between Muslims and non-Muslims. That will be the turning point of history.

In the 1860s, the British-Israelite movement was initiated from within Freemasonry. Its goal was to establish a Jewish-Masonic state in the Turkish province of Palestine... Initially, British Jewish Masonic families like the Rothschilds and Montefiores provided the capital to build the infrastructure for the anticipated wave of immigration. However, luring the Jews to Israel was proving difficult. They liked European life too much to abandon it. So Europe was to be turned into a nightmare for the Jews.

Zionism was willing to sacrifice the whole of European Jewry for a Zionist State. Everything was done to create a state of Israel and that was only possible through a world war. Wall Street and Jewish large bankers aided the war effort on both sides.

I do believe that it might be feasible to secure the goodwill of America, Great Britain and France towards the promotion of a large influx, and settlement of our people in Palestine ... further it might be possible to obtain from the Powers the formal assurance to our people that they shall obtain autonomy in Palestine as soon as their numbers become large enough to justify this.

By what means has America (and the entire West) been brought to the state that no public man aspires to office, or editor feels secure at his desk, until he has brought out his prayer-mat and prostrated himself to Zion? How have presidents and prime ministers been led to compete for the approval of this faction like bridesmaids for the bride's bouquet? Why do leading men suffer themselves to be paraded at hundred-dollar-a-plate banquets for Zion, or to be herded on to Zionist platforms to receive plaques for services rendered?

The power of money and the prospect of votes have demonstrably been potent lures, but in my judgment by far the strongest weapon is this power to control published information; to lay stress on what a faction wants and to exclude from it all that the faction dislikes, and so to be able to give any selected person a good or a bad press.

There cannot be the slightest doubt that a state of mind very much like that of Israel now prevails among American Jews. There is a fanatical certainty abroad that there is only one truth and that Israel is the sole custodian of it. No distinction is made between the Jews of the world and Israel, and not even between the Israeli government and Israel. Israeli statesmen and their policies are assumed to be inviolate and above criticism. There is a frightening intolerance of opinions differing from those of the majority, a complete disregard of reason, and

a yielding to the emotions of a stampeding herd.

MAN-MADE CLIMATE CHANGE GLOBAL WARMING

The warnings about global warming have been extremely clear for a long time. We are facing a global climate crisis.

... The entire North Polar ice cap is disappearing before our very eyes. It's been the size of the continental United States for the last 3 million years and now 40 percent is gone and the rest of it is going.

... Sixty-eight percent of Americans now believe that human activity is responsible for global warming. Sixty-nine percent believe that the Earth is heating up in a significant way... What is missing is a sense of urgency.

...The good news is, we have everything we need now to respond to the challenge of global warming. We have all the technologies we need, more are being developed.... But we should not wait, we cannot wait, we must not wait.

I had the privilege of being fired by Al Gore, since I refused to go along with his alarmism... I have spent a long research career studying physics that is closely related to the greenhouse effect... Fears about man-made global warming are unwarranted and are not based on good science. The earth's climate is changing now, as it always has. There is no evidence that the changes differ in any qualitative way from those of the past.

Will Harper, Princeton University physicist, former Director of Energy Research at the Department of Energy

When it comes to future climate, no one knows what they're talking about. No one. Not the IPCC (Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change) nor its scientists, not the U.S. National Academy of Sciences, not the NRDC or National Geographic, not the U.S. congressional House leadership, not me, not you, and certainly not Mr. Albert Gore.

Patrick Frank, chemist

There are thousands of scientists all over the world who disagree fundamentally with what Al Gore is saying... The 1930s were the hottest decade... It was warmer in the Middle Ages... There has been no significant warming in the last decade, and even the actual figures are relevant because none of their wonderful climate models predicted this. They're predicting what it is going to be in 100 years time based on climate models but they can't predict 10 years from now.

Governmental officials are currently casting trillions of dollars down a huge rat hole to solve a problem which doesn't exist... Packs of rats wait in that hole to reap trillions coming down it to fill advocates' pockets... The money we are about to spend on drastically reducing carbon dioxide will line the pockets of the environmentalists... Some politicians are standing in line to fill their pockets with kickback money for large grants to the environmental experts... In case you haven't noticed, it is an expanding profit-making industry, growing in proportion to the horror warnings by government officials and former vice-presidents.

Politicians have come to see global warming as a way to raise revenue by rationing CO2 production with schemes such as the 'cap and trade' legislation now in Congress. The taxes assessed for producing CO2 could be huge. *But global warming as proclaimed by Al Gore and Co., is a hoax.*

If this were a human caused warming, it should have started about 1940 and trended strongly upward as global industrialization followed World War II. That isn't what happened. The warming started about 1850. We had a surge of warming from about 1850 to 1870. We had another surge from 1916 to 1940 and then, when the greenhouse gasses began to spew from the factories, the temperatures went down for 35 years. 1976 to 1998, we had another surge of warming, but we've had no warming in the last 8 years. So, what we have is an erratic warming that started too soon to be blamed on humans.

Most meteorological research is funded by

the federal government. And boy, if you want to get federal funding, you better not come out and say human-induced global warming is a hoax because you stand the chance of not getting funded.

Billions of dollars of grant money [over \$50 billion] are flowing into the pockets of those on the man-made global warming bandwagon. No man-made global warming, the money dries up. This is big money, make no mistake about it. Always follow the money trail and it tells a story.

The only people who would be hurt by abandoning the Kyoto Protocol [on Climate Change] would be several thousand people who make a living attending conferences on global warming.

Climate change has become a convenient excuse when there are other environmental issues that need to be addressed... If we disproportionately blame ourselves for climate change, our response will be different... We should look at the bigger picture and address other issues... There are serious environment problems that need to be addressed in order to effectively deal with climate change... The issues are: the destruction and conversion of forest, ocean, fresh water systems and other natural habitats; overharvesting of wild foods; the loss of biodiversity; excess fossil fuel extraction; soil erosion and swelling human population.

The IPCC (Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change) is pre-programmed to produce reports to support the hypotheses of anthropogenic warming and the control of greenhouse gases, as envisioned in the Global Climate Treaty... The 1990 IPCC Summary completely ignored satellite data, since they showed no warming. The 1995 IPCC report was notorious for the significant alterations made to the text after it was approved by the scientists - in order to convey the impression of a human influence. The 2001 IPCC report claimed the twentieth century showed 'unusual warming' based on the now-discredited hockey stick graph. The latest IPCC report, published in 2007, com-

pletely devaluates the climate contributions from changes in solar activities, which are likely to dominate any human influence.

The longer trends tell us that by 2020, we will be experiencing an unusually low-energy sun. Apparently, these are exactly the conditions that ... ushered in the Little Ice Age. The science goes on. There is an increasing body of science that says that the sun may have a greater role. If it does have, then global warming is likely to stop, as it appears to have done since 1998, and if the current sunspot cycle fails to ignite, then **cooling, possibly rapid and severe cooling, may eventuate.**

All temperature and weather observations indicate that the earth isn't like a greenhouse and that there is in reality no 'natural greenhouse effect' which could warm up the earth by its own emitted energy - a 'global warming effect'. With or without atmosphere every body loses heat, gets inevitably colder... The hypothesis of a natural and a man-made 'greenhouse effect', like eugenics, belongs to the category 'scientific errors'.

Research data on climate change do not show that human use of hydrocarbons is harmful. To the contrary, there is good evidence that increased atmospheric carbon dioxide is environmentally helpful... [The Kyoto Treaty on Climate Change] would have very negative effects upon the technology of nations throughout the world, especially those that are currently attempting to lift from poverty and provide opportunities to the over 4 billion people in technologically underdeveloped countries.

Even doubling or tripling the amount of carbon dioxide will virtually have little impact [on global temperature] as water vapor and water condensed on particles as clouds dominate the worldwide scene and always will.

Because CO₂ is slightly soluble in water and will come back to the Earth with precipitation, nature corrects for any excess, just as it does with other excess materials from volcanoes and forest fires. Nature recycles all of what it considers excess very efficiently.

The hypothesis that the global warming of

the past decades is man-made is based on the results of calculations with climate models in which the main influence on climate is not included. The most important climate driver comes from the interplay of solar activity, interplanetary magnetic field strength, cosmic radiation intensity, and cloud cover of the Earth atmosphere.

There is no convincing scientific evidence that human release of carbon dioxide, methane, or other greenhouse gases is causing or will, in the foreseeable future, cause catastrophic heating of the Earth's atmosphere and disruption of the Earth's climate. Moreover, there is substantial scientific evidence that increases in atmospheric carbon dioxide produce many beneficial effects upon the natural plant and animal environments of the Earth.

CO₂ emissions make absolutely no difference [in global temperature] one way or another. Every scientist knows this, but it doesn't pay to say so. Global warming, as a political vehicle, keeps Europeans in the driver's seat and developing nations walking barefoot.

There is no evidence that carbon dioxide in the atmosphere is driving surface temperature, and there is plenty of evidence to show that current levels of temperature and carbon dioxide are neither extreme nor of concern... It is unbelievable that many in politics and the media are whipping up public hysteria about 'global warming' when the best evidence suggests that for the 100 years ending in the year 2000, the century of coal, steel, electricity, the internal combustion engine, jet planes, two world wars and a population explosion, the average surface temperature rose by only 0.6 deg, and there has been no increase in temperature since 1998.

Global warming fears are the worst scientific scandal in history. When people come to know what the truth is, they will feel deceived by science and scientists.

More important than CO₂ is the interaction of solar activity (solar winds) with penetrating cosmic rays into the earth's atmosphere. When cosmic ray activity is great, a large volume of

rays penetrate the earth's lower atmosphere and contribute to cloud formation and cool the earth. However, when there is a lot of solar activity, solar winds tend to blow away just enough of the cosmic rays to thwart cloud formation at the lower levels resulting in fewer clouds and global warming. This phenomenon can be documented over hundreds if not thousands of years - well before humans were able to affect atmosphere.

Human CO2 emissions are insignificant compared to total natural greenhouse gas emissions. Therefore, lowering human CO2 emissions will have no measurable effect on climate, and continued CO2 emissions will have little or no effect on future temperature... While controlling CO2 emissions from burning fossil fuels may have some beneficial effects on air quality, it will have no measurable effect on climate, but great detrimental effects on the economy and our standard of living.

Fossils from the Holocene Era reveal a northern tree line approaching the Arctic Ocean. Surely it was warm enough then to preclude pack ice, and perhaps summer ice, from natural causes, and at only three-quarters of today's carbon-dioxide level... Climate that seems unusual, but falls within the natural envelope of past climate, is no proof of man-made global warming.

On the differences between astronomy and astrology, both use the same data of the relative positions and motions of the earth, sun, moon, planets and stars; both have long complex calculations; both result in numerical answers. In the case of astronomy, the numbers have a scientific meaning; in the case of astrology, they do not... The claim of doubling the concentration of CO2 in the atmosphere resulting in global warming is more akin to astrology than it is to astronomy.

Geologists and paleoclimatologists know that in the past the Earth's temperature has been substantially warmer than it is today, and that this warming has occurred under purely natural circumstances.

The press promotes the global warming

alarmists and ignores or minimizes those who are skeptical. To many of us, there is no convincing evidence that carbon dioxide produced by humans has any influence on the Earth's climate.

The new green left environmentalist propaganda reminds me of the old red left communist propaganda. The dirty word is now carbon rather than capitalism. The game is simply to intrude and control everything.

There would be more vocal skeptics of global warming if they were not afraid of losing funding, much of which is controlled by politically correct organizations.

Scientists and activists alike have jumped on the global warming bandwagon. It's become a fad, a trend, a wave of enthusiasm, and the scientists are going along with the fad to get research grants and the media limelight... The facts, such as we can observe and calculate them, do not support the idea of man-made global warming.

The IPCC (Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change) climate change documents do not provide an objective assessment of the earth's temperature trends and associated climate change.

... An increasing number of scientists are now questioning the hypothesis of Greenhouse gas induced warming of the earth's surface.

There is an irrational basis regarding the current scare over global warming... Compared to solar magnetic fields, carbon dioxide production has as much influence on climate as a flea has on the weight of an elephant.

Is global warming something unusual, say, in the last two thousand years?... There was a global warming in medieval times, during the years between 800 and 1300. And that made Greenland, - now covered with ice - green, christened by the Vikings with the name - 'Greenland.'

Dire predictions of catastrophe from the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, are based solely on computer models that amount to poorly crafted mathematical opin-

ions, not experimental proof... There is no proof that man-made carbon dioxide causes additional warming, or that carbon-dioxide reduction would reduce warming.

NASA should be at the forefront in the collection of scientific evidence and debunking the current hysteria over human-caused or Anthropogenic Global Warming (AGW). Unfortunately, it is becoming just another agency caught up in the politics of global warming, or worse, politicized science.

The sun is the primary source of energy impacting the earth's surface. That energy heats the land and the seas, which then warm the air above them. Water vapor and other gases in the atmosphere also affect temperature... Oceans are the main repository for CO₂. They release CO₂ as their temperature rises. This strongly suggests that warming oceans - heated by the sun - are a major contributor to CO₂ in the atmosphere.

At a time when advocates of man-made global warming continue to push government policies to restrict energy use and the burning of fossil fuels in order to prevent 'catastrophic' warming, the world continues to cool....That is leading to increasing scepticism that the call to sacrifice living standards in order to save the planet is just political spin designed to persuade the public to accept green taxes.

In Europe, where climate change absolutism is at its strongest, the quasi-religion of greenery in general and the climate change issue in particular have filled the vacuum of organized religion, with reasoned questioning of its mantras regarded as a form of blasphemy.

Creating an ideology pegged to carbon dioxide is a dangerous nonsense. The present alarm on climate change is an instrument of social control, a pretext for major businesses and political battle. It became an ideology.

Global warming has become a new religion. Global warming is indeed a scam, perpetrated by scientists with vested interests.

What I'd do with the IPCC (Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change) report is to

put it in the trash can because that's all it's worth....carbon dioxide was an insignificant component of the earth's atmosphere and that, rather than being the purveyor of doom it is currently viewed as today, it is needed in order for plants to grow.

I was appalled at the behavior of many of those who helped produce the IPCC (Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change) reports and by many of those who promote it. In particular I am referring to the arrogance; the activities aimed at shutting down debate; the outright fabrications; the mindless defense of bogus science, and the politicization of the IPCC process and the science process itself.

I submit that there is no man-made global cooling/warming, that there is no study or research data that makes a good argument to that effect when carefully examined objectively, and that the Earth has many different and wide ranging cycles that man cannot control, no matter how much he would like to.

As the glaciological and tree ring evidence shows, climate change is a natural phenomenon that has occurred many times in the past, both with the magnitude as well as with the time rate of the temperature change that have occurred in the recent decades.

When it comes to science, never blindly accept an explanation from a politician or scientists who have turned political for their own private gain. Taxing carbon will have absolutely no beneficial effect on our climate, will hurt the economies of the world, and will be harmful to the production of food because less carbon dioxide means reduced plant growth.

The sun may play the main role in climate variation here on earth. For most of earth's history carbon dioxide level has been several times higher than the present....The conclusion from all this is that carbon dioxide change does not cause significant climate change. Actions to control the amount of non-condensing greenhouse gases that are added to the atmosphere are based on the mistaken assumption that global warming was caused by human activity.

Atmospheric CO₂ is absorbed by the oceans. Fires, volcanoes, and now man deposit CO₂ into the atmosphere, but those effects are transient. What exists in steady state is CO₂ perpetually pumped into the atmosphere by the oceans....Atmospheric CO₂ is a dynamic stream, from the warm ocean and back into the cool ocean. Public policy represented by the Kyoto Accords and the efforts to reduce CO₂ emissions should be scrapped as wasteful, unjustified, and futile.

Carbon dioxide is not responsible for the warming of the global climate over the last 150 years... More than 90 percent of climate fluctuations are due to the sun's activities themselves, such as the recently discovered 22-year cycles and sunspots.

If the greenhouse effect didn't exist, life on this planet would be frozen?... Carbon dioxide is vital for life. Plants need it, and, in turn, give us oxygen. No CO₂ means no plants, which means little oxygen for us. Certainly not enough to live on. Why, then, is CO₂ called pollution?

Are global temperatures rising? Surely, they were rising from the late 1970s to 1998, but there has been no net global warming since 1998. Indeed, the more recent numbers show that there is now evidence of significant cooling... Mankind is responsible for just a fraction of one percent of the effect from greenhouse gases, and greenhouse gases are not responsible for most of what causes warming (e.g., the Sun).

As the climate change debate moves from the scientific to the political, it is important to stay with the facts. The bottom line is that humans cannot prevent global warming... We should not be carried away by misconceptions about what is driving climate change. It's with the Earth itself.

There is no proof that carbon dioxide is causing or precedes global warming... All indications are that the minor warming cycle finished in 2001 and that Arctic ice melting is related to cyclical orbit-tilt-axis changes in earth's angle to the sun.

Water vapor accounts for about 95 percent of earth's natural 'greenhouse' effect. Carbon dioxide gets all the attention because that is what is released in the burning of fossil fuels. Yet it accounts for less than 4 percent of the total greenhouse effect.

A consistent and significant correlation exists between the planet's temperature and the output of energy from the sun.

Earth has cooled since 1998 in defiance of the predictions by the UN-IPCC. The global temperature for 2007 was the coldest in a decade and the coldest of the millennium, which is why 'global warming' is now called 'climate change.'

Non-believers in the greenhouse scenario are in the position of those long ago who doubted the existence of God. Fortunately for them, the Inquisition is no longer with us!

AMERICAN GLOBAL EMPIRE

PAX AMERICANA

Coming to grips with U.S./CIA activities in broad numbers and figuring out how many people have been killed in the jungles of Laos or the hills of Nicaragua is very difficult. But, adding them up as best we can, we come up with a figure of six million people killed-and this is a minimum figure. Included are: one million killed in the Korean War, two million killed in the Vietnam War, 800,000 killed in Indonesia, one million in Cambodia, 20,000 killed in Angola ... and 22,000 killed in Nicaragua. These people would not have died if U.S. tax dollars had not been spent by the CIA to inflame tensions, finance covert political and military activities and destabilize societies.

The American elite's unbounded, unquestioned, indeed unconscious sense of imperial entitlement and dominance — based ultimately on war, the threat of war and the profit from war — is one of the defining characteristics of our age. Our political and media elite cannot conceive of an end to empire. Our elites and their courtiers cannot imagine life without a permanent war for global dominance, fueled by a gargantuan war machine spread across hun-

dreds and hundreds of bases implanted in more than 100 countries.

Since the late 1940s, the United States has been deliberately engaged in an imperial project, and anyone who would hold the office of the presidency has to be willing to serve that end. All presidents have to promote the national security state, both domestically and in American foreign policy, if they wish to attain and hold on to power.

The basic and generally agreed U.S. plan is unilateral world domination through absolute military superiority.

Because the United States does not look like a militarized country, it's hard for Americans to grasp that Washington is a war capital, that the United States is a war state, that it garrisons much of the planet, and that the norm for us is to be at war somewhere at any moment.

Under the banner of nuclear non-proliferation, the US Administration's [Barack Obama] objective is to gain a monopoly over the stocks as well as the production of nuclear materials.

The United States has discarded pretensions to international legality and decency, and embarked on a course of raw imperialism run amok.

"The world will note that the first atomic bomb was dropped on Hiroshima, a military base. That was because we wished in this first attack to avoid, insofar as possible, the killing of civilians."

President Harry Truman

[The bomb killed more than 150,000 civilians in this Japanese city with a population of 400,000.]

Since the fall of the Berlin Wall in November 1989, the Pentagon had been pursuing a military strategy for domination of the entire planet. It was called by the Pentagon, 'Full Spectrum Dominance' and as its name implied, its agenda was to control everything everywhere including the high seas air, space and even outer space and cyberspace.

The real motivation behind US military interventions during the cold war was not Soviet

deterrence but the crushing of popular, indigenous nationalist movements for independence, and the establishment of US control over strategic regions.

The U.S. military acts in the interests of the corporate and financial elite, and those countries that do not submit to American economic hegemony are deemed enemies, and the military is ultimately sent in to implement regime change.

America is the largest debtor nation, and at the same time it is the world's creditor. Creating money out of thin air, while at the same time imposing the U.S. dollar as a global currency constitutes the ultimate instrument of conquest and imperial domination.

The U.S. monetary system is supported by the most powerful military power on earth. The dollar is backed by U.S. military might, which constitutes a means for displacing national currencies and imposing the U.S. dollar. In this regard, the Federal Reserve's overwhelming powers of money creation constitute an essential lever of an imperial monetary agenda.

... The Western banking system controls a worldwide electronic banking network. The control of money creation at a world level constitutes the ultimate instrument of economic and social domination. The creation of fiat money provides a command over the real economies of countries worldwide. The ultimate lever of the U.S.-NATO imperial design is to override and destroy national currencies.

Stop talking so much about democracy and instead support dictatorships of the right if their policies are pro-American.

Through slick Madison Avenue marketing techniques and careful study of genuine protest movements, the US Government had perfected techniques for 'democratically' getting rid of any opponent, while convincing the world they were brought down by spontaneous outbursts for freedom.

The CIA is not now nor has it ever been a central intelligence agency. It is the covert action arm of the President's foreign policy ad-

visers. In that capacity it overthrows or supports foreign governments while reporting intelligence justifying those activities... Disinformation is a large part of its covert action responsibility, and the American people are the primary target audience of its lies.

... The Agency's task is to develop an international anti-communist ideology. The CIA then links every egalitarian political movement to the scourge of international communism. This then prepares the American people and many in the world community for the second stage, the destruction of those movements. For egalitarianism is the enemy and it must not be allowed to exist.

The war on terrorism purports to defend the American Homeland and protect the civilized world. It is upheld as a war of religion, a clash of civilizations, when in fact the main objective of this war is to secure control and corporate ownership over the region's extensive oil wealth, while also imposing under the helm of the IMF and the World Bank, the privatization of state enterprises and the transfer of the countries' economic assets into the hands of foreign capital.

It is the function of the CIA to keep the world unstable, and to propagandize and teach the American people to hate, so we will let the Establishment spend any amount of money on arms.

If the Agency [CIA] actually reported the truth about the Third World, what would it say? It would say that the United States installs foreign leaders, arms their armies, and empowers their police all to help those leaders repress an angry, defiant people; that the CIA-empowered leaders represent only a small faction who kill, torture, and impoverish their own people to maintain their position of privilege.

Almost from the beginning, the CIA engaged not only in the collection of intelligence information, but also in covert operations which involved rigging elections and manipulating labor unions abroad, carrying on paramilitary operations, overturning governments, assassinating foreign officials, protecting former Na-

zis and lying to Congress.

In every country, embassies are used for spying. So, it would be dumb for a country to put its real intelligence-gathering officers inside an embassy or consulate or attaché', because that is the first place a hosting nation is going to look for spies. So, the number one place the United States and other countries place their intelligence-gathering officers and informants is NGOs. In Russia, Central Asia, the Caucasus, and elsewhere in the world, United States' NGOs - over 90% of them - are operations bases for the CIA.

MESSENGERS

The American media does not serve the truth. It serves the government and the interest groups that empower the government. The function of the mainstream media is to sell products and to brainwash the audience for the government and interest groups. By subscribing to it, Americans support their own brainwashing.

If deliberate distortion of reality by corporate media could be effectively prosecuted in the United States, the entire industry would be behind bars.

The mainstream media's view of the world is much the same as the view from the State Department and the Pentagon.

Our power elite are bankrupt, and the press, tethered to the elite, is as bankrupt as those it covers.

... Once we lose a system of information based on verifiable fact, we will become disconnected from reality. All totalitarian societies impart their propaganda through manipulated images and spectacles. And, the death of traditional news is one more stage in the terminal illness that is ravaging American democracy.

If the New World Order types had some kindness, some humanity, some morality, perhaps One World Government is what we need. But mainly these are nasty people with a lust for money and a ruthless disregard for human suffering. Sadly this is all made possible by a

mainstream media that is owned and controlled by these very forces. Because the people who own media choose wherever it is that the light is to be shone. So the same stories and the same sound bites across six media conglomerates constitutes what the public is to learn about their world and their country.

The major media are large corporations, owned by and interlinked with even larger conglomerates. Like other corporations, they sell a product to a market. The market is advertisers - that is, other businesses. The product is audiences.

The main bias is in favor of the thieves who stole our country and economy, and own the mainstream media companies. The omnipresent mainstream media is the greatest weapon of oppression humanity has ever known.

Media in the United States convey a remarkably uniform view of the world, and it has been a politically specific one: anticommunist, pro-corporate, and nationalist.

The problem is not that a computer network [Internet] offers an alternative to the information aristocracy. The true crisis is that neither the news media nor the government has enough credibility to be accepted as either truthful or impartial on their own.

How the press loves to brag about its freedom. Yes, the press may be free to lie and distort and suppress and deceive and malign, but is it free to tell the truth? Many have reason to believe that the truth is dead as far as the mass media is concerned.

Americans are too broadly underinformed to digest nuggets of information that seem to contradict what they know of the world. Instead, news channels prefer to feed Americans a constant stream of simplified information, all of which fits what they already know. That way they don't have to devote more air time or newsprint space to explanations or further investigations. Politicians and the media have conspired to infantilize, to dumb down, the American public. At heart, politicians don't believe that Americans can handle complex truths, and the news media, especially televi-

sion news, basically agrees.

The people who own and control the mainstream media are never going to risk their salaries to explore the unanswered questions of 9-11 or the money trails of JP Morgan Chase Bank, Goldman-Sachs, Citibank, Haliburton, Blackwater and Homeland Security, or the Rothschilds, or the Rockefellers or the secrecy of the Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderberg Group, the Trilateral Commission, Skull and Bones, the Bushes and the Carlyle Group or our Federal Reserve System and its 12 private Federal Reserve Banks or the IMF or the World Bank.

The New York Times is the house organ of the Establishment. It is committed, both editorially and in its presentation of the news, to the interests of an Establishment: continuity, security and legitimacy. Therefore they generally support business and finance, the American version of empire, the government and the president, until, and unless, some excess is so egregious that it poses a threat to continuity, security or legitimacy.

The media are a pitiful lot. They don't give us any history, they don't give us any analysis, they don't tell us anything. They don't raise the most basic questions: Who has the most weapons of mass destruction in the world by far? Who has used weapons of mass destruction more than any other nation? Who has killed more people in this world with weapons of mass destruction than any other nation? The answer: the United States.

The media provides a forum for those in power.

Even open-minded people will often find themselves unable to take seriously the likes of [Noam] Chomsky, [Edward] Herman, [Howard] Zinn and [Susan] George on first encountering their work; it just does not seem possible that we could be so mistaken in what we believe. The individual may assume that these writers must be somehow joking, wildly overstating the case, paranoid, or have some sort of axe to grind. We may actually become angry with them for telling us these terrible

things about our society and insist that this simply 'can't be true'. It takes real effort to keep reading, to resist the reassuring messages of the mass media and be prepared to consider the evidence again.

I never saw a foreign intervention that the New York Times did not support, never saw a fare increase or a rent increase or a utility rate increase that it did not endorse, never saw it take the side of labor in a strike or lockout, or advocate a raise for underpaid workers. And don't let me get started on universal health care and Social Security. So why do people think the New York Times is liberal?

The rules of mainstream journalism are simple: The Republicans and Democrats establish the acceptable boundaries of debate. When those groups agree - which is often - there is simply no debate. That's why there is such appalling silence around issues of war and peace.

Big media in the United States effectively represent the interests of corporate America.

The quality and credibility of reporting has deteriorated so spectacularly that the public, fed-up with the insults and lies, has turned to other sources of news and information.

NEW WORLD ORDER

We are on the verge of global transformation. All we need is the right major crisis and the nations will accept the New World Order.

People, governments and economies of all nations must serve the needs of multinational banks and corporations.

The middle class is targeted for elimination because most of the world has no middle class, and to fully integrate and internationalize a middle class, this would require industrialization and development in places such as Africa, and certain places in Asia and Latin America, and would represent a massive threat to the Superclass, as it would be a valve through which much of their wealth and power would escape them. Their goal is not to lose their wealth and power to a transnational middle class, but rather to extinguish the notion of a

middle class, and transnationalize a lower, uneducated, labor oriented class, through which they will secure ultimate wealth and power.

Henry Kissinger produced, in April 1974, the classified National Security Council Study Memorandum 200 (NSSM 200), directed to Washington high officialdom, defining a program aimed at population reduction in Third World countries possessing needed raw materials, since growing populations with aspirations for a better standard of living give rise to high prices for such materials. Kissinger named 13 target countries for population control, including Brazil, India, Egypt, Mexico, Ethiopia, Columbia, and others.

The name of the game is the creation of world banks, regional currencies, multinational trusts, giant foundations, land expropriations, and massive transfers of natural resources - the cartelization of the world's natural resources - which will ultimately evolve into transfers of national sovereignty.

The technetronic era involves the gradual appearance of a more controlled society. Such a society would be dominated by an elite, unrestrained by traditional values. Soon it will be possible to assert almost continuous surveillance over every citizen and maintain up-to-date complete files containing even the most personal information about the citizen. These files will be subject to instantaneous retrieval by the authorities.

The US and UK governments' relentless backing for the global spread of genetically modified seeds was in fact the implementation of a decades long policy of the Rockefeller Foundation since the 1930's, when it funded Nazi eugenics research... As some of these circles saw it, war as a means of population reduction was costly and not that efficient.

... The Rockefeller Foundation, working with John D. Rockefeller III's Population Council, the World Bank, the UN Development Program and the Ford Foundation, and others, had been working with the WHO (World Health Organization) for 20 years to develop an anti-fertility vaccine using tetanus, as well as with

other vaccines.

The global financial elite of the Ford, Carnegie and Rockefeller foundations are making the plans [for a one world government]. The real name of the game is 1984. We will have systematic population reduction, forced sterilization or anything else which the planners deem necessary to establish absolute control in their humanitarian utopia. But to enforce these plans, you must have an all-powerful world government. You can't do this if individual nations have sovereignty. And before you can facilitate the Great Merger, you must first centralize control within each nation, destroy the local police and remove the guns from the hands of the citizenry. You must replace our once free Constitutional Republic with an all-powerful central government.

THE HIERARCHY OF GLOBAL POWER: Think Tanks

A compact, hierarchical, seamless and very powerful global network of geostrategic planning centres - so-called think tanks - notably, the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), Trilateral Commission (TC), Bilderberg Group, Royal Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House), World Economic Forum, Project for a New American Century (PNAC), amongst others. Their job is to plan out the long-term development of complex political, economic, financial, technological, military and cultural processes, integrating them into consistent, sustainable and complex geopolitical models, geared to achieving growing long-term national, regional and global domination.

Financial Dynastic Families

They have wielded immense economic, financial and social power and fortune for generations, even centuries: i.e., Rothschild, Rockefeller, Morgan, Mellon, Bin-Laden, Bush, Buffet and others.

Royal Dynasties and Noble Bloodlines

They have wielded social, economic, religious and financial Power for centuries (i.e., the ruling nobilities of Britain, Holland, Spain, Bel-

gium, as well as the uncrowned nobilities in France, Germany, Austria, Italy and Portugal). They closely link-in with their counterparts in Islamic sheikdoms and patrician financial nobilities in the US and Far East.

Religious Organizations

Political structures of key religious faiths, notably The Vatican, Church of England, Lutheran and Calvinist Churches, the Jewish Sanhedrin, Evangelical and Pentecostal organizations, many of them staunchly pro-Zionist. The religious organizations are a necessary evil for the elite power brokers/stockholders to use for controlling the masses.

Supranational Political Structures

Freemasonry, Zionism, International Social Democracy, International Christian Democracy, various NGO's and lobbies.

The highest echelons of global power come together at its pyramidal apex - a compact Round Table of Elders representing money power, dynastic families, kings, queens and sheiks, Vatican priests, rabbis, Lutheran and Anglican clergy, and the bloodlines from where the future King of the World shall arise. [The highest rulers of the Illuminati pyramid of power are contained within the Rothschild family.]

Organized Crime

Organized crime interacts with legitimate power structures and may even be created by them under various operational agreements. This brings under the fold various Mafias, arms dealers, drug cartels, money launderers, plus their respective financial managers [i.e. certain banks]. Boundaries are not clear-cut because organized criminal groups seem to have successfully embedded themselves into legitimate organizations, including the CIA, MI6, Mossad, DEA, FBI, SEC, financial institutions, stock exchanges, and armed and security forces. The New World Order power structure contains pacts and agreements forged with major criminal organizations willing to respect and abide by unwritten guidelines and rules of engagement.

SALESMEN FOR THE NEW WORLD ORDER

POLITICIANS

Ronald Reagan / Bill Clinton /

Barack Obama

Margaret Thatcher / Tony Blair /

Nicolas Sarkozy

The corporate-dominated economy and the transnational corporate state had consolidated its power over almost every aspect of public and private life... Footsoldiers like Margaret Thatcher, Ronald Reagan, and the Bush family had diligently kept the faith. Working with the International Monetary Fund, the World Bank and the World Trade Organization, they ensured that the interests of capital were nowhere endangered by the needs of the world's poor.

The dismantling of the nation state began long before the financial collapse of 2008. In the USA and Britain, it began in 1980, with Reagan and Thatcher. Globalization accelerated the dismantling process, with the exporting of jobs and industry, privatization programs, 'free trade' agreements, and the establishment of the regulation-busting World Trade Organization (WTO).

For thirty years the City of London has run huge trade deficits. They dealt with that trade deficit by sucking in money from wholesale markets on the basis of better returns than could be got elsewhere. This was invented by Margaret Thatcher: the idea was that we would become financial dealers for oligarchs and oil people from around the world.

Ronald Reagan was most definitely a global empire builder, a servant of the corporatocracy. He would cater to the men who shuttled back and forth from corporate CEO offices to bank boards and into the halls of government. He would serve the men who appeared to serve him but who in fact ran the government. He would advocate what those

men wanted: an America that controlled the world and all its resources, a world that answered to the commands of that America, a U.S. military that would enforce the rules as they were written by America, and an international trade and banking system that supported America as CEO of the global empire.

Bill Clinton embraced a reactionary, pre-New Deal vision of a global future in which corporate investors were unregulated and the social contract was history.

As the first president of the new global era, Bill Clinton visited more than 70 countries, set up the WTO, boosted the international budget, maintained high levels of Pentagon spending, militarized the drug wars in South America, continued the military and economic assault on Iraq, laid the groundwork for humanitarian interventions, bombed the Sudan and Afghanistan, and carried out protracted aerial raids on Serbia. Enthused by prospects for total surveillance of the world, Clinton raised intelligence spending levels to more than 30 billion dollars, with increasing emphasis on the supersecret National Security Agency. The planned, systematic, and brutal destruction of the Serb infrastructure must be considered one of the great war crimes of the postwar years.

Bill Clinton, and most other contemporary Democrats, did not and will not do what is best for us or the world we live in. We don't pay their bills - the top 10 percent do, and it is their will that will always be done. So is there a difference between Democrats and Republicans? Sure. The Democrats say one thing and then do another-quietly holding hands behind the scenes with the bastards who make this world a meaner place. The Republicans just come right out and give the bastards a corner office in the West Wing. That's the difference.

Tony Blair is a glorified salesman, selling the same snake oil to different customers. Tony Blair's contribution to the betterment of mankind, has included joining the United States in the Afghanistan invasion and between 1997 and 2003, in the silent cull of an average of six thousand Iraqi children a month [sanctions], in-

structing Britain's UN officials to veto everything from vaccines to ventolin, insulin to incubators and intubators, paper to pencils, female hygiene appliances, to aids for children at the schools for the blind and deaf. A further million Iraqis have died since the invasion, almost certainly an underestimate.

... Tony Blair has profited as a result of the Iraq War in which so many hundreds of thousands of people died. In the league of shame, Tony Blair is arguably the worst of them all.

Tony Blair transformed the Labour Party into an institution that the City of London could learn to love. In 1996 Blair quietly dropped Labour's eighty-year-old pledge to abolish the Corporation of London, replacing it with a vague promise to 'reform' the City. Few people in Britain even noticed the capture of Britain's last major bastion of real opposition to the financial sector. When Blair was elected the following year by a landslide, the Corporation could rest assured that its position was safe.

GLOBALISTS

Claude Trichet / Paul Volcker

Milton Friedman / Mikhail Gorbachev

I believe that the new world order will not be fully realized unless the United Nations and its Security Council create structures ... authorized to impose sanctions and make use of other measures of compulsion.

Capitalism has been shaped by the Washington Consensus, which was formed around the neoliberal policies that had been imposed on developing countries by Milton Friedman's Chicago Boys, and on Eastern Europe by Jeffrey Sachs. The Shock Doctrine, as recently described by Naomi Klein, involves cutting back or eliminating social programs, privatization, tax cuts and incentives for the wealthy, and increasing prices on strategic goods - gasoline, fuel oil which affect the poor more than any other segment of society.

With the backing of Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev and Prime Minister Marga-

ret Thatcher, George Soros was asked to assemble a team - including Jeffrey Sachs - to critique the Shatalin Plan, which was based upon IMF-style shock therapy.

... Along with former Federal Reserve chairman Paul Volcker; Citibank vice-chairman H. Anno Ruding, who was formerly with the IMF; and Sachs, Soros had a big hand in creating the Polish model of shock therapy. Sachs drew Soros's attention through his work in implementing IMF-style shock therapy in Bolivia.

A corporation cannot be ethical; its only responsibility is to turn a profit.

Further global progress is now possible only through a quest for universal consensus in the movement towards a new world order.

Few trends could so thoroughly undermine the very foundations of our free society as the acceptance by corporate officials of a social responsibility other than to make as much money for their stockholders as possible. The emerging 'environmentalization' of our civilization and the need for vigorous action in the interest of the entire global community will inevitably have multiple political consequences. Perhaps the most important of them will be a gradual change in the status of the United Nations. Inevitably, it must assume some aspects of a world government.

We need governance that is adequate to the global world... We need ... a culture that will be uniform throughout the world... Unless nations change the rules, we will not have global governance.

The World Health Organization, the World Bank, the UN environmental department, the UN Population Fund, and the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation are closing in on all of humanity with mass-scale vaccination programs and genetically engineered food.

When it comes to postulating a credible substitute for war ... the alternate enemy must imply an immediate, tangible, and directly felt threat of destruction.

... It may be, for instance, that gross pollu-

tion of the environment can eventually replace the possibility of mass destruction by nuclear weapons as the principal apparent threat to the survival of the species. Poisoning of the air, and of the principal sources of food and water supply, is already well advanced, and at first glance would seem promising in this respect; it constitutes a threat that can be dealt with only through social organization and political power.

It is true that the rate of pollution could be increased selectively for this purpose But the pollution problem has been so widely publicized in recent years that it seems highly improbable that a program of deliberate environmental poisoning could be implemented in a politically acceptable manner.

However unlikely some of the possible alternative enemies may seem, we must emphasize that one must be found of credible quality and magnitude, if a transition to peace is ever to come about without social disintegration. It is more probable, in our judgment, that such a threat will have to be invented.

MEDIA STARS

**Charlie Rose / Thomas Friedman /
Walter Cronkite**

Blow up a different power station in Iraq every week, so no one knows when the lights will go off or who's in charge.

Establishment journalists and media stars are not on the outside of the establishment, they are members of the establishment. They work for the largest corporations. They live in Washington. Socio-economically, their colleagues and partners and family members are people within the government, within the establishment. And what they want to do is to protect and defend the establishment, more than anything else. To protect the idea that the establishment is functioning properly. And so, their interest is to minimize the public anger and the public rage.

For globalization to work, America can't be afraid to act like the almighty superpower that

it is. The hidden hand of the market will never work without a hidden fist.

McDonald's cannot flourish without McDonnell-Douglas, the designer of the F-15, and the hidden fist that keeps the world safe for Silicon Valley's technology is called the United States Army, Air Force, Navy and Marine Corps.

Newscasters who want to keep their careers afloat learn the fine art of evasion. With great skill they skirt around the most important points of a story. With much finesse, they say a lot about very little, serving up heaps of junk news filled with so many empty calories and so few nutrients. Thus do they avoid offending those who wield politico-economic power.

You can't believe a word the American media says. If they say anything correct, it's just an accident.

Thomas Friedman's collected works constitute a veritable dictionary of the market-populist myths of the age, awesome in its inclusiveness: Enthusiasm for the rebranding' of Britain, pointless ponderings about the physical weight of each country's GNP, facile equating of Great Society America with the Soviet Union. Each of them is preposterous in its own way, but thrown together they make a truly dispiriting impression, a feeling akin to the first time I heard Newt Gingrich speak publicly and it began to dawn on me that this is what the ruling class calls thinking, that this handful of pathetic, palpably untrue prejudices are all they have to guide them as they shuttle back and forth between the State Department and the big think tanks, discussing what they mean to do with us and how they plan to dispose of our country.

What the press do is they tell you lies, lies they already know you want to hear. The press can figure out what its readers or viewers believe, and make a hell of a living pandering to their egos and telling them that they're smart. They lie and tell the audience they are right, and they never have to change your mind about anything. And the audience rewards them, lauding them and paying them money to keep

hearing those sweet, self-serving lies.

It should be lights out in Belgrade: Every power grid, water pipe, bridge, road and war-related factory has to be targeted.

The 'News Hour With Jim Lehrer' can be thought of as the Potemkin village of American democracy. Every evening, it presents a prettified version of political debate - ever so civil and high-minded - that thoroughly blots out the substance of dissenting critics or the untamed opinions of mere citizens.

My motto is very simple: Give war a chance.

Thomas Friedman

Journalists rely upon officials for both professional status and information, which is one of the reasons why news is so heavily tilted toward the views and actions of officials. Add to that the economic structure of the news, the profit orientation of the major media and the power of advertising, the broad ideological climate in the post-9/11 era - a narrow version of patriotism, dissent cast as treason - and the news management / intimidation strategies of officials, and you have a news media that often produces shameful reporting.

Amy Goodman is not the alternative media. She is the controlled opposition. She's serving the same 1% that we have been fighting against - the same people who have interests in drones, the intelligence-industrial complex, the corporate media. She is no different than those at the New York Times, Fox News or CBS. But, she is given the freedom to do a bit more real journalism for the sake of the appearance of legitimacy.

The U.S. has to make clear to Iraq and U.S. allies that America will use force, without negotiation, hesitation, or UN approval.

Today reporters write the stories that their masters want to hear, or they are out. The function of editors is to make certain that no uncomfortable information reaches the public.

The United States has not sent troops to the Saudi desert to preserve democratic principles. The Saudi monarchy is a feudal regime that does not even allow women to drive cars.

Surely it is not American policy to make the world safe for feudalism. This is about money, about protecting governments loyal to America and punishing those that are not and about who will set the price of oil..

Many media outlets such as Democracy Now! are controlled by the same global elite who control all major mainstream news sources. Conflicts of interest exist that are potentially very dangerous due to their audience's unsuspecting level of trust and the general lack of criticism such outlets receive.

A defining characteristic of the bias at such media outlets is their supplying of disinformation meant to forward deceptive establishment globalist objectives - including about issues such as the economy, global warming, pharmaceutical corruption, terrorism, liberties and rights, as well as their concealing of the most genuine mechanisms of corruption in the political processes of the United States and the rest of the world.

Amy Goodman has been serving the interests of Soros' Open Society and the Rockefeller Foundation for a long time... George Soros has a history of screwing nations and people... Why would George Soros, this shady billionaire, whose entire intention is power and money, fund Amy Goodman if she planned to challenge the establishment. George Soros is the establishment; he is the 1%.

... But, she has gathered around her a core group of people who refuse to see her as the compromised person she is today.

Despite the great power that control over wealth gives to Establishment foundations like the Ford Foundation to influence world history and manage social change on behalf of Ultra-Rich power elite interests, the foundation-subsidized alternative media groups rarely report critically on the world of Big Foundations.

The Ford Foundation, historically closely linked to the CIA and the military-industrial-academic complex, has in recent years provided substantial funding grants to a number of alternative media organizations, such as FAIR, Progressive magazine, and Pacifica. Also

participating in this type of funding are other elite foundations such as MacArthur, Soros, Rockefeller, Carnegie, and Schumann.

... Is it likely that the Ford Foundation would fund the kind of alternative media which would be inclined to look deeply into the long-running control over US foreign policy exerted by the private and secretive Council on Foreign Relations, given the fact that the CFR counts among its funding sources the Ford Foundation? Or would the Ford Foundation more likely favor those who could be relied upon to toe the party line that the CFR (and other elite policymaking NGOs like the Trilateral Commission and Bilderberg Group) functions only as a stuffy intellectual debate society, and that anyone who argues otherwise is a paranoid nut?

... The big establishment foundations are likely to seek out alternative media that is more bark than bite, which they can rely on to ignore and dismiss sensitive topics as irrelevant distractions or conspiracy theory. Recipients of funding will always protest that they are not swayed by any conflicts of interest and don't allow the sources of funding to affect their decisions, but whether or not these claims are actually true is already somewhat of a red herring. The more important question is, what sort of alternative journalism garners the goodwill of the Ford Foundation? Or the Rockefeller Foundation? Or Carnegie, Soros, and Schumann?

THE ENDGAME

A totalitarian One-World Government run by an AngloAmerican-European oligarchy of international bankers and royal dynastic families for their exclusive benefit.

The master planners devised the strategy of a merger - a Great Merger- among nations. But before such a merger can be consummated, and the United States becomes just another province in a New World Order, there must at least be the semblance of parity among the senior partners in the deal. How does one make the nations of the world more nearly equal? The Insiders determined that a two-

prong approach was needed; use American money and know-how to build up your competitors, while at the same time use every devious strategy you can devise to weaken and impoverish this country. The goal is not to bankrupt the United States. Rather, it is to reduce our productive might, and therefore our standard of living, to the meager subsistence level of the socialized nations of the world.

Only a fascist-socialist dictatorship would have the power to accomplish such a redistribution. Notice that the plan is not to bring the standard of living in less developed countries up to our level, but to bring ours down to meet theirs coming up.

You may be assured, however, that the Rockefellers and their allies are not talking about reducing their own quality of life. It is **your** standard of living which must be sacrificed on the altar of the New World Order.

The Rockefeller game plan is to use population, energy, food, and financial controls as a method of people control which will lead, steadily and deliberately, into the Great Merger.

The Party seeks power entirely for its own sake. We are not interested in the good of others; we are interested solely in power. Not wealth or long life or happiness: only power, pure power.

We are different from all the oligarchies of the past, in that we know what we are doing. All the others, even those who resembled ourselves, were cowards and hypocrites. The German Nazis and the Russian Communists came very close to us in their methods, but they never had the courage to recognize their own motives. They pretended, perhaps they even believed, that they had seized power unwillingly and for a limited time, and that just round the corner there lay a paradise where human beings would be free and equal.

We are not like that. We know that no one ever seizes power with the intention of relinquishing it. Power is not a means; it is an end. One does not establish a dictatorship in order to safeguard a revolution; one makes the revo-

lution in order to establish the dictatorship. The object of persecution is persecution. The object of torture is torture. The object of power is power.

The new phase of the New World Order has been called a period beyond the conspiracy in that the managers of the New World Order are so emboldened by their successes, that they do not care that their plans have become quite transparent.

The global financial elite of the Ford, Carnegie and Rockefeller foundations are making the plans for a one world government. The real name of the game is 1984. We will have systematic population reduction, forced sterilization or anything else which the planners deem necessary to establish absolute control in their humanitarian utopia. But to enforce these plans, you must have an all-powerful world government.

The US and its allies will turn into authoritarian police states. They'll all be perfectly fascist — private ownership of both consumer goods and the means of production topped by state control of both. Fascism operates free of underlying principles or philosophy; it's totally the whim of the people in control, and they'll prove ever more ruthless.

On August 15, 1871 Sovereign Grand Commander of the Ancient & Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry General Albert Pike wrote a letter to Italian P-1 33rd Degree Grand Commander and Mafia founder Guiseppe Mazzini. In the letter Pike talked of a Brotherhood plan for three World Wars. The first, he said, would destroy czarist Russia and create a Communist bogeyman which the bankers could employ to justify their foreign interventions around the world. The second, Pike said, would be used to create Israel, which would become a mercenary force for the international bankers, protecting oil interests for Rothschild and Rockefeller combines. The Third World War, stated Pike's letter, would pit Arabs against Zionists, and would culminate in a New World Order completely controlled by the international bankers and their secret societies.

There is a single theme behind all our work. We must reduce population levels. Either they do it our way, through nice clean methods or they will get the kind of mess that we have in El Salvador, or in Iran, or in Beirut. Once population is out of control it requires authoritarian government, even fascism, to reduce it... The quickest way to reduce population is through famine like in Africa. We go into a country and say, here is your goddamn development plan. Throw it out the window. Start looking at your population ...if you don't ...then you'll have an El Salvador or an Iran, or worse, a Cambodia.

Just as our banks and corporations have plundered the Third World with rapacious delight over the past three decades, now they will be able to do the same to the populations of the rich nations themselves. The state will transform, as it did in the 'Third World', into a typically totalitarian institution which is responsible for protecting the super-rich and controlling, oppressing, or, in extreme cases of resistance, eliminating the 'problem populations' (i.e., the people).

Former president Jimmy Carter:

"We sent Marines into Lebanon and you only have to go to Lebanon, to Syria or to Jordan to witness first-hand the intense hatred among many people for the United States because we bombed and shelled and unmercifully killed totally innocent villagers—women and children and farmers and housewives—in those villages around Beirut As a result of that ...we became kind of a Satan in the minds of those who are deeply resentful. That is what precipitated the taking of our hostages and that is what has precipitated some of the terrorist attacks."

Secretary of State Colin Powell, writing of what preceded the 1983 attack on the US Marine barracks in Lebanon:

"The USS New Jersey started hurling 16-inch shells into the mountains above Beirut, in World War II style, as if we were softening up the beaches on some Pacific atoll prior to an invasion. What we tend to overlook in such situations is that other people will react much as we would."

The ensuing terrorist attack against US Marine barracks in Lebanon took the lives of 241 American military personnel.

What does American foreign policy have in common with Mae West? There's the story told about the Hollywood sexpot showing off her luxurious home to someone. "My goodness, what a gorgeous home you have," exclaimed the visitor. And Mae West replied: "Goodness had nothing to do with it."

Which is what I try to make people understand about American foreign policy. The greatest myth concerning those policies, the conviction that most often makes it a formidable task for people like myself to get Americans to accept certain ideas, is the deeply-held belief that no matter what the United States does abroad, no matter how bad it may look, no matter what horror may result, the American government means well. American leaders may make mistakes, they may blunder, they may even on the odd occasion cause more harm than good, but they do mean well. Their intentions are always honorable. Of that Americans are certain. They genuinely wonder why the rest of the world can't see how kind and generous and self-sacrificing America has been. Even many people who take part in the anti-war movement have a hard time shaking off some of this mindset; they think, or would like to think, that the government just needs to be prodded back to its normal benevolent self. Frances Fitzgerald, in her study of American history textbooks, observed that "according to these books, the United States had been a kind of Salvation Army to the rest of the world: throughout history, it had done little but dispense benefits to poor, ignorant, and diseased countries the United States always acted in a disinterested fashion, always from the highest of motives; it gave, never took."

Amongst developed nations, the United States is easily the most religious, more so even than most Third World countries, and many American citizens look upon their country in an almost sacred manner... chosen people, divine purpose, Manifest Destiny, missionaries;

while its enemies dwell in the other realm, of the devil, "evil empire", "axis of evil". Rudy Giuliani, mayor of New York at the time of the September 11, 2001 attack, delivered his farewell speech in a church close to the site of Ground Zero, declaring: "Abraham Lincoln used to say that... The test of your Americanism is as how much you believed in America. Because we are like a religion really-secular religion."

A question that continually intrigues and perplexes those who long for the world to make sense and have feelings is this: Do American leaders really believe the utterances that emanate from their mouths? When the words "god" and "prayer" are regularly invoked in their talks, while American Hellfire missiles are sent screaming into a city center or a village marketplace teeming with life ...when they carry on endlessly about democracy and freedom, while American soldiers are smashing down doors, dragging off the men, humiliating the women, traumatizing the children... when they proclaim the liberation of a people and the bringing forth of a better life, while vast quantities of American depleted uranium are exploding into a fine vapor which will poison the air, the soil, the blood, and the genes forever...

Do American leaders personally dwell on these contradictions? Do they even see them as contradictions? What emotional mechanism allows them to make peace with what they do so as to be able to live with themselves?

We'll never know for sure what their moral intuition whispers when they're sitting alone at midnight, but whatever it is, for them to have reached their high positions they had to resolve any ethical dilemmas long before, learning to summon up some comfortable dogma about "the greater good" or, as Theodore Roosevelt put it:

It is indeed a warped, perverse, and silly morality which would forbid a course of conquest that has turned whole continents into the seats of mighty and flourishing civilized nations. All men of sane and wholesome thought must dismiss with impatient contempt the plea

that these continents should be reserved for the use of scattered savage tribes, whose life was but a few degrees less meaningless, squalid, and ferocious than that of the wild beasts with whom they hold joint ownership.

If American leaders sincerely believe what they tell the world about the purity of America's motives, it can be justly maintained that they are as fanatic and as fundamentalist as 4 Osama Bin Laden and his ilk. Can you argue with an Islamic fundamentalist about the morality of what he advocates? He'll insist that Allah is on his side, you're Satan, and you hate Islam. Can you argue with George Bush, Dick Cheney, Donald Rumsfeld or their acolytes about the morality of their policies? They'll insist that the Lord is on their side, you're soft on terrorism, and you hate America. We can say that the United States runs the world like the Taliban ran Afghanistan. Cuba is dealt with like a woman caught outside not wearing her burkha. Horrific sanctions are imposed on Iraq in the manner of banning music, dancing, and kite-flying in Kabul. Jean-Bertrand Aristide is banished from Haiti like the religious police whipping a man whose beard is not the right length.

For some Americans, belief in the nobility of US foreign policy may have taken a kick in the stomach by the release of the photos in the spring of 2004 showing abuse and torture of Iraqi prisoners, but for most a lifetime of inculcated loyalty, faith, and conviction does not crumble without a great deal of resistance. Such people should be asked this question: "What would the United States have to do in its foreign policy that would cause you to forsake your basic belief and support of it? In other words, what for you would be too much?" Most likely, whatever dreadfulness they might think of, the United States has already done it. More than once. Probably in their own lifetime. And well documented in an easily available publication.

As hateful as the acts depicted in the photos were, the publicizing of them was to be welcomed if it could rally world opinion against United States behavior; if there is no military

force capable of beating back the American behemoth, moral condemnation does at least slow it down from time to time. Let the hooded, wired, and faceless man of Abu Ghraib, with arms outstretched like Christ on the cross, become a symbol of, and inspiration for, resistance to American imperialism.

Bush administration officials, like George W. and War Secretary Donald Rumsfeld, looked the American people squarely in the eye and in their most heartfelt-sounding voice told them that the abuse of the detainees in Iraq was completely inappropriate, un-American, and would not be tolerated. But the abuses had been going on for more than a year, complained about regularly by the International Red Cross, Amnesty International, and other human rights groups, and nothing had been done except, after ten months, an investigation, not for public consumption; and when the military learned that CBS had photos of the abuses and was preparing to show them on TV, the chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff personally asked the station to hold off, which CBS did until, faced with being scooped, they presented the photos to a shocked America. Thus, for over a year, the imperial mafia could engage in their usual rationalizations, whatever they may be, before they were forced to go public with the appropriate platitudes.

This is written in June 2004, in the midst of the United States presidential election campaign. Millions of Americans, regardless of what they think of the Democratic Party candidate, are determined to vote for Anyone But Bush, so loathsome and repellent have the man and his policies become for them. They are convinced that the Bush administration is virtually unique in the manner in which it relates to the world; that no previous American government has ever exhibited such hubris, deceit, and secrecy; such murderous destruction, violation of international law, and disregard of world opinion.

They are mistaken. All this wickedness has been exhibited before, regularly; if not packed quite as densely in one administration as un-

der Bush, then certainly abundant enough to reap the abhorrence of millions at home and abroad. From Truman's atom bomb and manipulation of the UN that spawned bloody American warfare in Korea, to Clinton's war crimes in Yugoslavia and vicious assaults upon the people of Somalia; from Kennedy's attempts to strangle the Cuban revolution and his abandonment of democracy in the Dominican Republic, to Ford's giving the okay to Indonesia's genocide against East Timor and his support of the instigation of the horrific Angola civil war; from Eisenhower's overthrow of democratically elected governments in Iran, Guatemala and the Congo and his unprincipled policies which led to the disaster known as Vietnam, to Reagan's tragic Afghanistan venture and unprovoked invasion of Grenada.

When the United Nations overwhelmingly voted its disapproval of the Grenada invasion, President Reagan responded: "One hundred nations in the UN have not agreed with us on just about everything that's come before them where we're involved, and it didn't upset my breakfast at all." George W. couldn't have said it better.

For those who think the United States has been unconscionably brutal to detainees in Iraq, here's how the US handled them during Vietnam: "Two Vietcong prisoners were interrogated on an airplane flying toward Saigon. The first refused to answer questions and was thrown out of the airplane at 3,000 feet. The second immediately answered all the questions. But he, too, was thrown out."

It would be difficult to find a remark made today by an American official about Iraq—illogical, arrogant, stupid, lying, Orwellian, overblown, just plain wrong—which doesn't have any number of precedents during the Vietnam War period, that constantly had those opposed to that war shaking their heads or rolling their eyes.

Here is President Lyndon B. Johnson, 1966: "The exercise of power in this century has meant for all of us in the United States not arrogance but agony. We have used our power not

willingly and recklessly ever, but always reluctantly and with restraint."

Richard Nixon, waiting in the wings, 1965: "Victory for the Vietcong. . would mean ultimately the destruction of freedom of speech for all men for all time not only in Asia but in (... the United States as well."

Walt Rostow, State Department, Chairman, Policy Planning Council, 1965: "The other side is near collapse. In my opinion, victory is very nearYou've got to see the latest charts. I've got them right here. The charts are very good Victory is very near."

Vice President Hubert Humphrey, 1967: "I believe that Vietnam will be marked as the place where the family of man has gained the time it needed to finally break through to a new era of hope and human development and justice. This is the chance we have. This is our great adventure-and a wonderful one it is."

And on a day in July 1965, Arthur Sylvester, Assistant Secretary of Defense for Public Affairs told American journalists that they had patriotic duty to disseminate only information that made the United States look good. When one of the newsmen exclaimed, "Surely, Arthur, you don't expect the American press to be handmaidens of government," Sylvester responded, "That's exactly what I expect." Sylvester then replied to another question with: "Look, if you think any American official is going to tell you the truth, then you're stupid. Did you hear that?-stupid."

This last of course does at least have the virtue of honesty.

Does anything done by the Bush administration compare to Operation Gladio? From 1947 until 1990, when it was publicly exposed, Gladio was essentially a CIA/NATO/MI6 operation in conjunction with other intelligence agencies and an assortment of the vilest of right-wing thugs and terrorists. It ran wild in virtually every country of Western Europe, kidnapping and/or assassinating political leaders, exploding bombs in trains and public squares with many hundreds of dead and wounded, shooting up supermarkets with many casual-

ties, trying to overthrow governments... all with impunity, protected by the most powerful military and political forces in the world. Even today, the beast may still be breathing. Since the inception of the Freedom of Information Act in the 1970s, the CIA has regularly refused requests concerning the US/NATO role in Gladio, refusing not only individual researchers and the National Security Archive—the private research organization in Washington with a remarkable record of obtaining US government documents—but some of the governments involved, including Italy and Austria. Gladio is one of the CIA's family jewels, to be guarded as such.

The rationale behind it was your standard cold-war paranoia/propaganda: There's a good chance the Russians will launch an unprovoked invasion of Western Europe. And if they defeated the Western armies and forced them to flee, certain people had to remain behind to harass the Russians with guerrilla warfare and sabotage, and act as liaisons with those abroad. The "stay-behinds" would be provided with funds, weapons, communication equipment and training exercises.

As matters turned out, in the complete absence of any Russian invasion, the operation was used almost exclusively to inflict political and lethal damage upon the European Left, be it individuals, movements or governments, and heighten the public's fear of "communism". To that end, violent actions like those referred to above were made to appear to be the work of the Left.

Neither did the Bush administration invent the American Empire and its schoolyard-bully behavior. An Empire can be defined as a state that has overwhelming superiority in military, economic and political power, and uses those powers to influence the internal and external behavior of other states to accommodate the empire's needs. This imperial power intrinsically includes the ability to overthrow or otherwise punish those governments which seek to thwart the empire's desires.

Does this not aptly describe the power and

policies of American foreign policy for many decades, for a century, before the Bush administration came to be? It was long said in Latin America that the United States could instigate or discourage a coup with "a frown". In 1965 it was reported that the military coup ousting Dominican Republic President Juan Bosch went into action "as soon as they got a wink from the U.S. Pentagon." As long ago as 1902, Colombia's Ambassador to the US, José Vicente Concha, writing about the pressure put on him by the United States regarding the building of the Panama Canal, said: "This uncle of ours can settle it all with a single crunch of his jaws."

Frown, wink, crunch of jaws... and if facial actions didn't do the job, then a carefully chosen word or two, or money without end, or weapons of the chemical dust would. The reader is directed to a list of 35 governments overthrown by the United States following World War II but prior to the Bush administration, in addition to 19 other serious attempts at regime change in the same period which didn't succeed.

Here are the words of former US Senator William Fulbright

The causes of the malady are not entirely clear but its recurrence is one of the uniformities of history: power tends to confuse itself with virtue and a great nation is peculiarly susceptible to the idea that its power is a sign of God's favor, conferring upon it a special responsibility for other nations—to make them richer and happier and wiser, to remake them, that is, in its own shining image.

Fulbright wrote those words about the Lyndon B. Johnson administration in 1966, not the George W. Bush administration in 2004.

Since the early 19th century, when the first European settlers began arriving in what was to become the western states of the United States of America, this has been an imperial nation, a conquering nation; annihilation of natives, acquisition, expansion, a society made safe for the freest of enterprise; belief in American "exceptionalism", a people providentially exempted from the dark side of human nature;

all this in the American blood, the nation's myths, its songs, its national character.

The Monroe Doctrine of 1823, gave fair warning: "The American continents... are henceforth not to be considered as subjects for future colonization by any European powers we should consider an attempt on their part to extend their system to any portion of this hemisphere as dangerous to our peace and safety." Add a word about "terrorists" and it could have been penned by Condoleezza Rice. The door was of course left open to hemispheric colonization or neo-colonization by the United States.

In the war with Mexico, beginning in 1846, the US went yet further; not simply colonization, but the wholesale incorporation of half of Mexico into the new Yankee land; a war that excited Congress, which approved it overwhelmingly with minimal discussion, and the American people, who rallied and rushed to volunteer for the splendid expedition. In December 1845, the editor of a New York daily had written of "our manifest destiny to over-spread and to possess the whole of the continent which Providence has given us for the development of the great experiment of liberty and federated self-government entrusted to us."

By the end of the century, when grandiose North American growth opportunities were thinning and new markets were needed, Washington heeded the siren's call to become a player in the global scene. Using the pretext that Spain was responsible for the blowing up of the USS Maine, it went to war and replaced the Spanish as the colonial power in the Philippines, Guam and Puerto Rico, and devised a special status for Cuba.

In the summer of 1898, a vigorous struggle began in the United States between imperialists and anti-imperialists concerning the Philippines and its people who were fighting against the American plan to subjugate them. Talk of empire, of the United States assuming a leading role in world politics, was a heady intoxicant that few could resist. The future liberal Supreme Court justice, Oliver Wendell

Holmes, Jr., declared "I confess to pleasure in hearing some rattling jingo talk after the self-righteous and preaching discourse" of the anti-imperialists.

The stage was now set for what Time magazine publisher Henry Luce was later to call The American Century. Looking at it from the perspective of the consequences of American foreign policy, it was a century of wide-ranging domination and cruelty. A study by the Congressional Research Service of the Library of Congress, "Instances of Use of United States Armed Forces Abroad, 1798-1945", shows 65 such instances from 1900 to 1945, to which books by this author add, for the period 1945 to 2000, about eighty other very serious US interventions-military, economic, and/or diplomatic-into the affairs of foreign countries.

What most of the countries on the receiving end of 20th century American imperialism had in common was their attempt to establish a society that offered an alternative to the capitalist model. In the eyes of Washington, this was the ultimate heresy, as it remains today. Such an endeavor had to be crushed, by any means necessary, lest it wind up serving as an example for others. Other targeted countries, while retaining free enterprise to one degree or another, were reluctant to allow the needs of American corporations to dictate their society's priorities; i.e., they were unwilling to permit the WTO/IMF/World Bank/free-trade beast to stomp in and privatize and sell the country's social assets to multinationals, to deregulate, erase their border, drive local industries and farmers into destitution, trash social services and safety nets, develop a cheap labor force, cheap raw materials, and a market for corporate goods, and put people in prison so prices could be free... by now a painfully familiar syndrome known as "globalization", merely the latest transmutation of imperialism, the natural extension of capitalist growth and control; for some years ago, while we were all busy leading our little daily lives, a handful of corporations came along, and step by step, unannounced, purchased the world, then hung

a sign out saying "Open for business", and have since then, understandably, insisted on exercising the rights of ownership. Globalization is nothing less than the recolonization of the underdeveloped world.

One of the problems in dealing with fanatics is their fanaticism.

It may be that George W. Bush's being held in such low esteem and producing visceral disgust in countless people owes as much to his character defects as to his policies, for the man comes off as woefully crass, uninformed, incurious, and inarticulate; as well as programmed, insufferably religious, dishonest, and remarkably insensitive—in the very midst of the burgeoning scandal about US military torture and sexual abuse of prisoners in Iraq, for example, Bush could bring himself to tell an audience: "The world is better off without Saddam Hussein in power Because we acted, torture rooms are closed, rape rooms no longer exist."

What has distinguished the Bush administration's foreign policy from that of its predecessors has been its unabashed and conspicuously overt expressions of its imperial ambitions. They flaunt it, publicly and proudly declaring their intention—nay, their God-inspired right and obligation—to remake the world and dominate space; "full-spectrum dominance", a term coined by the military shortly before Bush came to office, well captures the Bush administration's style and ambition. The neo-conservatives who form the ideological backbone of the administration have not hesitated to put their dominance master plans into print on a regular basis, beginning with their now-famous (1992 Defense Planning Guidance draft: "we must maintain the mechanisms for deterring potential competitors from even aspiring to a larger regional or global role," and continuing through the National Security Strategy, of 2002 "To forestall or prevent... hostile acts by our adversaries, the United States will, if necessary, act preemptively."

"Preemptive" military action is an example

of what the post-World War II International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg, Germany called "a war of aggression"; the invasion of Poland was a case in point.

We must make clear to the Germans that the wrong for which their fallen leaders are on trial is not that they lost the war, but that they started it. And we must not allow ourselves to be drawn into a trial of the causes of the war, for our position is that no grievances or policies will justify resort to aggressive war. It is utterly renounced and condemned as an instrument of policy.

Thus spoke Supreme Court Justice Robert L. Jackson, Chief US Prosecutor at the Tribunal, in August 1945.

On October 1 of the following year [1946], the Tribunal handed down its judgment: "To initiate a war of aggression, therefore, is not only an international crime, it is the supreme international crime, differing only from other war crimes in that it contains within itself the accumulated evil of the whole."

The bombing and invasion of Afghanistan and Iraq by the Bush administration are wars of aggression and international crimes, but legally and morally no worse than many other US bombings and invasions, such as against Vietnam, Laos, Cambodia, Cuba, Grenada, Panama, and Yugoslavia.

"In politics, as on the sickbed, people toss from one side to the other, thinking they will be more comfortable." Johann Wolfgang von Goethe.

An Amtrak train on its way to Washington was stopped in Cumberland, Md., for several hours and searched yesterday after passengers reported that two men of 'Middle Eastern descent' were acting suspiciously, the FBI said.

We've been reading similar stories for three years now, involving trains, planes, buses, anywhere, anytime. In between we have Alerts Orange and Red, scary bioterrorism exercises, security precautions for major events reaching the outlandish proportions of a Hollywood thriller, and a host of other gross dis-

ruptions, inconveniences, and absurdities. We take our shoes off, empty our pockets, drop our pants, show our picture ID, show it again 20 feet away, whatever some bored hired hand gets a kick out of demanding, don't even think about making a joke. Much worse than any of this of course happens regularly to people all over the country, many of whom are imprisoned, without charges, without hope.

How long will this indignity to persons and the Constitution go on? Why, as long as the War on Terrorism goes on. And how long will the War on Terrorism go on? As long as there are anti-American terrorists out there of course. And how long will there be anti-American terrorists out there? Well, as long as the War on Terrorism and the rest of US foreign policy continue serving as factories for mass producing anti-American terrorists and laboratories for cultivating the terrorism virus.

On October 21, 1994, the United States became a State Party to the "Convention Against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment". Article 2, section 2 of the Convention states: "No exceptional circumstances whatsoever, whether a state of war or a threat of war, internal political instability or any other public emergency, may be invoked as a justification for torture."

"If you open the window [of torture], even just a crack, the cold air of the middle ages will fill the whole room."

"The thing with the soldiers there, they think because we're Americans, you can do whatever you want," said Spc. Ramon Leal, an MP who served at Abu Ghraib prison in Iraq.

"You get a burning in your stomach, a rush, a feeling of hot lead running through your veins, and you get a sense of power," said another soldier. "Imagine wearing point-blank body armor, an M-16 and all the power in the world, and the authority of God. That power is very addictive."

America and God...Bush, Cheney, Rice, and other eminences of the imperial mafia know well how to invoke these feelings; with the help of the rest of flag-wavin' and bible-

wavin' America, the proper emotions can be easily imparted down to the ranks. The American part—the mystique of "America"—can also be exported, and has been for decades. Here's Chief Inspector Basil Lambrou, one of Athens' well-known torturers under the infamous Greek junta of 1967-74. Hundreds of prisoners listened to this little speech given by the Inspector, who sat behind his desk which displayed the red, white, and blue clasped-hand symbol of American aid. He tried to show the prisoners the absolute futility of resistance: "You make yourself ridiculous by thinking you can do anything. The world is divided in two. There are the communists on that side and on this side the free world. The Russians and the Americans, no one else. What are we? Americans. Behind me there is the government, behind the government is NATO, / behind NATO is the U.S. You can't fight us, we are Americans."

And here's Colin Powell at the 1996 Republican Convention: America is "a country where the best is always yet to come, a country that exists by divine providence." He then punched his fist into the air and shouted out, "America!"

Defenders of the American soldiers accused of abusing the prisoners in Iraq have been insisting that the soldiers were only following orders. At the end of the Second World War, however, we read moral lectures to the German people on the inadmissibility of pleading that their participation in the Holocaust was in obedience to their legitimate government. To prove that we were serious, we hanged the leading examples of such patriotic loyalty and imprisoned many of the rest.

Said the International Military Tribunal: "The very essence of the Charter is that individuals have international duties which transcend the national obligations of obedience imposed by the individual state. He who violates the laws of war cannot obtain immunity while acting in pursuance of the authority of the state if the state in authorizing action moves outside its competence under international law The fact that the Defendant acted pursuant to order of his Government or of a superior shall

not free him from responsibility, but may be considered in mitigation of punishment.”

What songs are the Iraqis singing?

On February 17, 2003, a month before the US bombing began, I posted to the Internet an essay entitled “What Do the Imperial Mafia Really Want?” concerning the expected war against Iraq. Included in this were the words of Michael Ledeen, former Reagan official then at the American Enterprise Institute, one of the leading drum-beaters for attacking Iraq: “If we just let our own vision of the world go forth, and we embrace it entirely, and we don’t try to be clever and piece together clever diplomatic solutions to this thing, but just wage a total war against these tyrants, I think we will do very well, and our children will sing great songs about us years from now.”

I could not resist. I recently sent Mr. Ledeen an email reminding him of his words and saying simply: “I’d like to ask you what songs your children are singing these days.”

I received no reply.

Has there ever been an empire that didn’t tell itself and the world that it was unlike all other empires, that its mission was not to plunder and control but to enlighten and liberate?

April 3, 2004 The Israeli lobby

Philip Zelikow is of the type of whom it is customarily said: “He has impeccable establishment credentials”. He is currently executive director of the National Commission on Terrorist Attacks Upon the United States, a body created by Congress. Between 2001 and 2003 he served on the president’s Foreign Intelligence Advisory Board, which reports directly to the president. Before his appointment to the FIAB he was part of the Bush transition team in January 2001. And in 1995 he coauthored a book with Condoleezza Rice.

It’s recently been revealed that in 2002 he publicly stated that a prime motive for the upcoming invasion of Iraq was to eliminate a threat to Israel.

“Why would Iraq attack America or use

nuclear weapons against us?” he asked a crowd at the University of Virginia on September 10, 2002. “I’ll tell you what I think the real threat (is) and actually has been since 1990—it’s the threat against Israel. And this is the threat that dare not speak its name, because the Europeans don’t care deeply about that threat, I will tell you frankly. And the American government doesn’t want to lean too hard on it rhetorically, because it is not a popular sell.”

And this seems to be the story that dare not speak its name. The story was revealed on March 29 by Inter Press Service, a major international news agency that is mainly published outside the United States. An extensive search of the Lexis-Nexis database revealed that only one English-language news source in the world picked up the story: another news agency, United Press International, on March 30. There thus appears to be no mainstream newspaper or broadcast medium that used it, though many subscribe to UPI. Can anything other than fear of the Israeli lobby account for this?

Guinea pigs fighting for freedom and democracy

Jessica Horjus, a member of the US Air Force, refused to take the anthrax vaccine before deploying to a base in Kuwait, about 30 miles from Iraq, primarily because no anthrax has been found in Iraq; the vaccine, moreover, is a product that has accumulated thousands of reports of adverse reactions ranging from headaches and vomiting to severe autoimmune and neurological problems. Despite this and despite four years service and commendations and Good Conduct Medals, Horjus’ commander demoted her and cut her pay in half.

In February, she declined a second and third order. In March, the young mother accepted the Air Force’s offer of an other-than-honorable discharge. Some who have declined the vaccine have been imprisoned; others have been threatened with up to 10 years in prison, more than even rape or drug charges may bring in the military. Soldiers, citizen groups and members of Congress are increasingly calling upon defense officials to stop the vac-

cinations, which have been declined by numerous members of the armed services. All to no avail.

What lies behind the military's obstinate refusal to bend and its desire to severely punish? Could it be that the Pentagon wants the vaccinations to continue so that statistics can be further compiled and refined about the effects of the vaccine? This would of course be using members of the armed forces as guinea pigs, but this is a practice which has a long tradition in the US military... GIs marched to nuclear explosion sites, subjected to chemical and biological weapons experiments, radiation experiments, behavior modification experiments that washed their brains with LSD, the list goes on... literally millions of experimental subjects, seldom given a choice or adequate information, often with disastrous effects to their physical and/or mental health, rarely with proper medical care or even monitoring.

March 10, 2004 Make him an offer he can't refuse

Statement of Jean-Bertrand Aristide, President of Haiti, March 5, 2004, from exile in the Central African Republic:

"The 28th of February, at night, suddenly, American military personnel who were already all over Port-au-Prince descended on my house in Tabarre to tell me first that all the American security agents who have contracts with the Haitian government [to protect Aristide] only have two options. Either they leave immediately to go to the United States, or they fight to die. Secondly, they told me the remaining 25 of the American security agents hired by the Haitian government who were to come in on the 29th of February as reinforcements were under interdiction, prevented from coming. Thirdly, they told me the foreigners and Haitian terrorists alike, loaded with heavy weapons, were already in position to open fire on Port-au-Prince. And right then, the Americans precisely stated that they will kill thousands of people and it will be a bloodbath. That the attack is ready to start, and when the first bullet is fired nothing will stop them and

nothing will make them wait until they take over, therefore the mission is to take me dead or alive Faced with this tragedy, I decided to ask, 'What guarantee do I have that there will not be a bloodbath if I decided to leave?'

"In reality, all this diplomatic gymnastics did not mean anything because these military men responsible for the kidnapping operation had already assumed the success of their mission. What was said was done. This diplomacy, plus the forced signing of the letter of resignation, was not able to cover the face of the kidnapping."

A search of the Lexis-Nexis database on March 10 failed to turn up any article in an American newspaper or broadcast medium which discussed the contents of Aristide's statement; this despite news of it being carried by the Associated Press. Several papers in Canada and the UK did carry stories about the statement.

Thus it was that Aristide went into exile. And then Colin Powell, in the sincerest voice he could muster, told us that "He was not kidnapped. We did not force him onto the airplane. He went onto the airplane willingly. And that's the truth." Powell sounded as sincere as he had sounded a year earlier when he gave the UN a detailed inventory of the chemical, biological and nuclear weapons in Iraq. He did not explain why the United States did not protect Aristide from the rebels, which the US could have done with the greatest of ease, without so much as firing a single shot. Neither did Powell explain why Aristide would "willingly" give up his presidency.

Despite all the dishonesty surrounding Iraq, I'd guess that most Americans tend to believe Bush officials concerning Haiti because of a couple of reasons. One: Many of the media accounts of the past few months have mentioned that in 1994 the US military returned Aristide to power. That sounds pretty impressive; it indicates that concerning Haiti and Aristide the United States has its heart in the right place. But "the US military returned Aristide to power in 1994" is just the headline. If one reads the story below the headline the

picture looks remarkably different. It's simply not the same story any longer. It can be read online.

A second reason the public may support US policy in Haiti is that they've been fed one story after another about Aristide's government being brutal and corrupt and Aristide himself being mentally unstable and largely responsible for the current crisis. That's typical before the US moves to overthrow a foreign government. It's actually rather easy to plant such stories in the media, with or without their cooperation. In 1994, a similar story of Aristide being mentally unstable, a murderer and psychopath, was created and disseminated by a CIA official named Brian Latell, without any evidence to back up the charges.

When a government or an individual becomes an ODE - Officially Designated Enemy - of the United States, one should take everything one hears about that government or person with a very large block of salt.

Of course to Washington officials it wouldn't matter if Aristide were a saint. He's on record as not being a great lover of globalization or capitalism. This is not the kind of man the imperial mafia wanted in charge of the assembly plant of the Western hemisphere. They wanted him out, and out he went.

So in the end, a democratically elected government was overthrown by the combined effort of the United States and France, with the help of Canada. Three of the big boys had something against one of the little boys... and we all know how such things wind up in this world; the way they always have, smooth as can be. And as usual, the rest of the big boys of the world said nothing, not a peep out of the European Union or NATO about this body blow to democracy, a subject they never tire of preaching about. France of course is a member of both.

February 17, 2004

George W. Bush, November 19, 2002

"I do not need to explain why I say things.

That's the interesting thing about being the president. Maybe somebody needs to explain to me why they say something, but I don't feel like I owe anybody an explanation."

July 22, 2004 Preaching to the converted

"Preaching to the converted—Preaching to the choir"...That's what speakers and writers and other activists are repeatedly told they're doing; i.e., saying the same old thing to the same old people, just spinning their wheels. But long experience as speaker, writer and activist in the area of foreign policy tells me it just ain't so.

From the questions and comments I regularly get from my audiences, via email and in person, and from other people's audiences where I'm in attendance, I can plainly see that there are numerous significant gaps and misconceptions in the choir's thinking, often leaving them confused, unable to understand or see through the next government lie or shell game, unknowing or forgetful of what happened in the past that illuminates the present, or knowing the facts but unable to apply them at the appropriate moment, vulnerable to being led astray by the next person who offers a specious argument that opposes what they currently believe, or think they believe.

As cynical as others or themselves may think they are, they frequently are not cynical enough about the power elite's motivations, underestimating the government's capacity for perfidy, clinging to the belief that their government means well and doesn't lie directly in their face; while others of the choir are much too cynical, conspiracy theorists to a ridiculous degree—their inability to access my website at any time must be the work of the CIA, they inform me; hardly any political figure ever dies a natural death; any US policy toward any country is based on oil (or some similar manifestation of "vulgar Marxism").

In sum, with all of the above, their hearts may be in the right place, but their heads need working on. And in any event, very few people are actually born into the choir; they achieve

choir membership only after being preached to, multiple times.

Dec 1, 2003 The mystique of America

We now know that Iraq tried to negotiate a peace deal with the United States to avoid the American invasion in March. Iraqi officials, including the chief of the Iraqi Intelligence Service, wanted Washington to know that Iraq no longer had weapons of mass destruction and offered to allow American troops and experts to conduct a search; they also offered full support for any US plan in the Arab-Israeli peace process and handing over a man accused of being involved in the World Trade Center bombing in 1993. If this is about oil, they said, they would also talk about US oil concessions.

What is most surprising about this is not the offers per se, but the naiveté—undoubtedly fueled by desperation—on the part of the Iraqis that apparently led them to believe that the Americans were open to negotiation, to discussion, to being reasonable. The Iraqis apparently were sufficiently innocent about the fanaticism of the Bush administration that at one point they pledged to hold UN-supervised free elections; surely free elections is something the United States believes in, the Iraqis reasoned, and will be moved by.

Other countries have harbored similar illusions about American leaders. Over the years, a number of Third World leaders, under imminent military and/or political threat by the United States, have made appeals to Washington officials, even to the president in person, under the apparently hopeful belief that it was all a misunderstanding, that America was not really intent upon crushing them and their movements for social change.

The Guatemalan foreign minister in 1954, Cheddi Jagan of British Guiana in 1961, and Maurice Bishop of Grenada in 1983 all made their appeals to Washington to be left in peace.” All were crushed. In 1961, Che Guevara offered a Kennedy aide several important Cuban concessions if Washington would call off the dogs of war. To no avail. In 1994, it was re-

ported that the leader of the Zapatista rebels in Mexico, Subcommander Marcos, said that “he expects the United States to support the Zapatistas once US intelligence agencies are convinced the movement is not influenced by Cubans or Russians.”

“Finally,” Marcos said, “they are going to conclude that this is a Mexican problem, with just and true causes.” Yet for many years, the United States has been providing the Mexican military with all the training and tools needed to kill Marcos’ followers and, most likely, before long, Marcos himself.

And in 2002, before the coup in Venezuela that ousted Hugo Chavez, some of the plotters went to Washington to get a green light from the Bush administration. Chavez learned of this visit and was so distressed by it that he sent officials from his government to plead his own case in Washington. The success of this endeavor can be judged by the fact that the coup took place shortly thereafter.

In a similar vein, in 1945 and 1946, Vietnamese leader Ho Chi Minh, a genuine admirer of America, wrote at least eight letters to President Truman and the State Department asking for America’s help in winning Vietnamese independence from the French. He wrote that world peace was being endangered by French efforts to reconquer Indochina and he requested that “the four powers” (US, USSR, China, and Great Britain) intervene in order to mediate a fair settlement and bring the Indochinese issue before the United Nations.” He received no reply, for he was some sort of communist.

Syria today appears to be the latest example of this belief that somewhere in Washington, somehow, there is a vestige of human-like reasonableness that can be tapped. The Syrians turn over suspected terrorists to the United States and other countries and accept prisoners delivered to them by the US for the clear purpose of them being tortured to elicit information. The Syrians make it clear that they do these things in the hope of appeasing the American beast; this while the United States

continues speaking openly of overthrowing the Syrian government and imposes strict sanctions against the country.

Was there anything Czechoslovakia could have done to prevent a Nazi invasion in 1938? Or Poland in 1939?

November 7, 2003 Interventionism revisionism

George W. recently designated Otto Reich, his Special Envoy for Western Hemisphere Initiatives, to lead a delegation to attend the commemoration ceremony of the 20th Anniversary of "the restoration of democracy to Grenada". Bad enough that Reich has on his resumé abetting anti-Castro Cuban terrorists who bombed a plane out of the air killing 73 people, bad enough that what actually happened in October 1983 in Grenada was the US overthrowing another government which was not a threat to anyone and covering it up with a campaign of lies that stood unmatched until the present-day Iraq fiasco, but here's what "the restoration of democracy to Grenada" looked like at the time:

In 1984, former Premier Herbert Blaize was elected prime minister, his party capturing 14 of the 15 parliamentary seats. Blaize, who in the wake of the invasion had proclaimed to the United States: "We say thank you from the bottom of our hearts," had been favored by the Reagan administration. The candidate who won the sole opposition seat announced that he would not occupy it because of what he called "vote rigging and interference in the election by outside forces."

One year later, the Washington-based Council on Hemispheric Affairs reported on Grenada as part of its annual survey of human rights abuses:

Reliable accounts are circulating of prisoners being beaten, denied medical attention and confined for long periods without being able to see lawyers. The country's new US-trained police force has acquired a reputation for brutality, arbitrary arrest and abuse of authority.

The report added that an offending all-

music radio station had been closed and that US-trained counter-insurgency forces were eroding civil rights.

By the late 1980s, the government began confiscating many books arriving from abroad, including Graham Greene's *Our Man in Havana* and Nelson Mandela *Speaks*. In April 1989, it issued a list of more than 80 books which were prohibited from being imported.

Four months later, Prime Minister Blaize suspended Parliament to forestall a threatened no-confidence vote resulting from what his critics called "an increasingly authoritarian style".

***April 14, 2003 The Warmongers' need for a justification for the devastation

When you wage a war that is strongly opposed by the great majority of those on the planet who think about such things, when your own people are becoming increasingly militant against your unilateral waging of that war, when you know well that your war is palpably and embarrassingly illegal, immoral, illogical and unjust, when you can't admit the real reasons for the war... then you have a consuming need to find a moral-sounding and credible selling point-"Regime change", to remove the evil Saddam, the Iraqi people will welcome us with flowers and music!

Thus was it mortifying for the warmongers that for more than the first two weeks of the war the Iraqi images shown to the world were largely of the dead, the wounded, the grief-stricken, the immense piles of rubble, the bombing-produced homeless, those bitterly angry at the United States. How could it be otherwise? What kind of people like their loved ones torn apart by missiles, their children without a limb, their homes, hospitals, schools and jobs destroyed?

The US military told its hapless soldiers and its embedded media that any negative reaction, or lack of a positive one, was all because the people were afraid of Saddam, as if one of his agents was standing behind each Iraqi citizen, gun at the ready. Why did at least hundreds of thousands of people fight and resist, many to the death, instead of surrendering, de-

fecting, anything to show their gratitude for their “liberation”?

Now, any teenager flashing a victory sign, anyone climbing upon a toppled statue of Saddam or smiling for a camera is an American media star and evidence of the nobility of the war. But what portion of the Iraqi people are happy about the invasion—happy about all its effects? What are they happy about other than the removal of Saddam? And many Iraqis supported him. Of those “celebrating”, how many have been touched by the death and destruction? How many even know about it? The US bombed Iraqi and Arabic TV off the air fairly early on for most of the country. Much of the telephone system was another early victim. When the Iraqis who were kept in the dark discover the horror will the American media be there to record the disappeared smiles?

As an American, I would also celebrate if the cruel and ignorant tyrant calling himself my leader were overthrown. But not if my city were bombed and my house demolished. No changes in Iraq justify the American onslaught. What kind of world would we have if any country could invade any other country because it didn't like the leader of that country?

In any event, the United States was not motivated at all by Saddam Hussein, or his evilness, or his alleged weapons of mass destruction, or his alleged threat to the United States. American officials made it explicitly clear before the invasion that the US intervention would take place even if Saddam resigned or chose to go into exile.

April 1, 2003 Do unto others before others do unto you

Here's one of the empire's arrogances which may have escaped your attention. First we have Robert Kagan, a leading light of the American foreign-policy establishment and an intellectual architect of an interventionism that seeks to impose a neo-conservative agenda upon the world, by force if necessary. Kagan declares that the United States must refuse to abide by certain international conventions, like

the international criminal court and the Kyoto accord on global warming. The US, he says, “must support arms control, but not always for itself. It must live by a double standard.”

Now we have Robert Cooper, a senior British diplomat and key foreign policy advisor to Prime Minister Tony Blair. Cooper writes: “The challenge to the postmodern world is to get used to the idea of double standards When dealing with more old-fashioned kinds of states outside the postmodern continent of Europe, we need to revert to the rougher methods of an earlier era—force, pre-emptive attack, deception, whatever is necessary to deal with those who still live in the nineteenth century world of every state for itself.” His expression, “every state for itself”, can be better understood as simply that some state, somewhere, is not doing what the American Empire and its junior partner in London wish. So there we have it. The double standard is in. The golden rule of do unto others as you would have others do unto you is out.

Noam Chomsky has spoken of “the principle of universality: if an on is right (or wrong) for others, it is right (or wrong) for us. Those who do not rise to the minimal moral level of applying to themselves the standards they apply to others plainly cannot be taken seriously when they speak of appropriateness of response; or of right and wrong, good and evil.”

Robert Kagan and Robert Cooper and their ilk of course know this. A 7-year-old child, with his or her acute sense of unfairness, knows it very well. It's usually called hypocrisy. So why do the empire's intellectuals peddle this double-standard silliness? I'd put it this way: They, like most people, have a vision for the kind of world they'd like to live in; let's call it a laissez-faire, globalized, Judeo-Christian, law and order, white -man's-burden, ridding the planet of all governments not subservient to Washington, world. Now most of the world's people have experienced this stuff quite enough already, thank you. The imperial mafia thus have a very difficult time selling or defending their utopia on the basis of legal, moral,

ethical or fairness standards. So what to do? Aha! They decide that they're not bound by such standards. But the rest of the world is.

Americans exempt from war crimes

The new International Criminal Court is the culmination of a campaign for a permanent war crimes tribunal that began with the Nuremberg trials after World War II. But the US government has refused to join, claiming that they're afraid of it being used "frivolously" to charge US soldiers with war crimes for actions during an American intervention. But I think their real concern is not that it will be used frivolously, but that it will be used seriously; and not against soldiers, but against leaders in Washington, and there are quite a few who would qualify.

The new court will not have any powers to judge past behavior, but based on the past, on the recent past, one can see why the powers that be in the United States would be uneasy. Of those that are still living, you have people like Reagan and Bush and Clinton and Cohn Powell and Caspar Weinberger and Elliot Abrams and a whole bunch of other people who can easily have a case made against them for war crimes or crimes against humanity.

In any event, a reading of the court's charter makes it clear that "frivolous prosecutions" was a danger thought of in advance and enough safeguards are provided to prevent such from happening.

****** Terrorists in their own words**

Former US president Jimmy Carter told the New York Times in a 1989 interview:

We sent Marines into Lebanon and you only have to go to Lebanon, to Syria or to Jordan to witness first-hand the intense hatred among many people for the United States because we bombed and shelled and unmercifully killed totally innocent villagers-women and children and farmers and housewives-in those villages around Beirut As a result of that... we became kind of a Satan in the minds of those who are deeply resentful. That is what precipitated the taking of our hostages and that is what has

precipitated some of the terrorist attacks.

Colin Powell has also revealed that he knows better. Writing of this same Lebanon debacle in his memoir, he forgoes clichés about terrorists hating democracy: "The U.S.S. New Jersey started hurling 16-inch shells into the mountains above Beirut, in World War II style, as if we were softening up the beaches on some Pacific atoll prior to an invasion. What we tend to overlook in such situations is that other people will react much as we would."

The ensuing terrorist attack against US Marine barracks in Lebanon took the lives of 241 American military personnel.

The bombardment of Beirut in 1983 and 1984 is but one of many examples of American violence against the Middle East and/or Muslims since the 1980s. The record includes:

- the shooting down of two Libyan planes in 1981; the bombing of Libya in 1986; the bombing and sinking of an Iranian ship in 1987; the shooting down of an Iranian passenger plane in 1988; the shooting down of two more Libyan planes in 1989; the massive bombing of the Iraqi people in 1991; the continuing bombings and sanctions against Iraq for the next 12 years; the bombing of Afghanistan and Sudan in 1998; the habitual support of Israel despite the routine devastation and torture it inflicts upon the Palestinian people; the habitual condemnation of Palestinian resistance to this; the abduction of "suspected terrorists" from Muslim countries, such as Malaysia, Pakistan, Lebanon and Albania, who are then taken to places like Egypt and Saudi Arabia, where they are tortured; the large military and hi-tech presence in Islam's holiest land, Saudi Arabia, and elsewhere in the Persian Gulf region; the support of undemocratic, authoritarian Middle East governments from the Shah of Iran to the Saudis.

"How do I respond when I see that in some Islamic countries there is vitriolic hatred for America?" asked George W. "I'll tell you how I respond: I'm amazed. I'm amazed that there's such misunderstanding of what our country is about that people would hate us. I am—like

most Americans, I just can't believe it because I know how good we are.'"

The Iraqi resistance

The official Washington mentality about the motivations of individuals they call terrorists is also manifested in current US occupation policy in Iraq. Secretary of War Donald Rumsfeld has declared that there are five groups opposing US forces-looters, criminals, remnants of Saddam Hussein's government, foreign terrorists and those influenced by Iran." An American official in Iraq maintains that many of the people shooting at US troops are "poor young Iraqis" who have been paid between \$20 and \$100 to stage hit-and-run attacks on US soldiers. "They're not dedicated fighters," he said. "They're people who wanted to take a few pot-shots."

With such language do American officials avoid dealing with the idea that any part of the resistance is composed of Iraqi citizens who are simply demonstrating their resentment about being bombed, invaded, occupied, and subjected to daily humiliations.

Some officials convinced themselves that it was largely the most loyal followers of Saddam Hussein and his two sons who were behind the daily attacks on Americans, and that with the capture or killing of the evil family, resistance would die out; tens of millions of dollars were offered as reward for information leading to this joyful prospect. Thus it was that the killing of the sons elated military personnel. US Army trucks with loudspeakers drove through small towns and villages to broadcast a message about the death of Hussein's sons. "Coalition forces have won a great victory over the Baath Party and the Saddam Hussein regime by killing Uday and Qusay Hussein in Mosul," said the message broadcast in Arabic. "The Baath Party has no power in Iraq. Renounce the Baath Party or you are in great danger." It called on all officials of Hussein's government to turn themselves in.

What followed was several days of some of the deadliest attacks against American personnel since the guerrilla war began. Unfazed,

American officials in Washington and Iraq continue to suggest that the elimination of Saddam will write finis to anti-American actions.

Another way in which the political origins of terrorism are obscured is by the common practice of blaming poverty or repression by Middle Eastern governments (as opposed to US support for such governments) for the creation of terrorists. Defenders of US foreign policy cite this also as a way of showing how enlightened they are. Here's Condoleezza Rice:

[The Middle East] is a region where hopelessness provides a fertile ground for ideologies that convince promising youths to aspire not to a university education, a career or family, but to blowing themselves up, taking as many innocent lives with them as possible. We need to address the source of the problem.

Many on the left speak in a similar fashion, apparently unconscious of what they're obfuscating. This analysis confuses terrorism with revolution.

In light of the several instances mentioned above, among others which could be cited, of US officials giving the game away, in effect admitting that terrorists and guerrillas may be, or in fact are, reacting to actual hurts and injustices, it may be that George W. is the only true believer among them, if in fact he is one. The thought may visit leaders of the American Empire, at least occasionally, that all their expressed justifications for invading Iraq and Afghanistan and for their "War on Terrorism" are no more than fairy tales for young children and grown-up innocents. But officialdom doesn't make statements to represent reality. It constructs stories to legitimize the pursuit of interests. And the interests here are irresistibly compelling: creating the most powerful empire in all history, enriching their class comrades, remaking the world in their own ideological image.

Being the target of terrorism is just one of the prices you pay for such prizes, and terrorist attacks provide a great excuse for the next intervention, the next expansion of the empire, the next expansion of the military budget.

A while ago, I heard a union person on the radio proposing what he called “a radical solution to poverty: pay people enough to live on.”

Well, I'd like to propose a radical solution to antiAmerican terrorism-stop giving terrorists the motivation to attack America. As long as the imperial mafia insist that antiAmerican terrorists have no good or rational reason for retaliation against the United States for anything the US has ever done to their countries, as long as US foreign policy continues with its bloody and oppressive interventions, the “War on Terrorism” is as doomed to failure as the war on drugs has been.

If I were the president, I could stop terrorist attacks against the United States in a few days. Permanently. I would first apologize—very publicly and very sincerely—to all the widows and orphans, the impoverished and the tortured, and all the many millions of other victims of American imperialism. Then I would announce to every corner of the world that America's global military interventions have come to an end. I would then inform Israel that it is no longer the 51st state of the union but—oddly enough—a foreign country. Then I would reduce the military budget by at least 90% and use the savings to pay reparations to the victims and repair the damage from the many American bombings, invasions and sanctions. There would be more than enough money. One year's military budget in the United States is equal to more than \$20,000 per hour for every hour since Jesus Christ was born. That's one year.

That's what I'd do on my first three days in the White House. On the fourth day, I'd be assassinated.

There's the story from the Cold War about a group of Russian writers touring the United States. They were astonished to find, after reading the newspapers and watching television, that almost all the opinions on all the vital issues were the same. “In our country,” said one of them, “to get that result we have a dictator-

ship. We imprison people. We torture them. Here you have none of that. How do you do it? What's the secret?

Following their bombing of Iraq in 1991, the United States wound up with military bases in Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Bahrain, Qatar, Oman and the United Arab Emirates.

Following their bombing of Yugoslavia in 1999, the United States wound up with military bases in Kosovo, Albania, Bulgaria, Macedonia, Hungary, Bosnia, and Croatia.

Following their bombing of Afghanistan, the United States appears on course to wind up with military bases in Afghanistan, Pakistan, Kazakhstan, Uzbekistan, Tajikistan, Kyrgyzstan, and elsewhere in the area.

What Do the Imperial Mafia Really Want? [written Feb. 17, 2003; the invasion of Iraq took place on March 20]

Which is the more remarkable—that the United States can openly announce to the world its determination to invade a sovereign nation and overthrow its government in the absence of any attack or threat of attack from the intended target? Or that for an entire year the world has been striving to figure out what the superpower's real intentions are?

There are of course those who accept at face value Washington's stated motivations of “liberating” the people of Iraq from a dictatorship and bestowing upon them a full measure of democracy, freedom, prosperity and other eternal joys which are the stuff of American folklore. In light of a century of well-documented US foreign policy which reveals a virtually complete absence of such motivations, along with repeated opposite consequences resulting from such policies, we can dispense with this endeavor to appeal to the terminal gullibility of the American people; similarly with the government's attempt at humor by warning us that Iraq is an imminent military threat.

Presented here are some reflections about several of the causes that make the hearts of the imperial mafia beat faster in regard to Iraq,

which may be helpful in arguing the anti-war point of view:

Expansion of the American Empire: adding more military bases and communications listening stations to the Pentagon's portfolio, setting up a command post from which to better monitor, control and intimidate the rest of the Middle East.

Idealism: the imperial mafia fundamentalists remaking the world in America's image, with free enterprise, belief in a political system straight out of an American high-school textbook, and Judeo-Christianity as core elements. They assume that US moral authority is as absolute and unchallengeable as its military power. Here is Michael Ledeen, former Reagan official, now at the American Enterprise Institute (one of the leading drum-beaters for attacking Iraq): "If we just let our own vision of the world go forth, and we embrace it entirely, and we don't try to be clever and piece together clever diplomatic solutions to this thing, but just wage a total war against these tyrants, I think we will do very well, and our children will sing great songs about us years from now."

Oil: to be in full control of Iraq's vast reserves, with Saudi oil and Iranian oil waiting defenselessly next door; OPEC will be stripped of its independence from Washington and will no longer think about replacing the dollar with the Euro as its official currency, as Iraq has already done; oil-dependent Europe may think twice next time about challenging Washington's policies; the emergence of the European Union as a competing superpower may be slowed down.

Globalization: Once relative security over the land, people and institutions has been established, the transnational corporations will march into Iraq ready to privatize everything at fire-sale prices, followed closely by the IMF, World Bank, World Trade Organization and the rest of the international financial extortionists.

Arms industry: As with each of America's endless wars, military manufacturers will rake in their exorbitant profits, then deliver their generous political contributions, inspiring

Washington leaders to yet further warfare, each war also being the opportunity to test new weapons and hand out contracts for the rebuilding of the country just demolished. As an added bonus, Pentagon officers have jobs waiting for them with the same companies when they retire.

Israel: The men driving Bush to war include long-time militant supporters of Israel, such as Richard Perle, Paul Wolfowitz, and Douglas Feith, who, along with the rest of the powerful American-Israeli lobby, have advocated striking Iraq for years. Israel has been playing a key role in the American military buildup to the war. Besides getting rid of its arch enemy, Israel may have the opportunity after the war to carry out its final solution to the Palestinian question—transferring them to Jordan, ("liberated") Iraq, and anywhere else that expanded US hegemony in the Middle East will allow. At the same time, Iraq's abundant water could be diverted to relieve a parched Israel and an old Iraqi-to-Israel oil pipeline could be rejuvenated.

Setting a High (Double) Standard Supplying Saddam Hussein with Weapons of Mass Destruction. A version of this essay appeared in *The Progressive*, April 1998

After her now-infamous 1996 remark that the "price" of American sanctions against Iraq—the death of half a million children—"is worth it", Secretary of State Madeleine Albright travels around the world to gather support for yet more punishment of a country where American bombings and seven years of sanctions have left about a million men, women and children dead and a previously well-off nation plunged into poverty, disease, and malnutrition.

Their crime? They have a leader who refuses to cede all sovereignty to the United States (acting under its usual United Nations cover) which demands that every structure in Iraq, including the presidential palaces, be available for inspection for "weapons of mass destruction". After more than six years of these inspections, and significant destruction of

stocks of forbidden chemical, biological, and nuclear weapon material, as well as weapons research and development programs, the UN team still refuses to certify that Iraq is clean enough.

Inasmuch as the country is larger than California, it's understandable that the inspectors cannot be certain that all prohibited weapons have been uncovered. It's equally understandable for Iraq to claim that the United States can, and will, continue to find some excuse not to give Iraq the certification needed to end the sanctions. Indeed, President Clinton has said more than once that the US will not allow sanctions to be lifted as long as Saddam Hussein remains in power.

It can be said that the United States has inflicted more vindictive punishment and ostracism upon Iraq than upon Germany or Japan after World War II.

The Saddam Hussein regime must wonder at the high (double) standard set by Washington. Less than a year ago, the US Senate passed an act to implement the "Convention on the Prohibition of the Development, Production, Stockpiling and Use of Chemical Weapons and on Their Destruction" (Short title: Chemical Weapons Convention), an international treaty which had been ratified by more than 100 nations in its five-year life.

The Senate act, Section 307, stipulates that "the President may deny a request to inspect any facility in the United States in cases where the President determines that the inspection may pose a threat to the national security interests of the United States." Saddam has asked for no more than that for Iraq. Presumably, under the Senate act, the White House, Pentagon, etc. would be off limits, as Saddam insists his presidential palaces should be, as well as the military unit responsible for his personal security, which an American colonel demanded to visit.

Moreover, Section 303 states that "Any objection by the President to an individual serving as an inspector... shall not be reviewable in any court." Again, this echoes a repeated

complaint from the Iraqis—a recent team of 16 inspectors included 14 from the US and Britain, Saddam's two principal adversaries who are, at this very moment, busily planning new bombing raids on Iraq. The team was led by a US Marine Corps captain, a veteran of the Gulf War, who has been accused of spying by Iraq. But the Iraqis do not have a corresponding right of exclusion. The same section of the Senate act also provides that an FBI agent "accompanies each inspection team visit" in the United States.

The wishes of the Iraqi government to place certain sites off limits and to have less partisan inspectors have been dismissed out of hand by US government spokespersons and the American media. The prevailing attitude has been: "What do they have to hide?" (chuckle, chuckle).

The hypocrisy runs deeper yet. In his recent State of the Union address, President Clinton spoke of how we must "confront the new hazards of chemical and biological weapons and the outlaw states, terrorists and organized criminals seeking to acquire them." He castigated Saddam Hussein for "developing nuclear, chemical and biological weapons" and called for strengthening the Biological Weapons Convention. "You cannot defy the will of the world," the president proclaimed to Hussein. "You have used weapons of mass destruction before. We are determined to deny you the capacity to use them again."

Who among the president's listeners knew, who among the media reported, that the United States had been the supplier to Iraq of much of the source biological and other materials and equipment Saddam's scientists required to create biological and chemical warfare programs?

According to a Senate Report of 19942: From 1985, if not earlier, through 1989, a veritable witch's brew of biological materials was exported to Iraq by private American suppliers pursuant to application and licensing by the US Department of Commerce. Amongst these materials, which often produce slow and agonizing deaths, were:

o *Bacillus Anthracis*, cause of anthrax. o

Clostridium Botulinum, a source of botulinum toxin. o *Histoplasma Capsulatum*, cause of a disease attacking lungs, brain, spinal cord and heart. o *Brucella Melitensis*, a bacteria that can damage major organs. o *Clostridium Perfringens*, a highly toxic bacteria causing systemic illness. o *Clostridium tetani*, highly toxigenic. o Also, *Escherichia Coli* (E.Coli); genetic materials; human and bacterial DNA.

Dozens of other pathogenic biological agents were shipped to Iraq during the 1980s. The Senate Report pointed out: "These biological materials were not attenuated or weakened and were capable of reproduction." "It was later learned," the committee stated, "that these microorganisms exported by the United States were identical to those the United Nations inspectors found and removed from the Iraqi biological warfare program." Additionally, United States exports to Iraq in this period included:

- o Chemical warfare agent precursors.
- o Chemical warfare agent production facility plans and technical drawings.
- o Chemical warhead filling equipment.

These exports continued to at least November 28, 1989 despite the fact that Iraq had been reported to be engaging in chemical warfare and possibly biological warfare against Iranians, Kurds, and Shiites since the early 1980s.

During the Iraq-Iran war of 1980-88, the United States gave military aid and intelligence information to both sides, hoping that each would inflict severe damage on the other, in line perhaps with what Noam Chomsky has postulated:

It's been a leading, driving doctrine of US foreign policy since the 1940s that the vast and unparalleled energy resources of the Gulf region will be effectively dominated by the United States and its clients, and, crucially, that no independent, indigenous force will be permitted to have a substantial influence on the administration of oil production and price.

This policy, as well as financial considerations, were likely the motivating forces behind

selling Iraq the biological and chemical materials. (Iran was at that time regarded as the greater threat to the seemingly always threatened US national security.)

Indeed, there is evidence that Washington encouraged Iraq to attack Iran and ignite the war in the first place. A recently discovered Department of State document from Secretary of State Alexander Haig to President Reagan about Haig's trip to the Middle East in April 1981, said: "It was also interesting to confirm that President Carter gave the Iraqis a green light to launch the war against Iran through Fahd [Saudi Arabia's crown prince, later king]."

As the American public and media are being prepared to accept and cheerlead the next bombing of the people of Iraq, the stated rationale, the official party line, is that Iraq is an "outlaw" state (or "rogue" state, or "pariah" state-the media obediently repeats all the White House and State Department buzz words), which is ignoring a United Nations Security Council resolution. Israel, however, has ignored many such resolutions without the US bombing Tel Aviv, imposing sanctions, or even cutting back military aid. But by some arcane ideological alchemy, Israel is not deemed an "outlaw" state by Washington.

Neither does the United States regard itself as such for turning its back on a ruling of the U.N.'s World Court in 1984 to cease its hostile military actions against Nicaragua, or for the numerous times the US has totally ignored overwhelming General Assembly resolutions, nor for its repeated use of chemical and biological agents against Cuba since the 1960s.

In any event, the weapons monitoring disagreement is between Iraq and the United Nations, not Iraq and the United States. And the U.N. has not authorized any of its members to use force.

"What gives Britain and the United States the right to go it alone on this?" asked an unusually brave reporter at a February 6 Clinton/Blair press conference.

President Clinton offered no direct reply

to the question. Prime Minister Blair gave no reply at all.

The bombing looks to be inevitable; the boys are busy moving all their toys into position. Of course, no one knows what it will accomplish besides more death and destruction, and perhaps distracting the media from L’Affaire Clinton-Lewinsky. Saddam will remain in power. He’ll be more stubborn than ever about the inspections. There may be one consolation for the Iraqi people. Discussing Secretary of Defense William Cohen’s view of the matter, the press said: “U.S. officials remain wary as he recalled they were during the 1991 war that evicted Iraqi forces from Kuwait-of doing so much military damage to Iraq to weaken its regional role as a counterweight to Iran.”

Madeleine Albright, *Ethically Challenged* [written 1998-1999]

1) “Asked if it is not hypocritical to punish Burma for human rights violations while refraining from sanctions on China for similar actions, Albright replied, ‘We have consistent principles and flexible tactics’.”

The same “flexible tactics” (English translation: hypocrisy) are evident in the policies embraced by Albright toward Cuba, Libya, Iraq, et al, as opposed to the policies toward Turkey, Indonesia, Mexico, Peru, and Colombia.

2) At a “Town Hall” meeting, held in Columbus, Ohio, February 18, 1998, concerning impending American bombing strikes against Iraq, Albright was heckled and asked critical, and perhaps uncomfortable, questions. At one point, her mind and her integrity could come up with no better response than to make something up: “I really am surprised,” she declared, “that people feel that it is necessary to defend the rights of Saddam Hussein,”

At another point, a besieged Albright was moved to yell: “We are the greatest country in the world and what we are doing is serving the role of the indispensable nation to see what we can do to make the world safer for our children and grandchildren and for those people around

the world who follow the ‘rules.’” On TV the next morning, she reiterated: “If we have to use force, it is because we are America! We are the indispensable nation. We stand tall, and we see further into the future,”

Patriotism is indeed the last refuge of a scoundrel, though her words didn’t quite have the ring of “Deutschland über alles” or “Rule Britannia”.

Finally, unable to provide answers that satisfied or quieted the questioners at the Town Hall, Albright stated that she would meet with some of them after the meeting to answer their questions. But as soon as the meeting ended, the Secretary of State was out of there, post-haste. Her offer, it would seem, had just been a tactic to try and pacify the hostile crowd.

3) Television interview, “60 Minutes”, May 12, 1996: Lesley Stahl, speaking of US sanctions against Iraq: “We have heard that a half million children have died. I mean, that’s more children than died in Hiroshima. And-and you know, is the price worth it?”

Madeleine Albright: “I think this is a very hard choice, but the price—we think the price is worth it.”

Yet, at the Town Hall meeting referred to above, Albright was seemingly not embarrassed to declare: “I am willing to make a bet to anyone here that we care more about the Iraqi people than Saddam Hussein does. He does not care a fig.”

4) Albright in Guatemala, talking to a group of impoverished children: “Why would [I] and the United States care about what is happening here? The reason is we are all one family and when one part of our family is not happy or suffers, we all suffer.”

Thus spaketh the principal foreign policy officer of the country directly responsible for bringing more than 40 years of poverty, torture, death squads, massacres and disappeared people to Guatemala, all extremely well documented.

5) “To a student who asked [Albright whether the United States was not spending too

much of its resources on being the world's policeman and too little on more pressing domestic concerns, Albright asked him in return to estimate what share of the federal budget goes to foreign policy. When he guessed 15 or 20 percent, Albright pounced."

"It's 1 percent, 1 percent of the entire budget," Albright said.

Her reply was conspicuously disingenuous. At best, she was referring to the budget of only the State Department, concealing what everyone knows, even the teenage student she browbeat—US foreign policy expenditures must include the Defense Department, the CIA, the National Security Agency, and a host of other government agencies. Together they consume more than 50 percent of the budget.⁶) In February 1996, as UN ambassador, Albright reacted with righteous indignation against the Cuban pilots who expressed satisfaction after shooting down two planes of Cubans from Florida which were headed toward Cuba. "This one won't miss around any more," one of the attacking pilots is reported to have exclaimed.

"I was struck by the joy of these pilots in committing cold-blooded murder," Albright said, accusing the Cuban pilots of "cowardice."

What, one may ask, did she think of the American pilots who, while bombing and strafing helpless retreating Iraqis in 1991, exclaimed: "we toasted him"... "we hit the jackpot"... "a turkey shoot", "shooting fish in a barrel"... "basically just sitting ducks"... "There's just nothing like it. It's the biggest Fourth of July show you've ever seen, and to see those tanks just boom', and more stuff just keeps spewing out of them ...they just become white hot. It's wonderful."

7) On October 8, 1997, in announcing the designation of 18 additional foreign political organizations as terrorist- supporting groups, Secretary of State Albright declared that she wanted to help make the United States a "no support for terrorism zone". It could be suggested that if the Secretary were truly committed to this goal, instead of offering her usual lip service, she should begin at home—the anti-

Castro community in Miami, collectively, is one of the longest-lasting and most prolific terrorist organizations in the world. Over the years they've carried out hundreds of bombings, arson attacks, shootings, and murders, blown up an airplane, killing 73 people, fired a bazooka at the United Nations, and much more. But Madame Albright will not lift a finger against them.

The State Department designates Cuba as one of the states which harbors terrorists.

8) As UN Ambassador, Albright informed the Security Council during a 1994 discussion about Iraq: "We recognize this area as vital to US national interests and we will behave, with others, multilaterally when we can and unilaterally when we must."

Albright was thus stating that the United States recognizes no external constraints on its behavior, when it decides that a particular area of the world is "vital to US national interests". It would of course be difficult to locate a spot on the globe that Albright and the United States do not regard as "vital to US national interests."

9) On more than one occasion while UN ambassador, Albright has yelled at UN Secretary-General Boutros-Ghali that he must not publish the report about Israel's bombing of the UN-run refugee camp in Qana, Lebanon, in April 1996, which killed more than 100 refugees. The UN report said that the attack was not a mistake, as Israel claimed. Albright—who has surrounded herself with alumni of Israeli and Jewish lobbies—warned the Secretary-General that if the report came out, the US would veto him for his second term.

The report came out, and so did Boutros Boutros-Ghali.

10) And here we have Madeleine the humanitarian: It is not a good idea "to link human rights and trade issues."

A philosophy that could have been used to justify trade with Nazi Germany... or anyone else... or with a country doing anything.

11) Albright To Colin Powell who felt that the US should not commit military forces to Bosnia until there was a clear political objec-

tive: "What's the point of having this superb military that you're always talking about if we can't use it?"

"I thought I would have an aneurysm," Powell later wrote.

"American GIs were not toy soldiers to be moved around on some sort of global game board."

All of the above, however, may be regarded as mere peccadilloes of Madame Albright when compared to her roles in: (a) blocking UN reinforcements going to Rwanda during the infamous massacre of 1994; (b) getting the US involved in its bloody debacle in Somalia in 1993; (c) pushing hard for the bombing of Yugoslavia, 78 days of horrific death and destruction for the people of Serbia and Kosovo for no reason honorable enough to admit to.

Eastern Europe, an ongoing intervention

It has been observed that there was a very good reason for the much-publicized comment by US Secretary of War Donald Rumsfeld that France and Germany are "old Europe," and that the "center of gravity is shifting to the east." The reason is that the United States is already winning the battle for influence in the "new Europe."

Since the demise of the Soviet Union, the United States has laid claim to Moscow's former republics and satellites. Apart from its 1999 bombings and other military operations in the former Yugoslavia, Washington has used the weapons of political and economic subversion for its interventions into Eastern Europe.

The standard operating procedure in a particular country has been to send in teams of specialists from US government agencies, non-governmental organizations (NGOs), American labor unions, or private organizations funded by American corporations and foundations; leading examples are the National Endowment for Democracy (NED), Agency for International Development (AID), and the Open Society organizations of George Soros, American citizen and billionaire. These teams

go in with as much financial resources as needed and numerous carrots and sticks to wield; they hold conferences and seminars, hand out tons of papers, manuals and CDs, and fund new NGOs, newspapers and other media, all to educate government employees and other selected portions of the population on the advantages and joys of privatizing and deregulating the economy, teaching them how to run a capitalist society, how to remake the country so that it's appealing to foreign investors.

The American teams have been creating a new class of managers to manage a new market economy, as well as providing the capital and good ol' American know-how for winning elections against the non-believers. In the process, they pass information and experience from one country to another; thus the Soros organization-which has offices throughout the former Soviet Union-had people from Serbia, who had been involved in the successful campaign to oust Slobodan Milosevic in 2000, share their experiences with people in Georgia who were seeking to oust Eduard Shevardnadze in 2003, and were likewise successful. This transfer of techniques, including an acclaimed video shown on Georgian independent television, was cited by participants in Georgia as playing a vital role in their toppling of Shevardnadze.

In Russia and in the other countries, the "success" of such globalization programs has typically resulted in the mass of the population being left in great want, much worse off than they were under communism, while a wealthy elite class is created and the country is gradually thrown open to foreign investment and control.

The reduction in the standard of living of the people in the region since 1990 can scarcely be exaggerated. The European Children's Trust reported in October 2000 that based on key indicators such as infant mortality, life expectancy, tuberculosis, and Gross Domestic Product per capita, conditions in Central and Eastern Europe and the former

Soviet Union were worse or no better than those in many so-called developing countries. From Bulgaria to Poland, from Slovenia to Lithuania, the citizens have left their homes to become the guest workers, the illegal workers, the migrants, the refugees, and the prostitutes of Western Europe.

However, these countries are now honored members of NATO, proud possessors of a couple of billion dollars worth of useless military hardware they were obliged to buy from multinationals, they have the right to send their youth to the killing fields of Iraq and Afghanistan to support US wars, the American flag flies over American military bases in their lands, globalized free enterprise is king, and the wealthy elite have a lot more in common with the likes of Dick Cheney than with the great majority of their countrymen. Some prominent excommunist apparatchiks across the region repeat oaths of fealty to America as once they parroted the Brezhnev line. Poland's president, Aleksander Kwasniewski, who was a Communist minister in the 1980s, now declares: "If it is President Bush's vision, it is mine."

The Eastern European mentality implied by the above was burgeoning even before the end of the Soviet Union and the Cold War. The intellectual equation that was arrived at, consciously or unconsciously, was that if the Soviet Union was "bad", it must be "all bad". And therefore, the Soviet's principal foe must be "all good". Thus, if the Soviet command economy had multiple shortcomings, the market economy is guaranteed to bring prosperity and justice. How many Eastern Europeans, to this day, know that most of what they may see as Western benefits flowing automatically from the market's "invisible hand", in actuality had to be wrested from capitalism by social movements and labor unions with much attendant suffering?

All in all, NATO-occupied Eastern Europe, until recently the home of "socialist republics," has become a much more congenial place for royalty. Bulgaria's King Simeon (now prime minister), came back to reclaim his domain, as

did Romania's King Michael, Yugoslavia's King Presumptive Alexander, and Albania's King Leka (son of Hitler's and Mussolini's ally, King Zog).

Slovakia 2002

Vladimir Meciar is not a true believer in globalization. He had been a marked man in Washington since 1994 when he became prime minister as the head of the Movement for a Democratic Slovakia (MDS), the main party in a coalition that won the election on a strong anti-capitalist platform. After being unseated in the 1998 elections by Mikuláš Dzurinda, a man much more comfortable with opening up the country to foreign capital, Meciar was again a candidate in 2002.

Elections were scheduled for September, but Washington began its anti-Meciar campaign in February when the American ambassador, Ronald Weiser, issued a warning to the people of Slovakia that electing Meciar once again would hurt their chances of entry into the European Union and NATO. "If the situation repeats itself, there will not be an invitation," warned the ambassador.

In March, Nicholas Burns, the U.S. ambassador to NATO, arrived in Bratislava, the Slovak Capital, and issued his own warning, reminding Slovaks that the United States had blocked Slovakia's entry into NATO in 1997 because of Meciar and could do it again. Washington still viewed Mr. Meciar as an authoritarian anti-West leader, he said. "The former government, we believe, did not demonstrate a commitment to democracy and the rule of law."

To put Burns' remarks in perspective, we should keep in mind that when the United States does not want to support a particular government because that government is not receptive to the forces of globalization and/or other objectives of US foreign policy, it can always find reasons for not doing so stated in terms of democracy and freedom; conversely, Washington can find justification for supporting an ideologically-compatible regime no matter how oppressive or corrupt it may be or how much

its elections may be of dubious purity; Indonesia, Mexico, Pakistan, and Peru are some examples of this in the several years preceding this period.

The Washington-based National Endowment for Democracy (NED)-the long-time front for the CIA-was also present in Slovakia, expending some \$417,000 in the 12 months leading up to the election on media, electoral, youth and other projects. NED typically paints such projects in generalized, non-ideological, non-partisan colors; in Slovakia, its programs were referred to by terms such as "election-related political and organizational skills"; "voter education and mobilization activities"; and producing and distributing "a series of get-out-the-vote materials." Such programs sound straight out of an American high-school textbook on civics, but they're carefully designed to aid Washington's chosen organizations, parties and individuals. The National Democratic Institute (NDI), one of NED's four principal arms, admitted that it excluded Meciar's Movement for a Democratic Slovakia from those political parties receiving aid. NDI maintained that MDS lacked "internal democracy" and "threaten(s) the participatory and representative nature of democracy."

According to NED's annual report, NDI oversaw training in Slovakia that "targeted young party members, women and Roma [Gypsies]; three participants in its 'Youth in Politics' program were elected to Parliament."

The main English-language newspaper in Slovakia, The Slovak Spectator, which was opposed to Meciar, nonetheless contended that the NED aid was a violation of Slovakian law aimed at keeping foreign influences out of elections. "Slovakia's law on political parties forbids foreign citizens or foreign legal entities, with the exception of foreign foundations and partner political parties, from supporting domestic political parties."

This kind of prohibition would of course apply to NED activities in almost every country they're active in, but, inasmuch as they're backed by the US government-indeed, they are

the US government-it's rare that any complaint against their activities gets anywhere.

Ambassador Weiser also advised some Slovak political parties not to cooperate with another political party in the event the latter got enough votes to win seats in the legislature. When questioned about this after the election, Weiser was reluctant to discuss his initiative, saying he felt it was a dead issue given that the party in question did not get into parliament.

In the end, Dzurinda kept power. Although Meciar's party won the most votes, no other political party would form a coalition with them." One does not have to be terribly cynical to surmise that fear of antagonizing Washington lay behind this.

After the election, The Washington Post reported: "Politicians and analysts here said the campaign to increase voter participation improved turnout, which in turn probably improved the vote for Dzurinda and his allies,"

Two months later, in November, Slovakia declared that its airspace would be open to over-flights by US aircraft in the event of an attack on Iraq, and in February 2003, the government agreed to assist any US operation against Iraq and to join any US military operation."

Latin America Nicaragua 2001

As Sandinista presidential candidate Daniel Ortega was doing well in the polls for the November election, the Bush administration was setting out to campaign against him.

In June, US Acting Assistant Secretary of State Lino Gutiérrez, the State Department's No. 2 diplomat for Latin America, made it clear in a talk in Managua that the United States would not look kindly upon the return to power of the socialist-oriented Sandinistas. He blasted Ortega's ties to people such as Fidel Castro of Cuba and Libyan leader Moammar Gadhafi. Subsequently, State Department spokeswoman Eliza Koch criticized the Sandinistas for alleged contact with Iraq, the FARC rebels in Colombia, and the ETA separatist movement in Spain.

This last accusation was made less than two months after the September 11 attacks, when any association at all with “terrorists” was being promoted by Washington as the ultimate sin. Koch further singled out the continuing presence in the Sandinista inner circle of three so-called “hardliners”-Tomas Borge, Lenin Cerna and Alvaro Baltodano. All three, she said, “have long histories of grossly violating civil and human rights and suppressing democratic activities.” Another State Department official, John Keane, added to the invective by asserting that the Sandinistas still had in their fold hard-liners who were responsible for “abominations” of human and civil rights.” These remarks were coming from the government that ran the infamous army of thugs known as the Contras, which plagued the people of Nicaragua with genuine abominations throughout the 1980s.¹⁹ Apart from being shameless interference in Nicaraguan politics, the State Department remarks are further testimony that the US government can say anything it cares to about Officially Designated Enemies (ODE) without ever being called to back up their charges.

There was also US Ambassador Oliver Garza, who went around handing out bags of rice with Enrique Bolaños, Ortega’s main opponent, at his side. The Miami Herald reported that “Garza shrugged off reporters’ suggestions that the two were out stumping together even though it was a publicity-generating event held during the home stretch of a heated campaign season and Garza took the opportunity to call the opposing Sandinistas ‘robbers’.”

Frederick Denton, senior analyst in Nicaragua for pollsters CID-Gallup was moved to declare: “Never in my whole life have I seen a sitting ambassador get publicly involved in a sovereign country’s electoral process, nor have I ever heard of it.”

Former US president Jimmy Carter was of a like mind. He headed an international delegation of electoral observers and criticized the strong statements coming from Washington. “I personally disapprove of statements or

actions by any country that might tend to influence the vote of people in another sovereign nation,” he said.”

The US also exerted relentless pressure on the Conservative Party and succeeded in making them withdraw from the election so as to avoid splitting the conservative vote against the Sandinistas, Gutierrez personally visiting the country to make this appeal.

Six days before the election, a full-page advertisement appeared in La Prensa, Nicaragua’s leading newspaper, signed by First Brother Jeb Bush, governor of Florida; it was laid out thusly: In small blue letters: “The Brother of the President of the United States”., then a super large headline in blaring red: “GEORGE W. BUSH SUPPORTS ENRIQUE BOLAOS”. This was all on white background, and the whole page was bordered in red, white and blue. The effect was to give the impression that the ad was inserted by the US president himself. Among other things, the ad said “Ortega has a relationship of more than thirty years with states and individuals who shelter and condone international terrorism.”

At the close of the campaign, Bolaflos announced: “If Ortega comes to power, that would provoke a closing of aid and investment, difficulties with exports, visas and family remittances. I’m not just saying this. The United States says this, too. We cannot close our eyes and risk our well-being and work. Say yes to Nicaragua, say no to terrorism.”

In the end, the Sandinistas lost the election by about ten percentage points after steadily leading in the polls during much of the campaign.

For many Nicaraguans, it was a painful reminder of the 1990 election in which Washington had also engaged in serious interference, leading then, too, to a Sandinista defeat. In both elections, the impoverished people of Nicaragua were warned that a Sandinista victory would mean severe economic hostility from Washington; in 1990 they were also warned that it would mean a resumption of US military hostility as well.

It is worth observing that Nicaragua and Haiti are the nations in the Western Hemisphere that the United States has intervened in the most in the 20th and 21st centuries, including long occupations. And they are today the poorest in the hemisphere, wretchedly so.

Bolivia 2002

Running for the Bolivian presidency on an anti-neoliberal, anti-big business, and anti-coca eradication campaign, for a party called Movement Toward Socialism (MTS), former member of Congress Evo Morales was clearly not the kind of Third Worlder the United States takes to its heart. Before the June 30 first round election, US Ambassador Manuel Rocha stated: "The Bolivian electorate must consider the consequences of choosing leaders somehow connected with drug trafficking and terrorism." As seen above, since September 11, 2001, painting Officially Designated Enemies with the terrorist brush was de rigueur US foreign policy rhetoric.

After the first round-in which Morales came in second to Gonzalo Sanchez de Lozada and thus made it to the congressional runoff vote August 3-US Assistant Secretary of State for Western Hemisphere Affairs Otto Reich warned that American aid to the country would be in danger if Mr. Morales was chosen. Then Ambassador Rocha and other US officials met with key figures from Bolivia's main political parties in an effort to shore up support for Sanchez de Lozada. Morales lost the vote.

It should be noted that Bolivia, with 60 percent of its population living in poverty, was not anxious to adhere to the desires of Washington, whose supply-side war on drugs had failed to benefit Bolivian peasants, to whom coca is important both economically and culturally.

Venezuela 2002

Jacobo Arbenz, Cheddi Jagan, Fidel Castro, Jao Goulart, Juan Bosch, Salvador Allende, Michael Manley, Maurice Bishop, Daniel Ortega, Jean-Bertrand Aristide, Hugo

Chavez... all Latin American leaders of the past half century, all progressive, all condemned to suffer the torments of hell for their beliefs by the unrelenting animosity of the United States.

Chavez had been elected president by a wide margin in 1998, breaking a lock on power by the two establishment parties that had dominated Venezuelan politics for decades. He repeated the strong electoral showing in 2000. But in the eyes of Washington officials, Chavez was no more than a man guilty of the following offenses:

He branded the post-September 11 US attacks on Afghanistan as "fighting terrorism with terrorism," demanding an end to "the slaughter of innocents"; holding up photographs of children said to have been killed in the American bombing attacks, he said their deaths had "no justification, just as the attacks in New York did not, either." In response, the Bush Administration temporarily withdrew its ambassador. When she returned to Venezuela, she had what one US official called a "very difficult meeting" with Chavez, in which she told him "to keep his mouth shut on these important issues."

He was very friendly with Fidel Castro and sold oil to Cuba at discount rates or in exchange for medical and other services. Chavez called for an end to the US embargo against Cuba.

His defense minister asked the permanent US military mission in Venezuela to vacate its offices in the military headquarters in Caracas, saying its presence was an anachronism from the Cold War.

Chavez did not cooperate to Washington's satisfaction with the US war against the Colombian guerrillas.

He denied Venezuelan airspace to US counter-drug flights.

He refused to provide US intelligence agencies with information on the country's large Arab community.

He promoted a regional free-trade bloc and united Latin American petroleum operations as ways to break free from US economic dominance.

Chavez also opposed the Free Trade Area of the Americas, a globalization program high on Washington's agenda.

He visited Saddam Hussein in Iraq and Moammar Gaddafi in Libya. Secretary of State Colin Powell testified to Congress that Chavez visits "some of the strangest countries," referring to the Venezuelan's visits to Iran, Iraq and Cuba—all on the US list of alleged state sponsors of terrorism. Chavez supporters noted that Libya, Iran and Iraq are members with Venezuela of the Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC), in which Chavez has played a leading role.

And more in the same vein, which the Washington aristocracy is unaccustomed to encountering from the servant class. Uncle Sam has been inspired to topple numerous governments which displayed considerably less disrespect for him than Venezuela did.

Chavez, moreover, had been trying to institute all manner of reforms to relieve the suffering of the poor (who comprise about 80 percent of the population), a program not likely to win favor with a class-conscious, privatization-minded US government and Venezuelan upper and middle classes: restructuring the state-owned oil company, which he regarded as having become a state-within-a-state, to achieve greater national control over oil resources; reinforcing a constitutional ban on the privatization of the oil company; changing the agreements with foreign oil companies that were excessively generous to the companies; establishing a new progressive constitution; numerous ecological community development projects; enrolling over one million students in school who were previously excluded; increasing the minimum wage and public sector salaries; halting the previous government's initiative to privatize Venezuela's social security system; reducing unemployment; introducing a credit program for women and the poor; reforming the tax system to spare the poor; making health care much more available; lowering infant mortality; greatly expanding literacy courses; land redistribution in a society where

two percent of the population controlled 60 percent of the land.

The coup

On April 11, a military coup toppled Chavez, who was taken to a remote location. Pedro Carmona, the chairman of Venezuela's largest chamber of commerce, was installed as president. He proceeded to dissolve the legislature, the Supreme Court, the attorney general's office, the national electoral commission, and the state governorships. Carmona then decreed that the 1999 constitution, which had been written by a constitutional assembly and ratified by a wide majority of voters, following the procedures outlined in the previous constitution, was to be suspended. On top of all this, the new regime raided the homes of various Chavez supporters.

And what was the reaction of the US government to this sharp slap in the face of democracy, civil liberties and law, that fits the textbook definition of dictatorship?

The Bush administration did not call it a coup. The White House term of choice was "a change of government." They blamed Chavez for what had taken place, maintaining that his ouster was prompted by peaceful protests and justified by the Venezuelan leader's own actions. It occurred, said White House spokesman Ari Fleischer, "as a result of the message of the Venezuelan people."

The State Department also expressed its support for the coup, declaring that "undemocratic actions committed or encouraged by the Chavez administration provoked yesterday's crisis in Venezuela."

And the US ambassador to the Organization of American States (OAS), Roger Noriega, declared that "The people of Venezuela, loyal to their republican tradition and their fight for independence, peace and liberty, will not accept any regime, legislation or authority which contradict values, principles and democratic guarantees."

But Noriega was ignoring the fact that the previous September the OAS had adopted the

Inter-American Democratic Charter, which expressly condemns the overthrow of democratically elected governments among its member states and requires specific actions by all members when this occurs.

The New York Times penned its own love note to the new government. In an editorial, the paper stated: "Venezuelan democracy is no longer threatened by a would-be dictator,.. [because] the military intervened and handed power to a respected business leader."

Veritable grass-roots democracy the coup was.

Reversal of the coup

The coupmakers had bitten off more than they could chew by seriously underestimating the opposition to the coup and to the instant totalitarianism which followed; they had believed their own propaganda about Chavez lacking support-huge rallies in his favor erupted-an illusion on their own part no doubt prompted by the heavy concentration of the media in the hands of the opposition, which regularly blacked out news favorable to Chavez. The post-coup support for Chavez induced elements of the military, including some who had taken part in the coup, to step in, retrieve Chavez, and bring him back triumphant to Caracas. He had been gone about 48 hours.

"Decisions to toss out the constitution and hunt down allies of Chavez," wrote the Washington Post, "reinforced lingering fears held by many Venezuelans, including members of the military, that what had occurred was not a popular revolt but a coup by the business elite."

The Bush administration voiced no misgivings about its support of the coup. National Security Advisor Condoleezza Rice quickly declared: "We do hope that Chavez recognizes that the whole world is watching and that he takes advantage of this opportunity to right his own ship, which has been moving, frankly, in the wrong direction for quite a long time." She added that Chavez "needs to respect constitutional processes."

Or as Monty Python legend, Terry Jones, put it: Chavez was ousted in "a free and fair democratic coup, only to be returned to office two days later on what seems to have been little more than the whim of the people."

Prelude to the coup

Immediately after the coup, members of the military and of the new government said that the decision to force Chavez from power had been made six months earlier by a group of dissident officers in the Venezuelan navy and air force.

As the coup was being hatched, the United States met with all the key players, either in Venezuela or in Washington: Pedro Carmona, who became president; Vice Admiral Carlos Molina, Air Force Col. Pedro Soto, and several others who in February had publicly demanded Chavez's removal; opposition legislators, and others. A US diplomat revealed that Molina and Soto had each received \$100,000 from a Miami bank account for denouncing Chavez.

"We felt we were acting with U.S. support," Molina said of the coup. "We agree that we can't permit a communist government here. The U.S. has not let us down yet. This fight is still going on because the government is illegal."

The officers who took part in the overthrow of Chavez "understood the U.S. State Department's repeated statements of concern over the Chavez administration as a tacit endorsement of their plans to remove him from office if the opportunity arose." ... "The State Department had always expressed its preoccupation with Chavez," retired military officer Fernando Ochoa said after the coup. "We interpreted that as" an endorsement of his removal.

However, American officials endeavored to make the point afterward that they had not been encouraging a coup. The White House spokesperson said that such meetings and conversations with dissidents were "a normal part of what diplomats do." And the Washington Post reported:

Members of the country's diverse opposition had been visiting the U.S. embassy here in recent weeks, hoping to enlist U.S. help in toppling Chavez. The visitors included active and retired members of the military, media leaders and opposition politicians. "The opposition has been coming in with an assortment of 'what ifs,'" said a U.S. official familiar with the effort. "What if this happened? What if that happened? What if you held it up and looked at it sideways? To every scenario we say no. We know what a coup looks like, and we won't support it.

Of course, if the United States had been against the coup it would have informed the Venezuelan government of what was being planned and who was doing the planning and that would have been the end of it. Inasmuch as Washington normally equates democracy with free elections, here was a chance to strike a blow on behalf of democracy by saving a government that came to power through free elections on two separate occasions.

And Washington would not have financed the plotters.

Financing the coup

The National Endowment for Democracy was on the scene, as it has been for so many other Washington destabilization operations. In their reporting year ending September 30, 2000, in a clear attempt to weaken Chavez's federal power, NED gave, amongst other Venezuelan grants, \$50,000 to PRODEL, a Venezuelan organization, "To promote and defend decentralization in Venezuela. PRODEL will establish and train a network of national and state legislators and mayors to monitor government decentralization activities, advocate for the rights and responsibilities of state and local government in Venezuela, and analyze and debate pending legislation affecting local government."

The following year, announcing that it was expanding its program in Venezuela in response to "a process of profound political change" embarked on by Chavez. NED channeled more than \$877,000 in grants to Ameri-

can and Venezuelan groups, none of whom supported Chavez, including \$339,998 to provide training in political party and coalition building, and \$154,377 to the Confederation of Venezuelan Workers (CTV).

The CTV, long an anti-leftist, Cold War asset of US foreign policy through the AFL-CIO, is run by old-guard, corrupt labor leaders, angered by Chavez's attempt to reform them. The organization was a key force in the work stoppages and protest demonstrations which galvanized opposition to Chavez. As in Chile in 1973, before the overthrow of Salvador Allende, large crowds of civilians were used to create the feeling of chaos, and to establish a false picture of Chavez as a dictator, providing some of the rationale and incitement for the military to then make a coup "for the sake of the country."

As Mr. Chavez's reform programs clashed with various business, labor and media groups, the Endowment stepped up its assistance, providing some \$1,100,000 for the year ending September 30, 2002, including \$232,526 to the CTV.

CTV leader, Carlos Ortega, worked closely with Pedro Carmona in challenging the government and was invited by a NED affiliate to Washington in February where he met with Otto Reich, assistant secretary of state for Western Hemispheric Affairs, who was likely one of the masterminds of the move to topple Chavez.

Inasmuch as Venezuela is the fifth largest oil producer in the world, and the third largest supplier to the United States, it appears plausible to conclude that oil must be a significant factor in the US drive to effect regime change in the country. Yet Washington has opposed governments and movements throughout Latin America and elsewhere in the world with equal determination, without oil or any other resource being a factor. Hugo Chavez is against the excesses of US foreign policy and globalization and has let the world know this, which makes it plain to Washington that he's not of suitable client material. For the empire to let him get away with this would be to set a very bad example for other non-believers.

Postscript

Since the debacle of 2002, Chavez's natural enemies at home and in Washington have not relaxed their crusade against him. Opponents have been trying to unseat him through a recall referendum, a drive that is funded in part, if not in full, by, yes, the National Endowment for Democracy. NED gave a grant of \$53,400 to an organization called *Sûmate*, which appears to be running the referendum campaign. The NED grant document, after castigating Chavez for polarizing Venezuelan society, specifies that *Sûmate* will "Develop a net of volunteers and [apartidistas] trained to work in elections and in a referendum... [and] promote popular support for the referendum."

Imagine if during the recent referendum in California it was disclosed that the Venezuelan government was funding the movement to recall the governor.

A few weeks before the recall was to take place on August 15, 2004, former president Carlos Andres Perez, a leading member of the old guard, said in a newspaper interview that "the referendum would fail and that violence was the only way for the opposition to get rid of Chavez."

El Salvador 2004

The March 21 election for the presidency had on one side Schafik Handal, candidate of the FMLN, the leftist former guerrilla group, which the previous year had won the largest bloc in Congress with 31 of the 84 seats and held nearly half the offices of mayor in the country. His opponent was Tony Saca of the incumbent Arena Party, a pro-US, pro-free market organization of the extreme right, which in the bloody civil war days had featured death squads and the infamous assassination of Archbishop Oscar Romero.

Handal said he would withdraw El Salvador's 380 troops from Iraq as well as reviewing other pro-US policies; he would also take another look at the privatizations of Salvadoran industries, and would reinstate diplo-

matic relations with Cuba.

If all this wasn't reason enough for the United States to intervene in the election, there was the FMLN's announced opposition to the proposed Central American Free Trade Agreement, that Washington hoped to see become a reality in 2004.

During a February visit to the country, Roger Noriega, the US Assistant Secretary of State for Western Hemisphere Affairs, met all the presidential candidates except Handal. He warned of possible repercussions in US-Salvadoran relations if Handal were elected. Three Republican congressmen threatened to block the renewal of annual work visas for some 300,000 Salvadorans in the United States if El Salvador opted for the FMLN. And Congressman Thomas Tancredo of Colorado stated that if the FMLN won, "it could mean a radical change" in US policy on remittances to El Salvador.

Washington's attitude was exploited by Arena and the generally conservative Salvadoran press, and it became widely believed that a Handal victory could result in mass deportations of Salvadorans from the United States and a drop in remittances. At a rally, Saca asked the crowd to imagine what would happen to their remittances if Handal were to win. "Remittances! Dollars!" he bellowed to the crowd. "The administration that assures tranquility for our brothers in the United States is Arena and Tony Saca, because we have good relations with the United States."

The statistics are remarkable: As many as two million Salvadorans live in the United States, sending home between \$1.7 and two billion a year, a significant portion of the country's economy.

"In a political advertisement on Salvadoran television, an elderly woman reads a letter from her son who lives in the United States. He tells her he might not be able to send her more money. The camera focuses tightly on her left cheek. A single tear slowly succumbs to gravity. The son says that if leftist candidate Schafik Handal is elected president on Sunday, Salva-

dorans living in the United States could lose their work visas.”

The scare campaign included warnings that the FMLN would abolish “democracy”, institute “communism”, and would turn El Salvador into “another Cuba.” It was as if the civil war and the Cold War had never ended.

Saca updated the campaign of threats by accusing his rival of links to Islamic terrorists, repeating the story that demonstrators allegedly aligned with the FMLN had burned a US flag and chanted slogans in support of Osama bin Laden just after the September 11 attacks.

Arena won the election with about 57 percent of the vote to some 36 percent for the FMLN.

After the election, the US ambassador, Hugh Douglas Barclay, declared that Washington’s policies concerning immigration and remittances had nothing to do with any election in El Salvador. There appears to be no record of such a statement being made in public before the election when it might have had a profound positive effect for the FMLN. Although Barclay said that the embassy had in fact made such a statement before the election, he offered no details, 68 and may have been referring to a comment he made to at least one American journalist whose articles were not published in El Salvador.

Hiroshima

Needless Slaughter, Useful Terror

Does winning World War II and the Cold War mean never having to say you’re sorry? The Germans have apologized to the Jews and to the Poles. The Japanese have apologized to the Chinese and the Koreans, and to the United States for failing to break off diplomatic relations before attacking Pearl Harbor. The Russians have apologized to the Poles for atrocities committed against civilians, and to the Japanese for abuse of prisoners. The Soviet Communist Party even apologized for foreign policy errors that “heightened tension with the West.”

Is there any reason for the United States to apologize to Japan for atomizing Hiroshima and Nagasaki?

Those on opposing sides of this question are lining up in battle formation for the 50th anniversary of the dropping of the atom bombs on August 6 and 9, 1945. During last year’s heated controversy surrounding the Smithsonian Institution’s exhibit on the Enola Gay, the B-29 that dropped the atom bomb on Hiroshima, US veterans went ballistic. They condemned the emphasis on the ghastly deaths caused by the bomb and the lingering aftereffects of radiation, and took offense at the portrayal of Japanese civilians as blameless victims. An Air Force group said vets were “feeling nuked.”

In Japan, too, the anniversary has rekindled controversy. The mayors of the two Japanese cities in question spoke out about a wide “perception gap” between the two countries.’ Nagasaki Mayor Hitoshi Motoshima, surmounting a cultural distaste for offending, called the bombings “one of the two great crimes against humanity in the 20th Century, along with the Holocaust”.

Defenders of the US action counter that the bomb actually saved lives: It ended the war sooner and obviated the need for a land invasion. Estimates of the hypothetical saved-body count, however, which range from 20,000 to 1.2 million, owe more to political agendas than to objective projections.

But in any event, defining the issue as a choice between the A-bomb and a land invasion is an irrelevant and wholly false dichotomy. By 1945, Japan’s entire military and industrial machine was grinding to a halt as the resources needed to wage war were all but eradicated. The navy and air force had been destroyed ship by ship, plane by plane, with no possibility of replacement. When, in the spring of 1945, the island nation’s lifeline to oil was severed, the war was over except for the fighting. By June, Gen. Curtis LeMay, in charge of the air attacks, was complaining that after months of terrible firebombing, there was noth-

ing left of Japanese cities for his bombers but “garbage can targets”. By July, US planes could fly over Japan without resistance and bomb as much and as long as they pleased. Japan could no longer defend itself.

After the war, the world learned what US leaders had known by early 1945: Japan was militarily defeated long before Hiroshima. It had been trying for months, if not for years, to surrender; and the US had consistently ignored these overtures. A May 5 cable, intercepted and decoded by the US, dispelled any possible doubt that the Japanese were eager to sue for peace. Sent to Berlin by the German ambassador in Tokyo, after he talked to a ranking Japanese naval officer, it read:

Since the situation is clearly recognized to be hopeless, large sections of the Japanese armed forces would not regard with disfavor an American request for capitulation even if the terms were hard.

As far as is known, Washington did nothing to pursue this opening. Later that month, Secretary of War Henry L. Stimson almost capriciously dismissed three separate high-level recommendations from within the Truman (Roosevelt had just died) administration to activate peace negotiations. The proposals advocated signaling Japan that the US was willing to consider the all-important retention of the emperor system; i.e., the US would not insist upon “unconditional surrender.”

Stimson, like other high US officials, did not really care in principle whether or not the emperor was retained. The term “unconditional surrender” was always a propaganda measure; wars are always ended with some kind of conditions. To some extent the insistence was a domestic consideration-not wanting to appear to “appease” the Japanese. More important, however, it reflected a desire that the Japanese not surrender before the bomb could be used. One of the few people who had been aware of the Manhattan Project from the beginning, Stimson had come to think of it as his bomb-“my secret”, as he called it in his diary.’ On June 6, he told President Truman he was “fearful” that before

the A-bombs were ready to be delivered, the Air Force would have Japan so “bombed out” that the new weapon “would not have a fair background to show its strength.”^o In his later memoirs, Stimson admitted that “no effort was made, and none was seriously considered, to achieve surrender merely in order not to have to use the bomb.”

Meeting at Potsdam

And to be successful, that effort could have been minimal. In July, before the leaders of the US, Great Britain, and the Soviet Union met at Potsdam, the Japanese government sent several radio messages to its ambassador, Naotake Sato, in Moscow, asking him to request Soviet help in mediating a peace settlement. “His Majesty is extremely anxious to terminate the war as soon as possible”, said one communication. “Should, however, the United States and Great Britain insist on unconditional surrender, Japan would be forced to fight to the bitter end.”

On July 25, while the Potsdam meeting was taking place, Japan instructed Sato to keep meeting with Russian Foreign Minister Molotov to impress the Russians “with the sincerity of our desire to end the war [and] have them understand that we are trying to end hostilities by asking for very reasonable terms in order to secure and maintain our national existence and honor” (a reference to retention of Emperor Hirohito).

Having broken the Japanese code years earlier, Washington did not have to wait to be informed by the Soviets of these peace overtures; it knew immediately, and did nothing. Indeed, the National Archives in Washington contains US government documents reporting similarly ill-fated Japanese peace overtures as far back as 1943.

Thus, it was with full knowledge that Japan was frantically trying to end the war, that President Truman and his hardline Secretary of State, James Byrnes, included the term “unconditional surrender” in the July 26 Potsdam Declaration. This “final warning” and expression of surrender terms to Japan was in any case a

charade. The day before it was issued, Harry Truman had approved the order to release a 15 kiloton atomic bomb over the city of Hiroshima.”

Many US military officials were less than enthusiastic about the demand for unconditional surrender or use of the atomic bomb. At the time of Potsdam, Gen. Hap Arnold asserted that conventional bombing could end the war. Adm. Ernest King believed a naval blockade alone would starve the Japanese into submission. Gen. Douglas MacArthur, convinced that retaining the emperor was vital to an orderly transition to peace, was appalled at the demand for unconditional surrender. Adm. William Leahy concurred. Refusal to keep the emperor “would result only in making the Japanese desperate and thereby increase our casualty lists,” he argued, adding that a nearly defeated Japan might stop fighting if unconditional surrender were dropped as a demand. At a loss for a military explanation for use of the bomb, Leahy believed that the decision “was clearly a political one”, reached perhaps “because of the vast sums that had been spent on the project.” Finally, we have Gen. Dwight Eisenhower’s account of a conversation with Stimson in which he told the secretary of war that:

Japan was already defeated and that dropping the bomb was completely unnecessary I thought our country should avoid shocking world opinion by the use of a weapon whose employment was, I thought, no longer mandatory as a measure to save American lives. It was my belief that Japan was, at that very moment, seeking some way to surrender with a minimum loss of “face”. The secretary was deeply perturbed by my attitude, almost angrily refuting the reasons I gave for my quick conclusions.

If, as appears to be the case, the US decision to drop the A-bombs was based on neither the pursuit of the earliest possible peace nor it being the only way to avoid a land invasion, we must look elsewhere for the explanation.

Target Soviet Union

It has been asserted that dropping of the atomic bombs was not so much the last military act of the Second World War as the first act of the Cold War. Although Japan was targeted, the weapons were aimed straight to the red heart of the USSR. For more than 70 years, the determining element of US foreign policy, virtually its sine qua non, has been “the communist factor”. World War II and a battlefield alliance with the Soviet Union did not bring about an ideological change in the anti-communists who owned and ran America. It merely provided a partial breather in a struggle that had begun with the US invasion of Russia in 1918.¹⁸ It is hardly surprising then, that 25 years later, as the Soviets were sustaining the highest casualties of any nation in World War II, the US systematically kept them in the dark about the A-bomb project, while sharing information with the British.

According to Manhattan Project scientist Leo Szilard, Secretary of State Byrnes had said that the bomb’s biggest benefit was not its effect on Japan but its power to “make Russia more manageable in Europe.”

General Leslie Groves, Director of the Manhattan Project, testified in 1954: “There was never, from about two weeks from the time I took charge of this Project, any illusion on my part but that Russia was our enemy, and that the Project was conducted on that basis.”

The United States was thinking post-war. A Venezuelan diplomat reported to his government after a May 1945 meeting that Assistant Secretary of State Nelson Rockefeller “communicated to us the anxiety of the United States Government about the Russian attitude”. US officials, he said, were “beginning to speak of Communism as they once spoke of Nazism and are invoking continental solidarity and hemispheric defense against it.”

Churchill, who had known about the weapon before Truman, understood its use: “Here then was a speedy end to the Second World War,” he said about the bomb, and added, thinking of Russian advances into Eu-

rope, "and perhaps to much else besides We now had something in our hands which would redress the balance with the Russians,"

Referring to the immediate aftermath of Nagasaki, Stimson wrote of what came to be known as "atomic diplomacy

In the State Department there developed a tendency to think of the bomb as a diplomatic weapon. Outraged by constant evidence of Russian perfidy, some of the men in charge of foreign policy were eager to carry the bomb for a while as their ace-in-the-hole American statesmen were eager for their country to browbeat the Russians with the bomb held rather ostentatiously on our hip.

"The psychological effect on Stalin [of the bombs] was twofold," observed historian Charles L. Mee, Jr. "The Americans had not only used a doomsday machine; they had used it when, as Stalin knew, it was not militarily necessary. It was this last chilling fact that doubtless made the greatest impression on the Russians."

After the Enola Gay released its cargo on Hiroshima on August 6, common sense-common decency wouldn't apply here, would have dictated a pause long enough to allow Japanese officials to travel to the city, confirm the extent of the destruction, and respond before the US dropped a second bomb. At 11 o'clock in the morning of August 9, Prime Minister Kintaro Suzuki addressed the Japanese Cabinet: "Under the present circumstances I have concluded that our only alternative is to accept the Potsdam Proclamation and terminate the war," Moments later, the second bomb fell on Nagasaki." Some hundreds of thousands of Japanese civilians died in the two attacks; many more suffered terrible injury and permanent genetic damage.

After the war, His Majesty the Emperor still sat on his throne, and the gentlemen who ran the United States had absolutely no problem with this. They never had.

The United States Strategic Bombing Survey of 1946 concluded:

It seems clear that, even without the atomic bombing attacks, air supremacy over Japan could have exerted sufficient pressure to bring about unconditional surrender and obviate the need for invasion. Based on a detailed investigation of all the facts, and supported by the testimony of the surviving Japanese leaders involved, it is the Survey's opinion that certainly prior to 31 December 1945, and in all probability prior to 1 November 1945, Japan would have surrendered even if the atomic bombs had not been dropped, even if Russia had not entered the war, and even if no invasion had been planned or contemplated.

It has been argued, to the present day, that it wouldn't have mattered if the United States had responded to the Japanese peace overtures because the emperor was merely a puppet of the military, and the military would never have surrendered without the use of the A-bombs. However, "the emperor as puppet" thesis was a creation out of whole cloth by General MacArthur, the military governor of Japan, to justify his personal wish that the emperor not be tried as a war criminal along with many other Japanese officials.

In any event, this does not, and can not, excuse the United States government for not at least trying what was, from humanity's point of view, the clearly preferable option, replying seriously to the Japanese peace overtures. No matter how much power the military leaders had, the civil forces plainly had the power to put forth the overtures and their position could only have been enhanced by a positive American response.

Empire at Home

Conversations (sort of) with Americans

One of the joys of being an author, of being interviewed and having many essays floating around the Internet, is that it brings me into contact with a lot of swell folks I wouldn't otherwise be in touch with: morons, Jesus freaks, New Agers babbling about "the pure rhythm of the essence of the universal life force", those whose idea of intellectualism is turning off the

TV for an hour, those who have swallowed the American Dream and the American Empire whole without even spitting out the pits, those who believe that any foreigner with half a brain would rather be an American... the whole primitive underbelly of this supposedly rational society. In sum total, a group that represents one of the 12 signs that the world is ending.

My contact with these charmers arises when they call in questions during radio interviews, or sometimes it's the person who's actually interviewing me. They also pop up in audiences I speak before, but mostly it's via email that I have the pleasure of encountering their fine minds.

I'm waiting to receive my first e-mail with anthrax in it. Well, there are viruses in e-mail, why not bacteria?

When New York Times columnist Thomas Friedman called the anti-globalization demonstrators in Seattle "a Noah's ark of flat-earth advocates", Noam Chomsky observed: "From his point of view that's probably correct. From the point of view of slave owners, people opposed to slavery probably looked that way."

And that's the way that people like me and Noam look to my interrogators. Honed to an unusual deadness of perception by years of Monday night football, Fox News Channel, the local tabloid, and Rush Limbaugh, they are scarcely aware that large numbers of people simply do not think the way they do, that there's an alternative universe of facts and opinions out there. Inasmuch as their core political and social beliefs reflect the dominant ideology in the United States, they are not challenged as often as those on the left are. They thus tend to take their beliefs for granted and are not used to defending them as much as the left is, are not as practiced at it. I think the hostile manner in which they first engage me stems partly from the shock that such people like me even exist and are actually speaking to them over one of their favorite radio programs, or that words written by such a person have found their way to their Internet mailbox. To them, I've just stepped off the number 36 bus from Mars. And

I'm upsetting their tranquility. I may even appear scary.

I present here several fragments of my conversations with these lovely creatures as well as some typical questions from other types.

Q. Why do you hate America so much?

A: What do you mean by "hating America"? Are you asking me if I hate every building in America, every park, every person, every baseball team? Just what do you mean? What I hate, actually, is American foreign policy, what the United States does to the world.

Q. If you don't like the United States why don't you leave?

A. Because I'm committed to fighting US foreign policy, the greatest threat to peace and happiness in the world, and being in the United States is the best place for carrying out the battle. This is the belly of the beast, and I try to be an ulcer inside of it.

Q. What other country is better than the United States?

A. In what respect?

Q. In any respect.

A. Well, let's start with education. In much of Western Europe university education is free or considerably more affordable than here; even in poor Cuba it's free. Then there's health care... .

[Note: I think that the people who ask this question truly believe that there's no good answer to their challenge; my response invariably marks the end of the dialogue.]

Q. Do you regard yourself as patriotic?

A. Well, I guess you're speaking of some kind of blind patriotism, but even if you have a more balanced view of it, what you're thinking about me would still be correct. I'm not patriotic. In fact, I don't want to be patriotic. I'd go so far as to say that I'm patriotically challenged. Many people on the left, now as in the 1960s, do not want to concede the issue of patriotism to the conservatives. The left insists that they are the real patriots because of demanding that the United States lives up to its professed principles. That's all well and good, but I'm not one

of those leftists. I don't think that patriotism is one of the more noble sides of mankind. George Bernard Shaw wrote that patriotism is the conviction that your country is superior to all others because you were born in it.

Q. Do you think the United States has ever done anything good in the world? How about World War Two? Would you have fought in that war?

A. Okay, get ready to scream now. If I had been old enough, and knowing what I know now, I would have been glad to fight against fascism, but I would not have been enthused about fighting for the United States, or for the United States government to be more precise. Our leaders bore a great responsibility for the outbreak of the world war by abandoning the Spanish republic in the civil war. Hitler, Mussolini and the Spanish fascists under Franco all combined to overthrow the republican government, while the United States, Great Britain, France and the rest of the world, except the Soviet Union and a couple of others, stood by; worse than standing by, American corporations, like the oil companies and General Motors, were aiding the fascist side.

At the same time, the US and Britain refused the entreaties of the Soviet Union to enter into some sort of mutual defense pact. The Russians knew that Hitler would eventually invade them, but that was fine with the Western powers who were nudging Adolf eastward at Munich. (It was collusion, not appeasement.) This finally forced the Soviets into their pact with Hitler, to be able to stall for time while they built up their defenses. Hitler derived an important lesson from all this. He saw that for the West, the real enemy was not fascism, it was communism and socialism, so he proceeded accordingly. Stalin got the same message. Hitler was in power for nine years before the United States went to war with him-hardly a principled stand against fascism-and then it was because Germany declared war on the United States, not the other way around.

[When the subject is Iraq and the questioner has no other argument left to defend US

policy there, at least at the moment, I may be asked:]

Q. Just tell me one thing, are you glad that Saddam Hussein is out of power?

A. No.

Q. No?

A. No. Tell me, if you went into surgery to correct a knee problem and the surgeon mistakenly amputated your entire leg, what would you think if someone then asked you: Are you glad that you no longer have a knee problem? Of course you wouldn't be glad. The cost to you would not be worth it. It's the same with the Iraqi people, the cost of the bombing, invasion, occupation, and daily violence and humiliation has been a terrible price to pay for the removal of Hussein, whom many Iraqis actually supported anyhow.

Q. Don't you realize that the wars you criticize give you the freedom to say all the crap that comes out of your mouth?

A. Oh that's just a conservative cliché. Our wars are not fought for any American's freedom. There's been no threat to our freedom of speech from abroad, only at home, like the Red Scare, McCarthyism, Cointelpro, and The Patriot Act.

Q. Why do you put down the establishment media so much when you cite them so often as your source?

A. The main shortcoming of the establishment media lies in errors of omission, much more than errors of commission. It's not that they tell bald lies so much as it is that they leave out parts of stories or entire stories, or historical reminders, which if included might put the issue in a whole new light, in a way not compatible with their political biases. Or they may include all the facts, leading to an obvious interpretation, but leave out suggesting an alternative interpretation of the same facts which stands the first interpretation on its head. But the information they do report is often quite usable for my purposes.

Q. You make no distinctions among US presidents since World War Two. Do you put

Truman in the same category as Reagan?

A. There have been all kinds of differences in the political views of the administrations from Truman to Bush Jr. but virtually all the significant differences concerned domestic issues. In foreign policy, they were all habitually interventionist, brutal, fanatically anti-communist, concerned mainly with making the world safe for US multinational corporations, and unconcerned about human rights (although they all paid a great deal of lip service to the concept). Truman was a major architect of the Cold War. Clinton's bombing of Yugoslavia was just as illegal, immoral and based on lies as Bush, Jr's bombings of Afghanistan and Iraq.

Q. So much of what you say just builds a wall between people, blaming one side for everything. Don't you think that we all share the blame and that you should stop thinking in simplistic terms of US and THEM?

A. I've been an activist since Vietnam, and you can't blame me or people like me for Vietnam, any more than you can blame us for Iraq, or all the other bloody American interventions in between. WE have been protesting what THEY have been doing for decades. THEY make their decisions and Congress is in bed with them and WE have virtually nothing to say in the matter. And don't tell me to elect different people to Congress unless you're prepared to provide a billion dollars to change the many state laws making it so difficult for third parties to get on the ballot; and that would be only a tiny first step.

"Is there anything the US government tells you about foreign policy that you don't believe?"

... America's state religion: patriotism, a phenomenon which has convinced many of the citizenry that "treason" is morally worse than murder or rape...

Patriotism, like religion, meets people's need for something greater to which their individual lives can be anchored.

Winning Hearts and Mindless [The Ecologist, London), September 2003]

Since the United States thumbed its nose at the world by invading Iraq, the burning question among the ranks of the anti-war movement here as well as elsewhere has been: How do we stop the monster before it kills again?

In the absence of European and Arab governments showing a lot more courage to stand up to the empire, it's the American people we have to look to, for no one has the potential leverage over the monster than the monster's own children have. And that's the problem, for the American people are...well ..how can one put this delicately? ...like one in every 50 adult Americans claims a UFO abduction experience; a National Science Board survey found that 27 percent of adults believe the sun revolves around the earth; according to a Gallup poll 68 percent believe in the devil (12 percent are unsure); and most Americans believe God created evolution.

There are all kinds of intelligence in this world: musical, scientific, mathematical, artistic, academic, literary, and so on. Then there's political intelligence, which might be defined as the ability to see through the bullshit which every society, past, ç present and future, feeds its citizens from birth on to assure the continuance of the prevailing ideology.

Polls conducted in June showed that 42% of Americans believed that Iraq had a direct involvement in what happened (on 11 September, most of them being certain that Iraqis were 7 among the 19 hijackers; 55% believed that Saddam Hussein had close ties to al Qaeda; 34% were convinced that weapons of mass destruction had recently been found in Iraq (7% were not) sure); 24% believed that Iraq had used chemical or biological weapons against American forces in the war (14% were unsure).

"If Iraq had no significant WMD and no strong link to Al Qaeda, do you think we were misled by the government?" Only half said yes.

Given the intensive news coverage and high levels of public attention [to the events in Iraq]," said one pollster, "this level of misinformation suggests some Americans may be

avoiding having an experience of cognitive dissonance.” That is, having the facts conflict with their beliefs.

One can only wonder what, besides a crowbar, it would take to pry such people away from their total support of what The Empire does to the world. Perhaps if the government came to their homes, seized their first born, and took them away screaming? Well, probably not if the government claimed that the adored first born had played soccer with someone from Pakistan who had a friend who had gone to the same mosque as someone from Afghanistan who had a picture of Taliban leader -. Mohammed Omar on his wall.

We’re speaking here of people who get virtually all their news from the shock-and-awe tabloid weeklies, AM-radio talk shows, and television news programs which, because of marketplace pressure, aim low in order to reach the widest possible audience, resulting in short programs with lots of commercials, weather, sports, and entertainment. These news sources don’t necessarily have to explicitly state the above falsehoods to produce such distorted views; they need only channel to their audience a continuous stream of statements from the government and conservative “experts” justifying the war and demonizing Saddam Hussein as if they were neutral observers; ignore contrary views except when an expert is on hand to ridicule them and label them “conspiracy theories”; and never put it all together in a coherent enlightening manner. This constant drip-drip of one-sided information, from sources who can be described as stenographers for the powers-that-be, can produce any benighted variety of the human species.

One company, Clear Channel, owns 1,200 US radio stations and sponsored “Rallies for America” which promoted the White House plan to attack Iraq.

Many Americans, whether consciously or unconsciously, actually pride themselves on their ignorance. It reflects their break with the overly complicated intellectual tradition of “old Europe”. It’s also a source of satisfaction that

they have a president who’s no smarter than they are. They could be happy under totalitarianism, might well come to prefer it, and may be helping to advance it in the United States even as you read this.

This, then, is a significant segment of the target audience of the American anti-war movement, which has the unenviable task of winning hearts and mindless.

“Mit der Dummheit kämpfen Gotter selbst vergebens,” wrote Friedrich Schiller. “With stupidity even the gods struggle in vain.”

... amongst the developed nations, the United States is the worst place to be a worker, or sick, or seeking a university education; or, in the land of the two million incarcerated, to be a defendant.

DECEIT AND DISINFORMATION

... the CIA is the covert action arm of the Presidency. Most of its money, manpower, and energy go into covert operations that, as we have seen over the years, include backing dictators and overthrowing democratically elected governments. The CIA is not an intelligence agency. In fact, it acts largely as an anti-intelligence agency, producing only that information wanted by policymakers to support their plans and suppressing information that does not support those plans. As the covert action arm of the President, the CIA uses disinformation, much of it aimed at the U.S. public, to mold opinion. It employs the gamut of disinformation techniques from forging documents to planting and discovering “communist” weapons caches. But the major weapon in its arsenal of disinformation is the “intelligence” it feeds to policymakers. Instead of gathering genuine intelligence that could serve as the basis for reasonable policies, the CIA often ends up distorting reality, creating out of whole cloth “intelligence” to justify policies that have already been decided upon. Policymakers then leak this “intelligence” to the media to deceive us all and gain our support.

The most revealing test we had to take was the personality/intelligence test. The Agency

used this test to identify the basic Externalized, Regulated, Adaptive individual - the ERA personality-that it prefers to hire. Years later I was able to get a copy of the test. If you read it carefully, you begin to see that the strengths and weaknesses of the CIA start with the selection of its people.

Basically, the test analyzes three different aspects of personality-intellectual, procedural, and social. In the intellectual mode the Agency is looking for an externalizer rather than an internalizer. This individual is active, more interested in doing than thinking. He must exert considerable effort when compelled to work with ideas, to be self-sufficient, or to control his natural tendencies towards activity. He is practical and works by "feel" or by trial and error. In the procedural mode, the Agency prefers a rigid (regulated) person to a flexible one. This person can react only to a limited number of specific, well-defined stimuli. Such a person learns by rote because he does not insist upon perspective. He is psychologically insulated and his awareness is restricted, making him self-centered and insensitive to others. In the social mode the Agency wants the adaptive rather than the uniform individual. He is magnetic, charming, captivating, a person who moves easily in a variety of situations. He has an awareness of and the ability to express conventional or proper feelings, whether they happen to be his true feelings or not. He is chameleon-like, for he tends to be all things to all people and has the ability to spot weaknesses in others and use these to his advantage.

According to this personality portrait, the CIA wants active, charming, obedient people who can get things done in the social world but have limited perspective and understanding, who see things in black and white and don't like to think too much. The personnel selection process the CIA has set up has its advantages, of course, but it also has disadvantages. It tends to reject those who have perspective, those who can see subtleties, those who think before they act, those who remain true to themselves no matter what the outside social pressures.

The Agency, it seemed, liked to recruit football players for its "burn and bang" paramilitary operations because football players liked the active life and were not overly intellectual. Many of the rest of the PMers had either military backgrounds or some special talent needed for paramilitary activities.

In accordance with the DDP's mission at the time-primarily paramilitary activities in Korea and Communist China and in Eastern Europe-our group was trained in all aspects of working in and with local resistance movements: parachuting, clandestine radio communications, map reading, survival, explosives, escape and evasion, small unit tactics, and the genteel art of killing silently.

One marital problem had immediately sprung up when I joined the Agency-the restrictions of secrecy. As soon as I was hired, I signed the secrecy agreement. It said, among other things: "I do solemnly swear that I will never divulge, publish or reveal either by word, conduct or any other means such classified information, intelligence or knowledge, except in the performance of my official duties and in accordance with the laws of the United States, unless specifically authorized in writing in each case by the Director of Central Intelligence."

I honored this agreement to the nth degree and refused to tell Norma any more than was absolutely necessary. It was as if a wedge had been driven between us, and I worried what to do.

I felt that I could not discuss my work with my wife because it was both illegal to do so and, according to authorities, a threat to national security. In addition to not telling what I was doing, I had refused to tell our parents what agency I was really working for. This kind of secrecy disturbed both Norma and me. We were just as upset that we had to lie constantly to our neighbors and friends. The most normal question, after all, was "Where do you work?" We had found it easier back in Cherrydale not to get too friendly with neighbors because it was impossible to sustain the cover that I

worked for the [two words deleted]. As a consequence we had slowly restricted our contacts to Agency friends. This was our first experience of the self-imposed isolation that allowed Agency employees to lose touch with the viewpoints and the information shared by the broader American population, whose interests we supposedly represented.

It was only many years later that I learned that the Agency in the decade of the 1950s, reacting to a perceived threat from monolithic international communism, had conducted hundreds of covert operations around the world. That period saw a concentration both on operations and development of the infrastructure necessary to implement those activities, including funding mechanisms, proprietary companies, airlines, and media organizations. Within the Agency the international organizations division was coordinating an extensive propaganda effort aimed at developing an international anti-communist ideology. According to the U.S. Senate's Church Committee report of 1976, "The Division's activities included operations to assist or to create international organizations for youth, students, teachers, workers, veterans, journalists, and jurists. This kind of activity was an attempt to lay an intellectual foundation for anti-communism around the world. Ultimately, the organizational underpinnings could serve as a political force in assuring the establishment or maintenance of democratic governments.

The influence and power of the Agency increased greatly after the election of President Eisenhower, who had come to power based in part on his pledge to lift the Iron Curtain. Eisenhower appointed Allen Dulles as director of the CIA and John Foster Dulles, his brother, as Secretary of State. The triumvirate of Eisenhower and the Dulles brothers gave the Agency immense power not only to conduct operations but also to formulate foreign policy. Allen Dulles was an activist, totally absorbed in covert operations, who ignored the Agency's intelligence-gathering and coordination functions. "With the Soviet Union and communist

parties as the targets the Agency concentrated on developing anti-Communist political strength," wrote the Church Committee. "Financial support to individual candidates, subsidies to publications including newspapers and magazines, involvement in local and national labor unions-all of these interlocking elements constituted the fundamentals of a typical political action program. Elections, of course, were key operations, and the Agency involved itself in electoral politics on a continuing basis."

"Geographically the order of priorities," the report noted, "was Western Europe, the Far East, and Latin America. With the Soviets in Eastern Europe and Communist parties still active in France and Italy, Europe appeared to be the area most vulnerable to Communist encroachments. The CIA Station in West Berlin was the center of CIA operations against Eastern Europe and the German Branch of the European Division was the Agency's largest single country component.

Here, by region, is a brief summary of some of the Agency's operations in the 1950s, most of which I knew nothing about at the time.

* **Eastern Europe.** The Agency was sponsoring various intelligence-collection missions and resistance movements aimed at the countries of Eastern Europe. It established Radio Free Europe to broadcast to Eastern European countries and Radio Liberty aimed at the Soviet Union. The combined budgets of the two stations amounted to between \$30 million and \$35 million annually. Beginning in 1950 the Agency funded the Congress of Cultural Freedom, a private cultural organization which ultimately received more than \$1 million. The Agency also was in contact with a resistance movement in the Soviet Ukraine. In the early 1950s it was providing men, gold, and military and communications equipment to the Polish Freedom Movement. This support only ceased when Polish security announced that it controlled the movement. Beginning in 1950, the CIA in a joint operation with the British also organized efforts to overthrow the Enver Hoxha

government of Albania.

All of these attempts achieved little and the CIA for a period seemed to slow its efforts to lift the Iron Curtain. In late 1956, however, it reinitiated those operations and laid plans for uprisings in Hungary, Czechoslovakia, and Rumania. Radio Free Europe assured Eastern European audiences of United States backing for their liberation aspirations at the same time that CIA groups, called Red Sox/Red Cap, were being infiltrated into those nations' capitals to make plans with the "freedom fighters" to throw off the "yoke of communism." In fact, neither the external nor the internal support was as promised, and the Hungarian freedom Fighters' call to fight communism was answered by Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev, who ordered Soviet forces into Budapest on November 4, 1956. Up to 32,000 people were killed, more than 170,000 fled the country, and Janos Kadar, sponsored by the U.S.S.R., became the First secretary of the ruling Hungarian Workers Party.

General Lucian Truscott, the CIA's deputy director for "community affairs," evaluated the failure and ongoing plans to try again in Czechoslovakia. He concluded that if allowed to proceed, the Agency's plans would raise "the prospect of a general war in Europe to an intolerable level."

*** Western Europe.** In this area in the 1950s the "CIA subsidized political parties, individual leaders, labor unions, and other groups.... Millions of secret dollars were being poured into both Socialist and anti-communist parties in Portugal, France, West Germany, among others. In Italy, especially, the CIA was beginning covert financing of the Christian Democratic Party "with payments averaging as high as three million dollars a year. . .

*** Far East.** Here the Agency was conducting the gamut of operations. According to the Church Committee, "The outbreak of the Korean War [in 1950] significantly altered the nature of OPC's the Office of Policy Coordination, the predecessor of the Directorate for Plans, paramilitary activities as well as the

organization's overall size and capability. Between fiscal year 1950 and fiscal year 1951, OPC's personnel strength jumped from 584 to 1531. Most of that growth took place in paramilitary activities in the Far East.... The Korean War established OPC's and CIA's jurisdiction in the Far East and created the basic paramilitary capability that the Agency employed for twenty years. By 1953, the elements of that capability were 'in place'-aircraft, amphibious craft, and an experienced group of personnel. For the next quarter century paramilitary activities remained the major CIA covert activity in the Far East."

In Korea itself, of course, the Agency was training and infiltrating hundreds of South Korean paramilitary troops behind enemy lines. But its activities extended far beyond that country. In 1950, the Agency established a large cover structure on Taiwan known as Western Enterprises. It and one of the Agency's airlines, Civil Air Transport, were CIA vehicles for preparing and dropping teams of Chinese Nationalists on mainland China. The Agency sent two different types of teams-commando and resistance. Resistance teams were to parachute into China, contact dissident people there, and gradually build a viable resistance to Mao Tse-tung's government. Commandos usually were sent in via small boats from the offshore island of Quemoy, later famous as a subject of the Kennedy-Nixon debates of 1960. Their mission was to attack and destroy key installations on the mainland. Word of these operations began to leak out after two Americans, Thomas Downey and Richard Fecteau, were shot down in 1952 on a mission over the mainland.

Though I was not aware of it, the Agency was at this time also supporting an attempt to invade Communist China. In 1949, when the Chinese Communists drove the Nationalists from the mainland, a force of Chinese Nationalists under General Li Mi had fled across the Yunnan border into Burma. They established themselves in Burma at sites near the Thai border. With the cooperation of the Thai government the Agency's airline, Civil Air Transport,

began massive supply operations to those troops. The 200-man CIA structure in Thailand known as Sea Supply Company, is with its brother, Western Enterprises Company, undertook the logistical effort to build and outfit Li Mi's army.

In 1951, several thousand of General Li Mi's troops invaded Yunnan Province and were quickly defeated and driven out. The Agency, predicting that the peasants in Yunnan would rise up in opposition to Mao's government, readied another large invasion. Li Mi's troops augmented their own strength by recruiting 8,000 men from the indigenous hill tribes in Burma. The CIA shipped in another increment of about 1,000 crack Chinese Nationalist troops from Taiwan, and its airline began regular shuttle flights to bases and camps in Burma, using Thai airstrips for refueling and resupply. In August 1952 this army invaded Yunnan, reaching into the province up to 60 miles. Once again the peasants did not rise up as predicted, and the army was driven out. General Li Mi gave up attempts to defeat China, established a quasi-independent state in Burma, and became involved in running the lucrative opium trade. In this endeavor he had the help of General Phao Siyanon of Thailand.

In Thailand, the Agency, via Sea Supply Company, threw its full support behind the political ambitions of General Phao, making him the strongest man in the country. In exchange he allowed the Agency to develop two Thai paramilitary organizations - the Police Aerial Reconnaissance Unit and the Border Patrol Police.

In the Philippines from 1950 through 1953, U.S. Air Force Colonel Edward Lansdale conducted a series of Agency operations to destroy the communist Huk insurgency. With a strong effort from the Agency, Philippine General Ramon Magsaysay not only successfully destroyed the Huks but also was elected President of the Philippines.

Following Colonel Lansdale's successes in the Philippines, the Agency in 1954 sent him to South Vietnam to help create the Diem regime.

The burgeoning effort first to install the Catholic Ngo Dinh Diem in power and then to legitimize and extend his control over the rural Buddhist South Vietnamese was one of the Agency's most successful operations. It was not until years later, through the publication of the Pentagon Papers, that details of this operation became known. At about the same time it was installing Diem in the South, the CIA launched sabotage and guerrilla operations against North Vietnam.

In Indonesia in 1958, Agency B-26 bombers supported rebel units in the Celebes fighting to overthrow the government of President Achmed Sukarno, something that was not accomplished on this attempt but was achieved in 1965 by another Agency operation.

In 1959, the Agency began instigating the Tibetans to fight the Chinese. The Agency established a secret base at Camp Dale in Colorado and trained Tibetan guerrillas who were then infiltrated back into Tibet to fight. The Agency-trained guerrillas helped the Dalai Lama to flee.

The Agency's airline, Civil Air Transport, provided air support for many of these operations. Civil Air Transport, which flew mainly in the Far East, was one of the earliest of the various airlines the Agency developed over the years. The CIA at one point attempted to audit its widespread airline holdings. After a three-month investigation it could not say exactly how many planes it owned, but two of its airlines, Air America and Air Asia, along with the Agency's holding company, the Pacific Corporation, employed more than 10,000 people.

*** Latin America.** The United States has always considered Latin America to be within its particular sphere of influence and has dominated the political life of that area. In the 1950s the Agency was given the primary role of imposing U.S. will over Latin America. Its most famous operation there was in Guatemala, where on June 18, 1954, it led the coup that overthrew the government of Jacobo Arbenz. CIA agents trained and supported the forces of Colonel Carlos Castillo Armas, who assumed

power after the defeat of Arbenz. Agency support included the provision of CIA-piloted World War II fighter-bombers, as well as guns and ammunition.

But there were other Agency operations in this region in the 1950s as well, including an unsuccessful Agency attempt in 1953 to overthrow the elected government of President Jose Figueres in Costa Rica. In 1956 the Agency also helped in the establishment of Buro de Represion Actividades Comunistas (BRAC), the police force of Cuban dictator Fulgencio Batista. BRAC became famous for its brutal methods of torture.

* **The Middle East.** In the 1950s the Agency was conducting a variety of operations to stabilize or destabilize the governments of this region. I had heard through the grapevine that the Agency was instrumental in overthrowing the government of Iranian Premier Mohammed Mossadegh in 1953 and reinstalling Shah Mohammed Reza Pahlavi. This was confirmed later by, among others, former CIA operative Kermit Roosevelt, grandson of President Theodore Roosevelt, in his book *Countercoup: The Struggle for Control of Iran*.

In Syria the CIA planned a coup in 1956 to overthrow the government. By chance, the coup attempt occurred on the same day that Israeli troops invaded Egypt. As a result, it was seen as linked to the Israeli operation and was quickly aborted. In that same period the CIA planned to overthrow two other Middle Eastern governments.

* **Africa.** In 1957 the Agency began working with Israeli intelligence to penetrate the independent states of Black Africa. Since that time it has spent at least \$80 million on such operations.

In the Third World in general in the 1950s the Agency's propaganda operations were multiplying. "Foreign editors and columnists were recruited, newspapers and magazines subsidized, press services supported," wrote former CIA employee Harry Rositzke. "Propagandists ranged from paid 'agents' to friendly collaborators, from liberal and socialist anti-

Communists to simple right-wingers. Facts, themes, editorial outlines, model essays were sent out to third world stations to be reworked for local consumption."

While all these various covert operations to overthrow or bolster foreign governments were being carried out, the Agency was also supposed to be gathering intelligence. But intelligence-gathering operations did not match in size or scope the efforts to overthrow governments, and most intelligence gathering from 1952 to 1963 was carried out through liaison arrangements with foreign governments. According to the Church Committee report, CIA director Allen Dulles cultivated relations with foreign intelligence officials, and because of the United States' predominant postwar position, governments in Western Europe, in particular, were very willing to cooperate in information sharing. Liaison provided the Agency with sources and contacts that otherwise would have been denied them. Information on individuals, on political parties, and on labor movements all derived from liaison. The Church Committee concluded that liaison created its share of problems: "The existence of close liaison relationships inhibited developing independent assets. First, it was simply easier to rely on information that had already been gleaned from agents.... It was far easier to talk to colleagues who had numerous assets in place than to expend the time required merely to make contact with an individual whose potential would not be realized for years. Second, maintenance of liaison became an end in itself, against which independent collection operations were judged. Rather than serving as a supplement to Agency operations it assumed primary importance in Western Europe. Often, a proposal for an independent operation was rejected because a Station Chief believed that if the operation were exposed, the host government's intelligence service would be offended.

The Agency's primary, if not sole claim to fame in intelligence gathering came in the mid-1950s with the development of the U-2 airplane

and overhead photography. Since that time its record in intelligence has at best been dismal. The Church Committee that investigated the Agency in the mid 1970s concluded: "CIA intelligence was not serving the purpose for which the organization had been created-informing and influencing policymaking."

We now know that in the 1950s the CIA was also conducting many covert operations within the United States, in violation of the law. It was creating hundreds of dummy corporations, called proprietaries, that it used to provide cover for its operational agents. It was also continuing programs with academic institutions started during the days of the OSS. It expanded its operations with universities until some 5,000 American academics were doing its bidding by identifying and recruiting American students and identifying 200 to 300 future CIA agents from among the thousands of foreign students who come to the United States each year. The Agency had hundreds of teachers and graduate students on more than 100 campuses who worked for it secretly in recruiting, writing propaganda, and running covert operations.

Thomas W. Braden, former head of the Agency's division of international organizations, which had extensive facilities in the United States, stated that by 1953 the CIA was operating or influencing international organizations in every field where Communist fronts had seized the initiative and in some where they had not yet begun to operate. He also said that in 1951 or 1952 he gave Walter Reuther of the United Auto Workers \$50,000 in CIA funds to support anti-Communist labor unions.

From 1952 until 1967 the CIA funded the National Student Association, giving about \$3.3 million to support the organization's operations.

CIA director William Colby confessed that beginning in 1953 the CIA "conducted several programs to survey and open selected mail between the United States and two Communist countries." According to a secret Senate memorandum, the CIA survey focused on mail sent to and received from the Soviet Union and

China and was centered in New York and San Francisco.

The Agency was also establishing close links with both book publishing houses and media organizations in the U.S. at this time. It felt that in the world of covert operations, book publishing had a special place. The head of its covert action staff said, "Books differ from all other propaganda media, primarily because one single book can significantly change the reader's attitude and action to an extent unmatched by the impact of any other single medium . . . this of course, not true of all books at all times and with all readers-but it is true significantly often enough to make books the most important weapon of strategic (long-range) propaganda.

Altogether from 1947 until the end of 1967, the CIA produced, subsidized, or sponsored well over 1,000 books. Approximately 20 percent of them were written in English. Many of them were published by cultural organizations backed by the CIA.

The Agency was also conducting extensive operations with newspaper, magazine, and television organizations. It maintained liaison relationships with about 50 American journalists or U.S. media organizations. An uncensored portion of the final report of the Church Committee said: "They [the 50] are part of a network of several hundred foreign individuals around the world who provide intelligence for the CIA and at times attempt to influence foreign opinion through the use of covert propaganda. These individuals provide the CIA with direct access to a large number of foreign newspapers and periodicals, scores of press services and news agencies, radio and television stations, commercial book publishers, and other foreign media outlets.

Domestic "fallout"-a story that filters into U.S. media from abroad-was a deliberate result of these operations in newspapers, magazines, TV, and book publishing. At least two proprietary news services that the CIA maintained in Europe had U.S. subscribers. The larger of the two was subscribed to by more

than 30 U.S. newspapers.

In a long article entitled "The CIA and the Media," Carl Bernstein wrote that more than 400 American journalists had secretly carried out assignments for the Agency, from gathering intelligence to serving as go-betweens with spies.

This was the kind of work that the CIA was up to throughout the 1950s and that I unquestioningly supported. I would like to believe that if I had been aware of more of these operations at the time, I would have had some doubts about the Agency. But I'm not at all sure that I would have and I'll never really know because I simply wasn't aware of most of what was going on.

In 1949 ... mainland fell, the Chinese Nationalist forces and camp followers had been evacuated to Taiwan by the American Navy. Once on the island, they had used their American-supplied weapons to dominate the more numerous Taiwanese—one Chinese to every seven or eight Taiwanese. In fact, the Generalissimo in the early days was able to maintain his authority only with extensive repressive measures. All of this at the time seemed to escape my attention and the attention of my colleagues at the station... We realized that we had isolated ourselves from the Taiwanese people, but the constant partying and the good company kept us from worrying much about the problem.

Driving home from the party in a caravan of cars, dressed up in our costumes, sipping champagne out of fancy crystal glassware, we passed by the hovels of the Taiwanese people. I looked inside one tin shanty and saw several people in virtual rags huddling over a charcoal fire. My eyes met those of a young man. He stared uncomprehendingly out at me, while I looked through him. We seemed people from two different worlds—one of affluence, comfort, dedicated to having fun; the other of grimy poverty, where it was a struggle to stay alive. Over the years I have thought of that moment and wondered how we in the CIA could ever have expected to understand what was hap-

pening in a foreign country when we existed in such a rarefied world, cut off from those we ostensibly were there to help.

As in the previous ten years, covert operations dominated the Agency in the decade of the 1960s. It was employing all of the techniques of covert action, including disinformation, to accomplish policy goals. A dramatic surge in paramilitary activities in support of counterinsurgency programs was occurring in Laos and Vietnam.

In the 1960s Cold War attitudes continued to shape foreign policy. In the early part of the decade, according to the Church Committee, an expansive foreign policy, exemplified by the invasion of Cuba at the Bay of Pigs, reflected American confidence and determination. The following confrontation with the Soviet Union over the installation of missiles and the rapidly escalating paramilitary activities in Southeast Asia drew the Agency into these major developments.

The DDP functioned as a highly compartmentalized organization with a small cadre responsible for and knowledgeable of selected operations. This ethos helped foster the development of such operations as assassination plots against foreign leaders.

The 1960s saw the emergence of revolutionary movements in Southeast Asia and Africa. United States policymakers called for the development of counterinsurgency programs to fight this challenge without precipitating a major Soviet-American military confrontation. To implement its responsibilities in this field, the Agency developed a network of worldwide paramilitary capabilities, and these assets consumed major portions of the Agency's budget.

The period between 1964 and 1967 was the most active era for covert operations: political action, propaganda, international organizations, and paramilitary.

With the development of an extensive weave of far-flung paramilitary infrastructures, the Agency implemented covert operations in Laos and Cuba and expanded the ongoing effort in Vietnam. The failure at the Bay of Pigs

was followed by a series of other operations directed at Cuba. Those operations so aggressive and extensive, it led one Agency official to state: "We were at war with Cuba."

As in the decade of the 1950s this 10-year period saw the implementation of hundreds of covert operations each year with primary attention given to operations in Asia, Latin America, a growing endeavor in Africa, a continuing program in the Middle East, a somewhat reduced effort in Europe, and burgeoning illegal internal U.S. operational program.

* **Southeast Asia.** The Agency's large-scale involvement in Southeast Asia continued in Laos and Vietnam. "In Laos," wrote the Church Committee, "the Agency implemented air supply and paramilitary training programs, which gradually developed into full-scale management of a ground war." The CIA recruited and trained a private army of at least 30,000 Hmong and other Laotian tribesmen. This group was known as L'Armee Clandestine. Pilots hired by the CIA flew supply and bombing missions in CIA-owned planes in support of the secret army. Expenditures by the U.S. to assist this army amounted to at least \$300 million a year. Forty or 50 CIA officers ran this operation, aided by 17,000 Thai mercenaries.

In Vietnam, the Agency conducted the gamut of operations-political, paramilitary, psychological.

In Indonesia in 1965 a group of young military officers attempted a coup against the U.S.-backed military establishment and murdered six of seven top military officers. The Agency seized this opportunity to overthrow Sukarno and to destroy the Communist Party of Indonesia (PKI), which had three million members. ~s I wrote in *The Nation*) "Estimates of the number of deaths that occurred as a result of this CIA [one word deleted] operation run from one-half million to more than one million people.

"Initially, the Indonesian Army left the P.K.I. alone, since it had not been involved in the coup attempt... Subsequently however, Indonesian military leaders ... began a bloody ex-

termination campaign. In mid-November 1965, General Suharto formally authorized the 'cleaning out' of the Indonesian Communist Party and established special teams to supervise the mass killings. Media fabrications played a key role in stirring up popular resentment against the P.K.I. Photographs of the bodies of the dead generals-badly decomposed-were featured in all the newspapers and on television. Stories accompanying the pictures falsely claimed that the generals had been castrated and their eyes gouged out by Communist women. This cynically manufactured campaign was designed to foment public anger against the Communists and set the stage for a massacre.... To conceal its role in the massacre of those innocent people the C.I.A., in 1968, concocted a false account of what happened (later published by the Agency as a book, *Indonesia-1965: The Coup that Backfired*).... At the same time that the Agency wrote the book, it also composed a secret study of what really happened... The Agency was extremely proud of its successful [...] and recommended it as a model for future operations ...

In Thailand in the 1960s the Agency continued its involvement with the Police Aerial Reconnaissance Unit and the Border Patrol Police. Those counterinsurgency forces then supplied much of the manpower for the secret war in Laos. The CIA also developed a series of internal security and counterinsurgency programs jointly with Thai security forces.

In Cambodia the CIA played a role in the coup that toppled the government of Prince Norodom Sihanouk in 1970, which paved the way for the U.S. military invasion of that country in the spring of 1970.

* **Latin America.** Many Agency operations in Latin America in the 1960s centered around Cuba and removing Fidel Castro's government. Prior to the invasion of Cuba by CIA-trained Cuban exiles in April 1961, the CIA attempted to assassinate Castro. The Agency enlisted the help of Mafia figures to arrange his murder. The first attempt to kill Castro was made in early 1961. Five more assassination

teams were sent against the Cuban leader in the next two years.

A CIA-trained force of Cuban exiles made an unsuccessful invasion of Cuba at the Bay of Pigs in mid-April 1961. Four Americans flying CIA planes and nearly 300 Cuban exiles died during the invasion. More than 1,200 survivors were captured by Castro's forces.

The Guatemalan President, Miguel Ydigoras Fuentes, successor to Castillo-Armas, had permitted the CIA to use his country for its training camp for Cuban exiles. In November 1960 a rebellion broke out in Guatemala. The CIA secretly came to the aid of Fuentes and sent in B-26 bombers against the rebels. The insurgency was crushed and Fuentes remained in power.

Beginning in 1961 the Agency conducted operations to bring down the regime of President Jose Velasco Ibarra of Ecuador after he refused to sever diplomatic relations with Cuba. Ibarra was overthrown in November 1961. His successor, Carlos Julio Arosemena, soon fell out of favor with the United States and once again the CIA used destabilizing tactics to overthrow his government in July 1963.

In 1964 the CIA, with the cooperation of the Agency for International Development and the State Department, secretly funneled up to \$20 million into Chile to aid Eduardo Frei in his successful bid to defeat Salvador Allende for the Presidency. Failing to block Allende's election to the Presidency in 1970, the CIA directed a destabilization campaign of economic and political warfare which led to the 1973 military coup that toppled Allende.

In British Guiana, according to a report by the Center for National Security Studies, the "CIA funded strikes and riots that crippled Guiana in 1962 and 1963, and led to overthrow of [Cheddi] Jagan's governing People's Progressive Party. CIA funneled its secret payments that placed Forbes Burnham in power through the AFL-CIO and AFSCME."

In Brazil, the CIA funded unsuccessful candidates in opposition to President Joao Goulart, who had moved to expropriate International

Telephone and Telegraph subsidiaries and maintain relations with Cuba. The CIA then orchestrated, continued the report, "anti-government operations by labor, military, and middle-class groups, including courses in 'labor affairs' in Washington, D.C." The resultant coup in 1964 established a military dictatorship in power.

During the mid-1960s the Agency secretly aided the government of Peru in its fight against rebel guerrilla forces. The Agency flew in arms and other equipment. Local Peruvian troops were trained by personnel of the special operations division of the CIA as well as by Green Beret instructors loaned by the U.S. Army.

In Bolivia, the CIA gave assistance to government soldiers in 1967 in their successful effort to track down and capture Earnest "Che" Guevara, the Cuban revolutionary leader. Guevara was captured on October 8, 1967 by CIA-advised Bolivian rangers. He was murdered shortly thereafter.

In Uruguay, the CIA manipulated politics throughout the 1960s, pressuring the government to accept an AID police training mission which provided cover for CIA case officers. Their job: to secretly finance and train local police and intelligence services.

* **Africa.** "In the early 1960s the decolonization of Africa sparked an increase in the scale of CIA clandestine activities on that continent," wrote the Church Committee. "CIA actions paralleled growing interest on the part of the State Department and the Kennedy Administration in the 'third world countries.' . . . Prior to 1960, Africa had been included in the European or Middle Eastern Division. In that year it became a separate division. Stations sprang up all over the continent. Between 1959 and 1963 the number of CIA stations in Africa increased by 55.5%.

In Angola in 1960 the CIA recruited Holden Roberto, the leader of one of the Angolan groups. In 1975 the CIA supported two factions in the civil war in Angola against the Popular Movement for the Liberation of Angola (MPLA), spending millions of dollars on ammunition, air support, and mercenaries.

In the early 1960s the CIA became involved in the political struggle in the Congo. In 1960 the CIA planned to assassinate Patrice Lumumba, the Congolese leader, and in fact worked with the African dissidents who murdered him in 1961. The Agency paid cash to selected Congolese politicians and gave arms to the supporters of Joseph Mobutu and Cyrille Adoula. Eventually the CIA sent mercenaries and paramilitary experts to aid the new government. In 1964, CIA B-26 airplanes were being flown in the Congo on a regular basis by Cuban-exile pilots who were under CIA contract. Those pilots and planes carried out bombing missions against areas held by rebel forces.

In South Africa the CIA worked closely with BOSS, the South African secret police. By 1975 the Agency was secretly collaborating with the South African government in the Angolan civil war.

*** United States.** Illegal CIA operations in the United States in the 1960s continued to utilize the funding, corporate, and press mechanisms established during the preceding decade. But this era saw the beginning of the exposure of some of its internal U.S. operations. One of the earliest revelations was a 1967 *Ramparts* magazine article, which exposed CIA funding of private voluntary organizations that had begun in the 1950s. "The revelations resulted in President Johnson's appointment of a three-person committee to examine the CIA's covert funding of American educational and private voluntary organizations operating abroad," wrote the Church Committee. "Chaired by the Under Secretary of State, Nicholas Katzenbach, the Committee included DCI Richard Helms and Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare, John Gardner.... The Katzenbach Committee recommended that no federal agency provide covert financial assistance to American educational and voluntary institutions.... Although the CIA complied with the strict terms of the Katzenbach guidelines, funding and contact arrangements were realigned so that overseas activities could con-

tinue with little reduction."

In this decade the CIA was initiating many internal U.S. operations while continuing those started in the prior decade. Following the Bay of Pigs invasion of 1961, Cuban exiles were directed and paid by CIA agents to compile secret files on and watch over other Cubans and Americans "who associated with individuals under surveillance." By the late 1960s such activities were being supported by the CIA in several key American cities, including Los Angeles, New York, and San Juan. It was estimated that at the height of these activities, roughly 150 informants were on the payroll of a Cuban "counterintelligence" office located in Florida.

E. Howard Hunt, a former CIA agent, stated that in 1964 during his tenure with the CIA's domestic operations division he was ordered to arrange for the pick-up, on a daily basis, of "any and all information" that might be available at Senator Barry Goldwater's presidential campaign headquarters. Hunt said that the documents obtained about Goldwater were delivered to Chester L. Cooper, a White House aide who had worked for the CIA.

In 1966, 1969, and 1971, the CIA conducted three separate domestic break-ins into the premises occupied by CIA employees or ex-employees. All three entries were made, according to the CIA, because it believed that security concerns warranted such actions.

Following the revelation in 1967 that the CIA had subsidized the National Student Association (NSA), it was disclosed that the CIA had funded other labor, business, church, university, and cultural organizations through a variety of foundation conduits. It was estimated that at least \$12.4 million had been secretly spent in this manner by the CIA.

On August 15, 1967, Richard Helms set up a unit (Operation CHAOS) within the counterintelligence office of the Agency "to look into the possibility of foreign links to American dissident elements." This unit "periodically thereafter" drew up reports "on the foreign aspects of the antiwar, youth and similar movements, and their possible links to American counter-

parts. “

Documents released in early 1979 by the CIA as the result of a lawsuit indicate that the Agency's Operation CHAOS, contrary to earlier accounts contained in reports of government committees, infiltrated political groups in the United States in order to collect purely domestic information. The documents also reveal a number of aspects of CHAOS and related programs not reported by the Church Committee, including: “that the Agency investigated domestic political groups as much as five years before the initiation of CHAOS, that Operation CHAOS collected information on prominent Americans including Robert Kennedy, Martin Luther King, Bella Abzug, and Ronald Dellums, that CHAOS information was preserved and continued to be used after the termination of CHAOS in 1974, that the program was for several years assigned highest operational priority, ranking with intelligence collection on the Soviet Union and China....”

According to William Colby, the CIA's office of security “inserted 10 agents into dissident organizations operating in the Washington, D.C., area” in 1967 in order to collect “information relating to plans for demonstrations, pickets, protests, or break-ins that might endanger CIA personnel, facilities, and information.”

The propensity to operate illegally within the United States continued into the 1970s. In 1970 CIA director Richard Helms joined with others in recommending to President Nixon “an integrated approach to the coverage of domestic unrest,” which came to be known as the Huston Plan. After the Huston Plan was rescinded, the CIA “recruited or inserted about a dozen individuals into American dissident circles” in order to secure “access to foreign circles.” It was believed that in this manner these individuals would “establish their credentials for operations abroad.” In the course of their work some of these individuals “submitted reports on the activities of the American dissidents with whom they were in contact.” This information was kept in CIA files and

reported to the FBI.

In 1971 and 1972 the CIA employed physical surveillance against “five Americans who were not CIA employees,” The Washington Post reported. This was done because the CIA had “clear indications” that the five were receiving classified information “without authorization.” It was hoped that the surveillance would “identify the sources of the leaks.” A secret Senate memorandum indicated that three of the five subjects were columnist Jack Anderson, Washington Post reporter Michael Getler, and author Victor Marchetti.

In 1971 and 1972 the Agency secretly provided training to about 12 county and city police forces in the United States on the detection of wire taps, the organization of intelligence files, and the handling of explosives. The training program, involving less than 50 policemen, was reported to have included representatives from the police forces of New York City, Washington, D.C., Boston, Chicago, Fairfax County, Virginia, and Montgomery County, Maryland.

In September 1965 I began work in Bangkok. At the time Thailand was supposedly a constitutional monarchy, but in fact was more a military dictatorship. The real power was in the hands of two military officers—Prime Minister Thanom Kittikachom and the de facto leader of the government, Deputy Prime Minister Praphat Charusathien, who also headed the military establishment. King Bhumibol and Queen Sirikit were powerful emotional symbols, but they seldom contradicted the military. There was an on-and-off parliament, but it acted more as a rubber stamp than an independent branch of government.

Some bureaucrats had built their careers around China activities and had a vested interest in continuing operations against China. There was an unrecognized danger in that game, for these people had to sustain the impression of China as an implacable foe of the United States. From at least the early 1970s the Chinese Communists supported a strong NATO and a unified Europe as a counter to what they called Soviet Socialist Imperialism. China's

position on NATO and Nixon's trip to Peking caused problems in China operations. How could they continue to portray China as the main enemy when it had adopted our policy and hosted our President? The answer was simple: they ignored events and continued the game. Several examples illustrate the point.

In the mid-1970s when I was working for the international communism branch, China desk asked me to brief the new chief of a European security service on the Marxist-Leninist movement's splinter Communist parties in Europe and their relationship to the Chinese. It instructed me to portray the Chinese Communists as foes because it wanted his service to help us in operations against the Chinese. I was only one of a series of briefers. The chief of the service seemed bored and did not ask a single question. When my turn came, having little fear since I planned to retire at the first opportunity, I gave him my honest assessment of China's foreign policy. He came to life and asked numerous questions and requested that I be made available for a second session. That was the last time China desk permitted me to brief its guests.

At about the same time, the CIA acquired a document of approximately 40 pages covering a briefing by top Chinese officials to a trusted and highly regarded ally. The briefing covered China's long-range policy toward two continents with separate sections on short-range actions in individual countries. Yet when it reached me, I noticed that comments on the internal routing sheet indicated the reports section of China desk had no interest in disseminating the document. Dumbfounded that the information had been rejected, I routed it back to China desk, suggesting it might want to reconsider. Several weeks later the document found its way back to me with a notation from the China desk that it had no plans to disseminate the information. A document that set forth China's intentions -the most difficult and highly desired information on an important country's policy-but we did not want it? Why? Because it showed that China planned to act in

a responsible way and that its goals to a large extent paralleled our own. Our operational warriors realized that if they disseminated the report, it might stimulate some government leaders to question the CIA's insistence that China deserved to be on the top of its operational target list.

Case officers developed a very personal interest in keeping China as one of the primary enemies of the United States. Promotions, foreign travel, and assignments abroad all depended on maintaining that concept. Once, in the middle of one of Washington's hottest summers, we learned that a Chinese Communist planned to attend a conference at a cool, expensive overseas summer resort. The chief of one desk of China activities decided to try to contact the official to assess his recruitment potential. She went on an extended temporary duty assignment to that resort area, where she spent her time relaxing by the hotel's pool, dining in its best restaurants, and appearing at other swish spots where the Chinese official might surface and be prompted to speak to her. After several unsuccessful weeks of this hardship duty, she returned to the torrid Washington weather.

The more I heard, the greater my disillusionment. While in Washington I had acquired a copy of *Viet Cong*, a book by Douglas Pike, the U.S. government's leading authority on the Viet Cong. It described in great detail the farmers', women's, and youth organizations and how they were built. That book held the numbers of civilian members of these Communist front groups to ridiculously low levels. Even so, the station did not even acknowledge the existence of the associations. Michael Charles Conley's book, *The Communist Insurgent Infrastructure in South Vietnam*, written under contract to the Department of the Army under the auspices of American University, set forth a detailed discussion of the mass-based civilian communist structures. Even though Conley must have been under tremendous pressure to keep his number of civilian members of the South Vietnamese communist movement low,

he reported that there were probably more than a million—a million that did not exist anywhere in Agency reporting.

The Agency's briefers told us that there were several hundred thousand armed North and South Vietnamese communists in South Vietnam and that they had been badly demoralized by their losses during the Tet attacks in early 1968. That figure was obviously low. The reason that it had to be low was that U.S. policymakers had to sell the idea that the war in the South was being fought by a small minority of Communists opposed to the majority-supported democratic government of Nguyen Van Thieu. The situation, however, was the opposite, as I was to understand later. The United States was supporting Thieu's tiny oligarchy against a population largely organized, committed, and dedicated to a communist victory. But the numbers were not the only thing the United States policymakers lied about. The American people were not aware, and neither, I am sure, were my CIA briefers in Saigon, of the extent of CIA covert operations in Vietnam beginning as early as 1954. Only later did this tragic history come out, largely through the Pentagon Papers. It was only years after the publication of those papers during the research for this book that I began to appreciate fully the scope of CIA covert operations in Vietnam and the level of Agency deceptions concerning the war.

The origins of the war dated back to 1858 when the French invaded and colonized Indochina. The French, utilizing the Vietnamese landlord class as their puppets, turned Vietnam into a marketplace for high-priced French manufactured goods and a source of cheap labor and raw materials for the "mother" country. At the time of the French invasion approximately 90 percent of the people lived and worked as farmers in the rural areas. The colonizers made laws that allowed them to confiscate peasant land, and as a result, over the ensuing decades, many peasants were left impoverished. The Indochinese Communist Party (ICP) was formed in 1930 to recapture control

of the country from the French. This party evolved into Ho Chi Minh's Vietnam Workers Party. In its first manifesto in 1930 the ICP promised to "wipe out feudal remnants [the Vietnamese who cooperated with the French], to distribute land to the tillers, to overthrow imperialism, and to make Indochina completely independent."

During the 1930s the ICP was divided by a series of internal battles about the proper way to fight the French, and at the same time was decimated by the French police.

In September 1939, World War II broke out in Europe and in September 1940 Japanese troops moved into Vietnam. During World War II the Japanese asserted control over the ports and airfields of Vietnam but allowed the French to continue to administer the local government. This cooperation ceased a few months before the end of World War II when the Japanese took control of all of Vietnam.

World War II was decisive for Ho's forces, for in 1941 he returned from China—where he had observed Mao's program of organizing the peasantry to overthrow Chiang—and formed the Viet Minh coalition to fight the Japanese and the French. A major element of Ho's program was reconfiscation of the land of the French and their Vietnamese puppets and distribution of that land to the peasantry. Through his anti-imperialism and land-reform programs, Ho built the Viet Minh into a committed, broadbased political organization, making him the only Vietnamese leader with a dedicated national following.

During World War II the American Office of Strategic Services (OSS), the predecessor of the CIA, recognized the strength of the Viet Minh and depended on it for intelligence and help in recovering downed pilots. The OSS and the Viet Minh worked in close cooperation and the OSS provided 5,000 weapons, along with ammunition and training, to convert Ho's guerrillas into an organized army. When the Japanese surrendered in August 1945, the Viet Minh marched into Hanoi and dozens of other cities in Vietnam and proclaimed the birth of the

Democratic Republic of Vietnam (DRV). For a few weeks in September 1945, Vietnam was for the first time in recent history free of foreign domination. North and South were united under Ho.

U.S. policymakers decided the French had lost their will to fight in Vietnam and began to plan to assume the French role in that country. This approach was formalized on August 20, 1954 in National Security Council memorandum NSC 5429/2, which said the U.S. must "disassociate France from levers of command, integrate land reform with refugee resettlement.... Give aid directly to the Vietnamese not through France.... Diem must broaden the governmental base, elect an assembly, draft a constitution and legally dethrone Bao Dai."

Once this decision was made, overnight the CIA's intelligence about the situation in Vietnam switched. The Agency now portrayed Diem as the miracle worker who was saving Vietnam. To make the illusion a reality, the CIA undertook a series of operations that helped turn South Vietnam into a vast police state. The purpose of these operations was to force the native South Vietnamese to accept the Catholic mandarin Diem, who had been selected by U.S. policymakers to provide an alternative to communism in Vietnam. It was a strange choice. From 1950 to 1953, while Ho's forces were earning the loyalty of their people by fighting the French, Diem, a short, fussy bachelor, was living in the U.S. in Maryknoll seminaries in New Jersey and New York.

Diem's police state found its programs unable to control the people. Beginning in 1959, with the assistance of the CIA, it sponsored a program to move villagers into organized communities for self defense. This concept, called "agrovilles," generated fierce resistance from the South Vietnamese who were forced to leave their homes to settle in the new sites.

Learning little from this experience, Diem's government, with the CIA in the lead, initiated the "strategic hamlet" program in late 1961. South Vietnamese were forcibly moved into fenced and guarded compounds, and the Spe-

cial Police weeded out any Communists. An ideal strategic hamlet included a watch tower, a moat, fortifications, and barbed wire. The program infuriated the people whose homes were destroyed to force them into those confined sites. The strategic hamlet program died with the assassination of Diem.

In early 1964 President Johnson's national security advisers decided something was needed to overcome the U.S. public's apathy toward the war. To this purpose an entire series of U.S. provocations occurred in the Gulf of Tonkin. They included a July 31 attack on Hon Me Island by MACV-supported South Vietnamese Special Forces; the August 2 bombardment and strafing of North Vietnamese villages in the vicinity of Hon Me by aircraft, and the repeated feints of attack against Hon Me Island by the U.S. Navy destroyer Maddox. The ruse worked and North Vietnamese patrol boats, assuming the Maddox to be a part of the earlier South Vietnamese Special Forces attack, fired a few rounds at the destroyer. The next day the Maddox returned with a second destroyer and another so-called attack was launched at this two-ship patrol. Congress reacted immediately to what became known as the Tonkin Gulf incident. It passed a joint resolution of support and the American people responded to this "attack" on our sovereignty.

On March 6, 1965 (just a week after the issuance of the White Paper, President Johnson ordered two Marine Corps battalion landing teams into Vietnam and the initiation of Operation Rolling Thunder, which consisted of the systematic bombing of North Vietnam.

U.S. combat troops in South Vietnam quickly discovered that the rural South Vietnamese, who were fighting for and supporting the Viet Cong, considered them the enemy. Nonetheless, the United States developed a simple plan to win- force the peasants by the millions into the cities and towns, turn the entire country into a massive police compound, and you deny those millions to the communists. Search-and-destroy missions, free-fire zones, and bombing of rural South Vietnam were all

conducted to force the peasants out of their villages into the cities.

General Westmoreland put it this way: "So closely entwined were some populated localities with the tentacles of the VC base areas . . . that the only way to establish control short of constant combat operations among the people was to remove the people."

The CIA created a program of hunter-killer teams. According to Marchetti and Marks, "In 1965 Colby . . . oversaw the founding in Vietnam of the Agency's Counter Terror (CT) program. In 1966 the Agency became wary of adverse publicity surrounding the use of the word 'terror' and changed the name of the CT teams to the Provincial Reconnaissance Units (PRUs).... [The operation was described as] 'a unilateral American program, never recognized by the South Vietnamese government. CIA representatives recruited, organized, supplied, and directly paid CT teams, whose function was to use . . . techniques of terror-assassination, abuses, kidnappings and intimidation-against the Viet Cong leadership.'"

All of the various civilian, military, and police programs were to contribute to the CORDS structure and programs. The primary CORDS program was the Phoenix operation. Under Phoenix, devised by Colby's office, all units coordinated "an attack against the Vietcong infrastructure.... Again CIA money was the catalyst. According to Colby's own testimony in 1971 before a congressional committee, 20,587 suspected Vietcong were killed under Phoenix in its first two and a half years. Figures provided by the South Vietnamese government credit Phoenix with 40,994 VC kills.

Under normal circumstances my job would have been an outstanding opportunity and challenge. But my earlier motivation no longer existed. I had once believed that although the United States followed self-interest in our overseas programs, we matched this interest with a concern for the people in the foreign countries. Now I did not know what to believe. I doubted the Agency's intelligence, its personnel, and even its integrity. Furthermore, my

simplistic view of communists as the incarnation of evil and the United States as all good was slowly beginning to change. I seemed to be the only one around who realized we couldn't win. I knew by now that any careful examination of available information, let alone the survey, would prove that the vast majority of the Vietnamese people were fighting against the U.S. troops and for the NLF. They had chosen the kind of government they wanted, and all American war efforts were aimed at postponing the inevitable

Under normal circumstances my job would have been an outstanding opportunity and challenge. But my earlier motivation no longer existed. I had once believed that although the United States followed self-interest in our overseas programs, we matched this interest with a concern for the people in the foreign countries. Now I did not know what to believe. I doubted the Agency's intelligence, its personnel, and even its integrity. Furthermore, my simplistic view of communists as the incarnation of evil and the United States as all good was slowly beginning to change. I seemed to be the only one around who realized we couldn't win. I knew by now that any careful examination of available information, let alone the survey, would prove that the vast majority of the Vietnamese people were fighting against the U.S. troops and for the NLF. They had chosen the kind of government they wanted, and all American war efforts were aimed at postponing the inevitable.

In the 1971 -1972 school year, six students died from overdoses. More than 20 percent of all official American families in Thailand had to return to the States before the end of their tours because of drug problems.

We were doing the same old things as before, collecting intelligence designed to support U.S. policy goals in Thailand. This meant, of course, supporting the military dictatorship in power and ignoring problems caused by it. For the most part we got our intelligence directly from the leaders themselves or our liaison counterparts, who never, never reported

derogatory information about the regime. We lived in a fantasy world; conversations sounded like the movies. We all had assigned roles and lines. To speak outside of the script was to bring down the wrath of all. Even now I have difficulty understanding how we played the game.

As in Iran, Vietnam, Latin America, and other areas of the world, we only wanted intelligence that told us our policies were correct. We did not want to know that the U.S.-backed dictators brutalized their people and that those people were angry.

To avoid hearing such news, the Agency did not allow its case officers to maintain direct contact with the general population. We sent case officers-only a few of whom knew the native language -on two-year tours. The case officers worked with the English-speaking members of the society's elite, never with the grubby working class. Although more than 80 percent of the Thai population are farmers, in 30 years there the Agency virtually never wrote an intelligence report based on an interview with a farmer ... Instead it wrote reports on the problems government leaders-dictators were having with the rebellious people. If a language-qualified officer did develop contacts with the working classes and began getting information from them, he was immediately labeled derisively as having "gone native" and was soon on his way back to the States. I had seen the same pattern in Taiwan years before, but it hadn't occurred to me that anything was wrong. And we continue to see the same pattern today, as Agency bungling of intelligence in, among others, Iran and El Salvador in recent years have shown.

Thailand station was a large installation and its activities demonstrate many of the things that were wrong with the CIA. The station conducted a wide range of covert operations: counterinsurgency, psychological, paramilitary, external political and others. Here are some examples.

Counterinsurgency. Thailand station in 1970 performed as I expected in this field... Neither the station's operational efforts nor its re-

porting acknowledged the main focus of communist activity -the secret development of a massive rural political organization among the peasantry. No one seemed to know anything about the communist village organization.

Paramilitary. In the early 1950s the CIA's creation and support of the Police Aerial Reconnaissance Unit (PARU) in Thailand was a model for paramilitary operations. General Edward Lansdale's 1961 memorandum on unconventional warfare explained: "The PARU has a mission of undertaking clandestine operations in denied areas. 99 PARU personnel have been introduced covertly to assist the Meos [Hmong] in operations in Laos.... This is a special police unit supported by CIA . . . with a current strength of 300 being increased to 550 as rapidly as possible.... There are presently 13 PARU teams, totaling 99 men, operating with the Meo guerrillas in Laos."

From Lansdale's description it is evident that the CIA used PARU as an extension of its own paramilitary officers and to conceal its own role. The CIA apparently could not motivate Laotians to fight for us, so it substituted the Hmong hill tribes. The CIA recruited those mountain tribesmen and used PARU to lead them in fighting the Communist Pathet Lao forces.

Over the years this "secret war" grew into a major conflagration. It became more a conventional war with artillery bombardments, aerial bombing, and big unit movements. All that effort was linked by a massive CIA support and transportation complex.

As in Vietnam the CIA refused to acknowledge the real nature of the Communist Pathet Lao. Through PARU and the Hmong it developed an army loyal to the United States and dependent upon the CIA. But without a commitment by the Laotians, the CIA's private army finally in 1975 succumbed to the reality of the overwhelmingly superior Pathet Lao forces. The Hmong who cooperated with the CIA are now a dying tribe. The war destroyed their young men. Remnants of their tribe now live an impoverished, uncertain existence in refu-

gee camps in Thailand.

East Asia division ... placed me as its referent (representative) to the international communism branch (ICB) of the then infamous counterintelligence staff of the Directorate for Operations... I remained with the Agency because all other options seemed closed. I needed the money, and I knew I might soon qualify for early retirement...

All I was required to do at ICB was to review incoming material: Agency, State Department, and military cables, newspapers, and communist publications. Cabled intelligence reports covered general worldwide political developments. We selected the most relevant of these for inclusion in a daily clipboard that circulated to all officers. Communist publications received included English-language newspapers and journals and the United States Information Agency's daily booklets containing transcripts of communist radio broadcasts. Other material routed to ICB consisted of a booklet of daily news clippings and copies of *The Washington Post* and *The New York Times*.

One of the first things I noticed was that CIA intelligence reports and news reports were frequently similar. Sometimes a newspaper article preceded the intelligence report; sometimes the intelligence report came first; sometimes the two arrived simultaneously. Completeness of detail and accuracy of observation showed the same mixed results. Occasionally and ominously, a cabled intelligence report was identical to a newspaper item. My review of that variegated source material over the four years spent with the ICB indicated that the CIA, apart from its vast covert operations, had transformed itself largely into a government news service reporting only that information which justified those covert operations. In reporting on host country political developments, it not only competed with news correspondents, but also with State Department officers who through their official contacts possibly were more qualified to gather information on developments in the local government. To me, perhaps the most disturbing aspect of the CIA

transforming itself into a government news service was that its true intelligence-gathering and analytical functions were relegated to distant secondary importance.

The Agency had hundreds of people working in various capacities in the world's news media from executives to stringers. Through them it disseminated propaganda designed to shape world opinion. Unfortunately there was no mechanism that prevented that disinformation from contaminating and spoiling the CIA's own information files. In my experience with ICB, where we had unusually widespread access to propaganda themes, I often read cabled instructions from Headquarters to the field on articles or themes to be placed by our local agents in foreign newspapers. Occasionally I could recognize and separate out the CIA-generated articles from others, but more often it was impossible to tell positively whether an item was genuine or planted. Many articles that I kept and filed, that served as background for studies I wrote, later turned out to be CIA propaganda.

As an example of this kind of disinformation operation, during the Cultural Revolution in China, the Agency's huge radio transmitters on Taiwan broadcast items as if they were continuations of mainland programs. Their broadcasts indicated the revolution was getting out of hand and was much more serious than it actually was. These broadcasts were picked up by the Agency's Foreign Broadcast Information Service and included in its daily booklets of transcriptions from the mainland. From there the information was picked up by other offices of the Agency and reported as hard intelligence.

Planting a weapons shipment in Vietnam in February 1965 to prove outside support to the Viet Cong was another classic Agency disinformation operation. As noted earlier, after a staged firefight the shipment was "discovered," and the American press and the International Control Commission were called in to see the "proof." That event was picked up and replayed in a State Department White Paper. Immediately after the White Paper was pub-

lished, President Johnson sent Marines into Vietnam. The U.S. military apparently believed the Agency disinformation and began patrolling off the shores of South Vietnam, looking for other shipments.

Here was a dangerous cycle. Agency disinformation, mistaken as fact, seeped into the files of U.S. government agencies and the CIA itself. It became fixed as fact in the minds of employees who had no idea where it had originated. That cycle in part created the disaster of Vietnam, especially when the Agency could not see through its own propaganda. That cycle continues today in El Salvador. The State Department, using documents "found" in El Salvador as its basis, issued in early 1981 a White Paper "proving" outside assistance to those opposed to the murderous government. Policymakers, the news media, and the Agency itself apparently believed these documents were real. Policy and public opinion were then molded on that assumption. Fortunately, some members of the public and the press are more skeptical now than they were during the Vietnam War, and the El Salvador White Paper was exposed in several publications, including *The Wall Street Journal*, as a sham. I suspect, though I cannot prove it, that those documents on which the White Paper was based were forged and planted by the CIA.

Although I had been in the CIA for 20 years, I really never had attempted to understand communism on its own terms. Instead I relied on United States news organizations and CIA reporting for information about communist movements. This was true of everyone in the CIA. The limited two-year tours, the reliance on Agency "inside" information, and the prevailing fiercely anti-communist atmosphere all tended to give a distorted, one-sided view of any situation.

Early in my assignment to ICB a garrulous, friendly, energetic man in his late forties, whom I shall call John, contacted me. John had handled one of the Directorate for Operations' illegal domestic projects. He had recruited, briefed, trained, and indoctrinated young

American university students and used them to infiltrate leftist organizations on U.S. campuses. In what is called a "dangle operation," the students were to build up leftist credentials at home, so that when they were sent overseas by the Agency they would appear to foreign Communist parties to be genuinely leftist-good bait. These parties then might recruit them or confide in them. While building their leftist credentials in the United States, these young students were asked by John to gather information on U.S. leftist organizations—an activity then expressly forbidden by law.

John was now on the staff of East Asia division and wanted to brief me on his theories concerning the Sino-Soviet split. John would come to me and pitch his weird theories, but he was such a likable person I could not object. I found out that John knew more about Soviet and Chinese communism than almost anybody else in the Agency, and had a broad knowledge of communist terminology. Using primarily the dialectical methods and themes of Mao Tse-tung's brief thesis, "On Contradiction," John tried to convince me that the Chinese and the Soviets had secretly agreed to split in order to lull and conquer the rest of the world.

I liked to bait John. I asked him, if the Russians and Chinese were involved in a huge conspiracy, why had they been fighting each other on their border. "Everybody asks about that," he responded, "but you know the deception is more important than the fighting. So what if a few soldiers get killed if they can convince the rest of the world that they have really split? What's the loss?"

John's energy and enthusiasm outpaced his good sense. But the truth was that his theories were no crazier than what the entire U.S. intelligence community was saying about Vietnam.

Despite their skewed perspective, John's lectures provided the first break in my mental block. In those lectures John used communist writings, primarily Mao Tse-tung's, to explain their terms and the historical context from which they sprang. With his definitions I began to read and comprehend communist newspa-

pers, journals, and broadcast transcripts. Then I began reading historical works and Chinese and Vietnamese revolutionary writings. Gradually, in an almost physically painful process, the accumulated facts and knowledge forced - my mind to open to look at reality from the communists' perspective. To my amazement they had a case to make. Vietnam, of course, was the most dramatic example of this. For the first time now I had a chance to read the history of that war and for the first time I became aware that the Agency, in conjunction with the U.S. military and other elements of the U.S. government, had for 21 years attempted to deny the communists their legitimate claim to govern the people who overwhelmingly supported them.

The 1967 survey operation in Northeast Thailand had taught me there were aspects of Asian communism about which the CIA dissembled. I now began to see that its ability to hide from reality went far beyond pretending not to notice in those areas. I began to realize that the CIA had a charter for action regarding Vietnam similar to 1984's Ministry of Truth. The Agency, however, unlike George Orwell's ministry, tried not only to obliterate and rewrite the past through its National Intelligence Estimates (supposedly the highest form of intelligence), but it also attempted via its covert operations to create the future.

I did not comprehend the CIA's deceptions in a sudden burst of enlightenment; that knowledge came to me gradually over a period of years through direct, intense study and involvement. My final rejection of Agency "newspeak," however, was sudden. One day I came across an article by Sam Adams in the May 1975 issue of Harper's magazine. Entitled "Vietnam Cover-up: Playing War with Numbers, A CIA Conspiracy Against Its Own Intelligence," the article described a captured document from the Viet Cong high command showing that the VC controlled six million people! Adams had routed that report, and others, to the Agency's upper echelons-and had received no response. Adams, who had been the sole Agency analyst responsible for count-

ing the number of armed communists in South Vietnam, described his long, unsuccessful battles with Agency authorities to force them to stop issuing false, low estimates of armed communists in South Vietnam. His battles earned him 30 threats of firing-finally in disgust he quit.

Here was someone else saying the same things that I had been saying. I was not alone. I was not crazy. Someone else had seen, had struggled, and had fought. But more importantly, here was the clue solving the mystery that had plagued me for years: why I had been dismissed from Thailand in 1967, why the survey operation had been canceled, and why the information from the surveys had been muzzled.

Adams' article described a bitter battle being fought within the upper echelons of the CIA and U.S. military intelligence about the numbers of armed communists that we were up against in South Vietnam. In September 1967, just about the time Colby came to see me in Northeast Thailand, Adams - following numerous struggles within the Agency's hierarchy - was finally allowed, alone of the Agency's legions, to try to persuade the U.S. military that its estimates of the number of armed communists in South Vietnam were ridiculously low. This fact, if acknowledged, would of course have shattered the basis for our entire policy. While Sam was fighting alone in Saigon and Washington without any real support from the CIA leadership, my survey reports were circulating at Langley. They showed that the armed element was only one facet of the many-sided Asian communist revolutionary organization. If the Agency would not tolerate Adams' figures on armed communists, it certainly could not acknowledge my revelations, which went a giant step further and assessed enemy strength as far greater than the mere number of armed units would ever lead anyone to believe.

Now I knew the answer to the puzzle. My survey reports had arrived at Langley at precisely the moment when the battle over the

numbers of communists was coming to a climax. The reports proved exactly what the designers of U.S. policy in Vietnam refused to see or hear—that we had lost the war years before. To support their specious position, Agency leaders had to suppress the facts contained in the reports that contradicted it and had to make certain that neither I nor anyone else within the CIA could ever gather such information again.

The wave of exposures of illegal Agency operations peaked in 1975 with investigations by the House of Representatives' Pike Committee and the Senate's Church Committee. The Pike Committee's final report was classified and not released to the public. Portions of it were leaked, however, and appeared in the February 16, 1976 issue of the *Village Voice*. The report recorded the Agency's intelligence performance in six major crises, and in each situation the CIA's intelligence ranged from seriously flawed to non-existent. The report noted that during Tet 1968, the CIA failed to predict the communist attack throughout all of South Vietnam. In August 1968 in Czechoslovakia the Agency "lost" an invading Russian army for two weeks. On October 6, 1973 Egypt and Syria launched an attack on Israel that the Agency failed to predict. It concentrated all of its efforts on following the progress of the war, yet it so miscalculated subsequent events that it "contributed to a U.S.-Soviet confrontation . . . on October 24, 1973.... Poor intelligence had brought America to the brink of war." The Pike Committee also cited flawed Agency information concerning a coup in Portugal in 1974, India's detonation of a nuclear device the same year, and the confrontation between Greece and Turkey over Cyprus in July 1974.

The Church Committee, after an exhaustive review, concluded that the Agency acted more as the covert action arm (of the Presidency than as an intelligence gatherer and collator. Its final report said the CIA was heavily involved in covertly sponsoring the publication of books and that over the years until 1967 it had in some way been responsible for the publication of well over 1,000 books—a fifth of these

in the English language. According to the Church Committee, the Agency was running news services, had employees working for major press organizations, and was illegally releasing and planting stories directly into the U.S. media. Frequently these stories were false and were designed to support the Agency's covert action goals.

Pictures of CIA director William Colby testifying and holding up a poison dart gun, details of CIA failures to destroy biological warfare chemicals under direct orders, information on the Agency's illegal opening of the mail of U.S. citizens, specifics of the Agency's years-long preoccupation with trying to overthrow the government of Chile, sordid details of Agency officers providing drugs to customers of prostitutes in order to film their reactions, and facts about numerous other illegal operations revealed during the congressional investigations all created a depressing atmosphere around Langley.

The morale of CIA employees in this period was at an all-time low. Surprisingly, few seemed particularly bothered by the activities themselves, just upset at having them exposed. There was no remorse, just bitterness. The true believers held to the position that if the general public knew what we knew, then it would understand and support the Agency's activities.

The Church Committee's observation that the Agency was more the covert action arm of the President than an intelligence gatherer confirmed all my suspicions about the true purpose of the Agency: it existed under the name of the Central Intelligence Agency only as a cover for its covert operations. Its intelligence was not much more than one weapon in its arsenal of disinformation—a difficult concept to accept. But with these revelations I began to see where my experience in Southeast Asia had broader ramifications. The Agency refused or was unable to report the truth not only about Asian revolutions; it was doing the same wherever it operated.

To confirm this observation I began review-

ing current events in Latin America, the Middle East, and Africa and saw the same patterns of Agency disinformation operations, including its intelligence supporting its covert operations. This convinced me. The Agency is not, nor was it ever meant to have been, an intelligence agency. It was created slightly after the United Nations. It was the United States' substitute for gun-boat diplomacy that was no longer feasible under the scrutiny of that world organization. The Agency was to do covertly that which was once done openly with the Army, the Navy, and the Marines. The Central Intelligence Agency, I now knew, was in truth a Central Covert Action Agency.

The CIA is not now nor has it ever been a central intelligence agency. It is the covert action arm of the President's foreign policy advisers. In that capacity it overthrows or supports foreign governments while reporting "intelligence" justifying those activities. It shapes its intelligence, even in such critical areas as Soviet nuclear weapon capability) to support presidential policy. Disinformation is a large part of its covert action responsibility, and the American people are the primary target audience of its lies.

As noted in the Church Committee's final report, the Agency's task is to develop an international anti-communist ideology. The CIA then links every egalitarian political movement to the scourge of international communism. This then prepares the American people and many in the world community for the second stage, the destruction of those movements. For egalitarianism is the enemy and it must not be allowed to exist.

The Vietnam War was the Agency's greatest and longest disinformation operation. From 1954 until we were ejected in 1975, the Agency lied in its intelligence while propagandizing the American people. It planted a weapons shipment, forged documents, deceived everyone about the Tonkin Gulf incident, and lied continually about the composition and motivation of the South Vietnamese communists. Even now Agency historians and ex-employees try

to perpetuate the propaganda themes through which it tried first to win and later to maintain American support for the war. As recently as April 22, 1981, former CIA director William Colby wrote an article for The Washington Post, portraying the Vietnam War-even in light of the Pentagon Papers disclosures-as the altruistic U.S. coming to the assistance of the South Vietnamese people. He had the audacity to recommend the period from 1968 to 1972-the era of CIA assassination teams-as a model for use in El Salvador.

Not much has changed since I left the Agency. It follows all the same patterns and uses the same techniques. We have seen this in relation to El Salvador, where it fabricated evidence for a White Paper, the same way it did in Vietnam in 1961 and 1965. We have seen it in Iran, where it cut itself off from all contact with potential revolutionary groups to support the Shah. We have seen it in the recruitment ads seeking ex-military personnel to man its paramilitary programs. We have seen it in relation to Nicaragua, where it arms Miskito Indians in an attempt to overthrow the Nicaraguan government. In this case it again exploits a naive minority people who will be discarded as soon as their usefulness ends, as happened with the Hmong in Laos. We have seen it in its attempts , to rewrite and censor the truth personally have experienced , this kind of Agency effort recently when it censored an article.

I wrote about its successful operation to overthrow the government of Achmed Sukarno of Indonesia in 1965.⁵ Its operations under President Reagan have become so outrageous that even the House of Representatives Intelligence Committee protested its plans to overthrow Qaddafi of Libya.

As long as the CIA continues to run these kinds of operations, it will not and cannot gather and collate intelligence as its charter says it must do. This leaves our government without that essential service. The most powerful and potentially most dangerous nation in the world is forced to rely on CIA disinformation rather than genuine intelligence because currently

there is no alternative. This situation in today's world of poised doomsday weapons is not acceptable.

But the danger looms even greater. The Reagan Administration has taken steps to strengthen the Agency's position. On December 4, 1981, in Executive Order 12333 entitled "United States Intelligence Activities," the President gave the CIA the right to conduct its illegal operations in the United States, and on April 2, 1982, in Executive Order 12356 entitled "National Security Information," he limited the public's access to government documents, thereby increasing the CIA's ability to hide from public scrutiny. The President wants the Agency free of the constraints of public exposure so that it can gather and fabricate its disinformation unharried by criticisms and so that it can overthrow governments without the knowledge of the American people. Such activities, of course, are not in the best interests of the vast majority of Americans. For example, whenever another factory moves to a foreign country whose leader is kept in power through Agency operations, more American jobs are lost. Only the rich American increases his profits. It is for this reason that I believe that President Reagan acts as the representative of wealthy America and, as his executive agency, the CIA acts to benefit the rich.

Even after the Agency's conspicuous failures in Vietnam, Cuba, the Middle East, and elsewhere, the fable that the CIA gathers real intelligence dies hard. But if the Agency actually reported the truth about the Third World, what would it say? It would say that the United States installs foreign leaders, arms their armies, and empowers their police all to help those leaders repress an angry, defiant people; that the CIA-empowered leaders represent only a small faction who kill, torture, and impoverish their own people to maintain their position of privilege. This is true intelligence, but who wants it? So instead of providing true intelligence the Agency, often ignorant of its real role, labels the oppressed as lackeys of Soviet or Cuban or Vietnamese communism

fighting not for their lives but for their communist masters. It is difficult to sell this story when the facts are otherwise, so the Agency plants weapons shipments, forges documents, broadcasts false propaganda, and transforms reality. Thus it creates a new reality that it then believes.

Efforts to create a workable intelligence service must begin by abolishing the CIA. For a host of reasons I believe the CIA as it now exists cannot be salvaged. The fundamental problem is that Presidents and their National Security Councils want the CIA as a covert action agency, not an intelligence agency. As long as the CIA is subject to such politically oriented control, it cannot produce accurate intelligence. Because the CIA has been and is a covert action agency, all of its operating practices have been adopted to facilitate such operations while its intelligence-collection activities have been tailored to the requirements of these covert efforts. The Agency's difficulties begin with the selection of personnel who are chosen based on personality characteristics essential for covert operations, not intelligence. The problem continues with the formation of operating rules that serve to foil the production of accurate intelligence while facilitating the implementation of covert operations. Until those factors are altered, the CIA cannot function as an intelligence agency.

Covert operations must be removed from the CIA and placed in an entirely separate government agency. I would prefer recommending the total abolishment of covert operations, but that is impossible given the current world political realities. However, if a new covert action agency consisted of a handful of knowledgeable people who could, in emergency situations, pull together the necessary manpower to conduct a specific covert operation, then the chance of its duplicating the abuses of the CIA would be lessened.

If an administration at any point decided it wanted a true intelligence service, it could be easily created. But it would not be enough merely to separate covert operations from in-

telligence. Accurate intelligence demands an atmosphere free of political pressure. One obvious solution revolves around identifying individuals possessing recognized ability, integrity, and flexibility and giving such individuals lifetime or long-term non-renewable appointments to a board controlling intelligence requirements and production. That board, augmented by top graduates of political science schools in one-year clerkships, would provide the independent analytical judgment necessary for valid intelligence. Expecting our system to grant that independent authority may be unrealistic. But trained analysts, working with all-source information, overseen by a "Supreme Court" of intelligence, would help to guarantee the production of accurate intelligence. Establishing a truly effective intelligence agency is no problem. The only problem is getting our leaders to want one, and that problem may be insurmountable.

Mind and Matters

In an overview of all known history of mankind, we see unceasing conflict and war broken only by brief reprieves filled with apprehension and fear of what is yet to come. This common mark, this common effect that stretches through the centuries, must, by the underlying order of the universe, be derived from common cause. There is no denying this truth without denying truth altogether. No matter what labels are put upon it, nor what subjective claims of difference accompany them, the objective fact remains: the cause of war is the cause of war.

It is human individuals that engage in these violent conflicts. Human individuals are creatures of volition and it is by choice that they pursue war. They claim a distaste for it and claim to seek an end to it, but without surcease, they battle on. Are we to think that individuals have no control over it, that it is the "destiny of mankind" to maim and

kill? "Destiny" is by choice and choice is made. This is the truth of it.

In human affairs, as surely as effect is preceded by action, action is preceded by belief, and belief is preceded by thought and conclusions. Perpetual war leaves no doubt that conclusions held are manifested in acts of war. Reality is the final arbiter. It yields not at all to desires, hopes, wishes, expectations, or number of believers. War is reality's judgment upon the means employed and the thought that precedes and selects. If peace is the desired end, the thought employed and means selected are obviously not appropriate to the goal sought.

Through the same centuries stagnated in hostility and war, technology, although often encountering zealot resistance, has advanced in leaps and bounds. Advance in technology is an ongoing process of goal sought and goal achieved. It is as much evidence of right thinking as perpetual war is evidence of wrong thinking. It behooves us to know the difference. As primary illustration, one example will suffice: If a medical scientist states that he is seeking or has found an infinite germ or non-dimensional virus, all would conclude that he is mentally unbalanced and out of touch with reality. In the social realm of an "omni god", "national interest", "society's values" and other "infinite entities", if one protests such absurdity, it is the protester that is considered aberrant.

Two modes of thought, exact opposites, are employed in a singular and orderly universe. Can two thinking modes one eighty out of phase with each other both conform to reality? One succeeds, the other fails. Can any answer be more clear? The primary choice each individual must make is not what to think, but how to think. If the cir-

cumstance is to be turned from war to peace, thinking must be turned from infinity to one. Herein lies identity, truth, and peace.

Each and every human individual is by nature a volitional, valuing, goal-seeking entity. The achievement of a goal (value sought) results in a state of mind commonly referred to as happiness. Ergo, happiness is a condition that all constantly seek to create and/or sustain. Technically, since happiness is derived from the achievement of any goal (change of a set of circumstances), happiness is a constant of consciousness. This means that, definitively, happiness is actually a matter of more or less. However, instead of dealing with immeasurable degrees, communication may be better served if we regard the terms, happiness and unhappiness, as "either-or" as they are usually used in personal judgment of one's state of mind.

The natural condition described above is accompanied by a potential for both inter- and intra-personal conflicts. Values and goals at odds with each other cannot co-exist as achievements and must necessarily culminate in mental and/or physical conflict. The manifestations of this potential are saturate in our philosophical and physical environment. Understanding the underlying cause is a prerequisite to dealing with it in a manner conducive to happiness.

We are all aware of perpetual war between "countries" derived from the conflict of values and goals of differing individuals. We are no less aware of violent conflicts of every description and scope that are not labeled as war. Nevertheless, the conditions of "street crime", "domestic violence", "racial conflicts", etc., are fundamentally identical in common effect. Is not common cause indicated as well?

National mental health organizations, thousands, if not millions, of psychiatrists, psychologists, and therapists of every description is certainly evidence of awareness of certain types of extensive mental conflicts suffered by millions of individuals. Are the conflicts that are grouped under different labels actually derived from different causes as implied by the labeling? Or is there a connecting thread that ties them together and links them to other conflicts entwined with the eternal quest for happiness? If so, how and why does the natural quest for happiness so often result in horror and misery?

First, an overview: One or several persons could spend hours, days, or even months, just compiling a list of "peace treaties", "accords", and "summit conferences"; all ostensibly for the purpose of establishing a "lasting peace." I dare say that such a list would create a very large book with many thousands of entries. If such a list were made and each item evaluated in respect of the declared purpose, literally every one would receive the same judgment: FAILURE.

Doesn't the 100% failure rate lead you at least suspect that something is wrong at the core, that perhaps there is a common error and common cause at the root of it all? No matter what "reasons" are given, or what excuses are offered, the inescapable fact is that centuries of such efforts at peace by millions of individuals have produced nothing but failure. The wars go on. It may be philosophically and psychologically convenient and emotionally palatable to name a lone dictator here and there as cause, but consciously everyone knows that a lone dictator could not and cannot unilaterally carry out such massive atrocities. Such things require the voluntary psychological support and voluntary physical participa-

tion of many. It requires the same general thinking, the same basic ideology, the same fundamental values and goals. The questions are: What is this same general thinking? What is this basic ideology? What are these fundamental values and goals? From what beliefs are they derived? Are the beliefs true or false? These are the questions that must necessarily be accurately answered to understand cause and deal with it in a manner to end the endless violent conflicts. If the present violent circumstance is derived from truth, then we have no hope, for truth cannot be changed. It is only by recognition of the fallacies inherent in the prevailing philosophy and value system, and recognition of their destructive nature, that there is any chance of peace.

On the more directly personal level, what of the mental health organizations, the psychiatrists, psychologists, counselors, and therapists of every ilk? What is their success rate? Or failure rate? Are the causes of domestic violence, depression, suicidal behavior, and myriad other intra- and inter-personal conflicts really rooted out and understood? Or is it just a situation of occasionally masking symptoms and claiming success even as the vast majority of cases are openly admitted failures.

There is no lack of very personal awareness of many of these conflicts. Many seek assistance in resolving their problems by turning to licensed therapists, support groups, and counseling of various types. A few decades ago, not many engaged in these activities. Now, self-help books, tapes, lectures, and seminars are a multi-million-dollar commercial industry. Do they work? Check their track record and you will find that they are expensive and dismal failures. That's why more and supposedly different ones pop up frequently. Most openly admit their efforts fail to bring about the

state of mind they seek. Not knowing why their efforts fail, they blame themselves and deepen the very problem they sought to resolve. To be sure, here and there are a few individuals singing the praises of their particular experiences, but such successes are rare, superficial, and temporary. The symptoms are masked, but the cause remains. These instances serve only to delude and draw the unsuspecting into the web of deception and disappointment.

Although few are aware of it, the prevailing dominant beliefs held by most of the population of the world consciously and/or unconsciously direct the mind to distrust conscious conclusion in deference to feelings derived from said dominant beliefs. This condition will be directly and indirectly addressed throughout this book. I deceive you not when I say that it will take much mental effort on your part to grasp what I have to say. The difficulty lies not in the complexities of the conclusions and beliefs, for they are the essence of simplicity and elementary logic. The difficulty is derived from a long standing and deeply ingrained resistance to any idea that challenges the status quo of what "everybody knows", the shield of the sacred idea, as it were. Perhaps this barrier will weaken somewhat if you keep in mind that what "everybody knows" and the revered "unquestionable" beliefs underlie perpetual war and other personal misery as described above. We certainly cannot logically blame hostility and war on beliefs not held. To understand these directive beliefs and why they culminate in resentment, hostility, and war, we need to examine them and the underlying psychology independently of their influence. Not necessarily an easy task, but one that is required and quite possible if you so desire.

One

Since the success of this effort depends entirely upon communicating exactly WHAT I believe and WHY I believe it, it is certainly prudent to examine the central means of communication: Language. I know of nothing more used, more abused, and less thought about than words, the component parts of language. Oh yes, there is much taught about nouns, verbs, prepositions, infinitives, participles, etc. This is about rules. The principles of language usage that determine its communicative value are rarely mentioned, if at all. There seems to be a near universal belief that words have some mystical indestructible power to communicate which can never be lost nor diminished by manner of usage. Directly relative to this belief is the belief that the meaning of a word, that is, its definition, is determined by agreement and "common usage." The issue poses two fundamental questions: 1. What does it mean to define a word or term? 2. How does the defining of a word or term relate to your thinking, beliefs, and values and the achievement of the ends that you consciously desire? These questions can be answered only by understanding the principles of language and what happens to thinking, beliefs, and values when these principles are ignored.

What is the purpose of language? To communicate? If so, what is required to accomplish this end? Why is there more than one word in a language? Why are there different words in a language? I dare say, most, if not all, would in their own words answer that the many and different words are needed to separate, to differentiate. Why do we need differentiation? Need for what? What then is to be differentiated? And how is it to be differentiated? Ans: Differentiate one entity from another entity or all other entities. Differentiate one relationship from another relationship and differentiate

an entity from a relationship. While we usually talk about defining a subjectively created word, actual definition always connects to something objectively real.

A most popular fallacy is that "one may define his terms anyway he chooses." While original symbolic representation is indeed arbitrary, to fulfill the purpose of communication and/or to communicate truth, certain objective criteria must be met. It all begins, of course, by the invention of language, the connecting of a sound or writing to an entity or a relationship. Then, by definition, i.e. by word arrangements that conform to reality, communication can be achieved. To meet the need of constancy in meaning, a definition is always attached to an objective referent that is not subject to dismissal or alteration by personal preferences. If terms, such as a hamburger, were in one instant held to mean a food product that one may eat, and in the next instant meant a two wheeled conveyance, I dare say there would be much confusion at McDonalds and elsewhere. Yet, when it comes to one's beliefs and philosophical values and one's socioeconomic environment, random "shifting meanings" are commonplace without a thought of the contradiction. Indeed, adamantly defended as the "right" to define anyway one chooses." This attitude and many misconceptions about language are so readily accepted as unquestionable truth, that any challenge is likely to be dismissed without examination and consideration. Nevertheless, since language is the primary means to propagate and promote ideas and beliefs, and since distorted language usage (not conforming to reality) is used to promote destructive fallacies without end, I can think of no issue of greater importance. I shall treat it accordingly.

A word has a dual content: Denotation

and Connotation. The first is constant. The latter is variable. The denotive content denotes, that is, it expresses or implies the existence of an entity or a relationship outside of the mind. Its basis is objective. The connotative content is individual valuation, individual emotional response to the entity or relationship denoted by the word. Its basis is subjective. Example: Two individuals hear the term, apple pie. To the individual liking apple pie, the term connotes pleasure. To the individual disliking apple pie, the term connotes displeasure. At another time, the personal preferences of one or both of the individuals may change, then so would the connotation. However, regardless of personal preferences, apple pie is still apple pie as determined by its objective content. Its objective identity does not change.

The simplicity of the illustration above may give the impression that the difference between denotation and connotation is so clear and precise that few, if any, would ever confuse the two. Regrettably, it happens quite often, and in most instances is not as easily detected as implied by the apple pie example. Remember, the basis of the denotation and connotation issue is making a distinction between objective identity and one's subjective personal valuation and emotional response. To put it another way, the goal is to always make a distinction between what is inside of the mind and what is outside. Apple pie is one thing. Philosophy (the beliefs and values by which one lives) is another. In philosophical issues, personal subjective valuation is often confused with objective identity. "Common usage" language is much in evidence of this disruptive and destructive practice.

To repeat for emphasis the base criteria stated above: to retain truth in definition and needed constancy in meaning, an ob-

jective referent is an absolute requirement. An objective referent is an objective thing in nature that cannot be dismissed nor altered by personal preference. It follows that if a word arrangement called a definition corresponds to a fixed and immutable objective referent, any arbitrary change in the word arrangement dismisses correspondence and identity, and therefore is false. Additional objective discovery may warrant a corresponding change in a definition, but to arbitrarily interject "modifiers" destroying correspondence with the actual is a contradiction, a thinking departure from reality into fallacy. Further, if a specific word, or word arrangement, corresponds to a specific objective referent, the same word or word arrangement, the same definition, cannot logically apply to any other referent with different characteristics. Any attempt to do so is to abandon the differentiation purpose and principle of definition. Rather than mentally abstracting via difference and discovering identity, any application of the same definition to different identities is to imply a sameness that does not exist. It is, in effect, a psychological effort to create reality by subjective words, rather than using words to differentiate objective discoveries.

I am certainly aware of satire, play on words, voice inflections that change meaning conveyed, but this is not at issue. The issue is language principles. In a science lab, or even in mundane daily events, no one would tolerate arbitrary and randomly shifting meanings of terms. Imagine the useless chaos of "shifting definitions" and "shifting referents". It would render language useless. Yet, in the social and philosophical area "anyone can define his terms anyway he chooses" is a common refrain and claim without the slightest thought of, or regard for, a real and constant objective

referent to connect the terms to reality and hold the meaning consistent. As such language usage is disconnected from reality, so are the beliefs derived from such thinking and usage. Needless to say, actions taken upon these fallacies will not produce the end result as consciously intended and predicted.

To clarify, and perhaps avoid misunderstanding of what is to follow, a brief glossary of a few central terms set forth now may be of value. Two terms at the center of it all are the terms objective and subjective. Absolute differentiation and clear understanding of these terms is imperative in understanding what is to follow. I use the term, objective, to designate that which exists independently of the mind, and is not altered or influenced by personal preferences, hopes, wishes, dreams, beliefs, or number of believers. Objective means fixed and 100% consistent by virtue of immutable natural laws, i.e., principles. I use the term, subjective, in reference to that which is derived from the mind, and therefore, dependent upon the mind; would not exist except for the mind; which is to say, exists in the mind. That which is subjective is individualistic and infinitely variable. Certainly the mind is a part of objective reality, but to separate mental invention from mental discoveries, differentiating terminology is a necessity.

Although all language is a subjective mental invention, and therefore, abstract in origin, for purposes of differentiation, I use the phrase, abstract term, to denote a relationship and the phrase, concrete term, to denote an entity, an actual objective existent of quantity, of limitation and difference. For instance, a lamp and a table are each an objective existent. Each is an entity. The term, sitting, as in the lamp is sitting on the table, denotes a relationship and can never

denote an entity. Language usage that is contrary to the criteria, objective definitive reference, is the product of subjective feelings, not objective identity. In the final analysis, all that I'm saying is the logically obvious. If a word or arrangement of words is not fixed upon and tied to something objective outside of the mind, it is attached only to the subjective mind and personal preference of each user. It is an implicit declaration of no requirement to connect language to objective reality. Such language usage is in contradiction of its declared purpose. Its "definitions" are limitless, infinitely variable in time and circumstance as determined by the feelings and desires of each individual. This unrestricted fluctuation in "meaning" makes it literally useless as a tool of communication. Worse yet, if this condition is not recognized and understood, language often serves not to communicate, but to provoke a response in accordance with each individual's "definitions". Without a common frame of reference as an anchor, verbal chaos is a certainty without intellectual means to peacefully resolve conflicting differences.

Much has been spoken and written about language influencing thinking and beliefs. Political speeches and Madison Avenue advertising techniques are just a couple of examples of the awareness of and the use of this fact. However, little is said about how language usage actually relates to the formulation and expression of beliefs. There is little notice of the fact that language usage is necessarily the reflection of the beliefs held, which may be true, or may be false. If not true, how can beliefs be expressed except by language usage that does not conform to reality, does not adhere to the criteria established above? In other words, such usage is lacking a fixed objective referent and is undefined in defiance

of the absolute criteria needed for communication. Sometimes a term, or group of terms, may well have an objective referent, but the actual objective referent is denied in usage. For instance, the term, society, is a valid term denoting a relationship (proximity as opposed to isolation), but "society" is not valid when posited as an "infinite entity." And what of the term, entity? If it is used in one instance to denote an objective existent such as a car, a house, etc. and in the next used to allegedly denote a subjective idea as in "corporate entity", or "government entity", or "mental entity" of any description, does this make definitive sense? Logically, the same term indicates the same thing; at least basically. Here we have the term, entity, allegedly simultaneously denoting a finite objective thing of physical quantity and an infinite idea which is subjectively created and not physical at all; indeed exists only in the mind. All such language usage leaves a term or group of terms alleged to apply to a referent that does not exist: to a mental invention, a non entity. Thus do we arrive at the situation described above wherein a response is provoked, but actual communication is non existent.

The inescapable truth is that if we are to communicate, we must have a common frame of reference. I can see no other way for that needed common frame of reference to be established and maintained except by the criteria set forth above. If you are to pass judgment as true or false upon this idea and the conclusions to follow, you must first know WHAT the conclusions and beliefs are and WHY I hold them to be true. To do this, you must recognize and understand the references that underlie these conclusions. This is where identity and actual definition come in. I endeavor at all times to strictly adhere to the criteria set forth that you may

define and know what I mean rather than "interpret" and often guess wrongly.

Two

There is a centuries-old ongoing debate as to whether "reason" or "faith", or a combination thereof, is the means to acquire knowledge. It is a pointless argument since it dismisses the actual root issue. The question not addressed is whether in a principled universe there can be two means to acquire knowledge. Since principle itself, i.e., immutable natural law, is the necessity of all knowledge, the proposition of two means to acquire knowledge is in irreconcilable contradiction of the very foundation of all knowledge. Any imagined reconciliation of "reason and faith" is accomplished only by failing to define either term. Without a differentiation via objective criteria, the "meanings" of the terms are left up to the feelings of each believer precluding any resolution of the "reason vs faith" argument.

Nevertheless, let us look briefly at the logical inferences of the "reason and faith" idea. There are those who hold that "faith and reason" are complementary means of gaining knowledge. In these instances, faith is held as the primary and dominant means of acquiring "facts" from which to "reason." Thus is "reason" set as handmaiden to faith. In other words, the base premises and foundation beliefs are a matter of faith. From this point on, "reason" just draws logical conclusions from these base beliefs and are always a reflection of said "faith beliefs." On the other hand, there are those who claim to reject the idea of faith altogether and adamantly contend that "reason" and only "reason" is the means to know. Again, we have the same problem of differentiation and identity. It is one thing to claim that one's thinking and beliefs are by "reason"

and not faith, but it is quite another to demonstrate by presenting a clear differentiation between faith and "reason" that one may distinguish one mental process from the other. If we do not have such objective criteria to illustrate the difference claimed, how are we to know there is a difference between the two mental processes as claimed? Obviously, we do not. In any event, since the term, reason, has been corrupted by non-definitive common usage, there is no single term to express an actual differentiation between the two modes of thought by which one may acquire beliefs. This being the case, let us just examine the principles of knowledge without any misleading labels.

The first question is, what is knowledge?

Ans: Beliefs that conform to objective reality. The ultimate test is in and upon objective reality itself. Fundamentally, if action is taken upon what one believes to be true and the end results are as expected, consistency with reality is evidenced and claimed knowledge is confirmed. The second question is, what is the nature of things and knowledge that is conducive to survival?

I think there shall be no quarrel upon the fact that truth and knowledge are dependent upon the underlying and immutable order of the universe. Were things to lose their character from one instance to the next, one could not predict and act upon prediction in the next second, let alone the next day, the next month, or next year. It is this order, the 100% dependability of objective reality that we literally cannot live without. The operative phrase is 100% dependability, i.e., objective principle. On this principle, must we not also logically assume that knowledge, that is, the acquiring of knowledge is also a matter of principle? Can there be a "counter principle?" Can

there be more than one principled way to acquire knowledge? Or is it just a matter of error thought to be knowledge?

Based on the principle of principle, it follows that the means by which one knows anything is the same principled means by which any and all knowledge held is acquired. In some instances, surface appearance may appear to be the contrary, but follow the process to its ultimate base and you will find that the principle still holds. After we define knowledge, the next question is, knowledge of what? What is there to know? What can be known? What is the absolute radical of all knowledge?

In the universe and knowledge of same, there are only two base elements: Entities and relationships between entities. Everything else is derived from and tied to these root concepts. Before one can logically talk about relationships, one must first know that two or more entities exist. To know that two or more entities exist, one must first know that one entity exists. Therefore, the root question of epistemology is: How does one know AN (one) entity to exist? Certainly, we all know of sensory perception as a primary means to supply information to the brain and mind, but this is just a description of process. It doesn't tell us in itself the principle or principles upon which the process depends.

Knowledge of these principles is paramount in that sensory input, though usually correct, is not 100% reliable; nor does knowledge stop with sensory input. It follows an intricate and endless pattern of integration that must necessarily utilize the same principles. Thus does the question, how do you know AN entity to exist stands as an issue of absolute importance. The answer to the question is: By mentally abstracting it by its DIFFERING SET OF CHAR-

ACTERISTICS. Difference implies limitation. Ergo, there is no such thing as a non-dimensional, i.e., infinite entity. In definitive and non-contradictory language usage, the term, entity, always means a limited, finite physical existent. It may be smaller than an electron or larger than the earth, but never infinite.

The brevity belies the significance of the idea in the short paragraph above. It relates directly and indirectly to literally every belief, every value, and every goal you consciously seek to accomplish. In recognizing principle and mentally separating it from non-principle, it clearly differentiates and clearly presents two choices in modes of thought: A - conscious adherence to the principles of identity as described above (entity identity) and B - abandonment of these principles to an imaginary infinite entity. Since no one is omniscient and infallible, strict adherence to A, the principles of epistemology, does not mean that one's conclusions will be correct 100% of the time. However, abandonment of these principles does mean that one will be wrong 100% of the time in this mode of thought. To fail to make an identity via the principles described above is to conclude upon non-identity (feelings inconsistent with reality) and act upon error.

A term that is frequently tossed about is the term, logic. If understood, logic can be an invaluable mental tool in making identifications, but is not, and does not make identifications in itself. Logic, frequently equated with scientific hypothesis and syllogisms, is an automatic mental action. Logic, i.e., the mental integrator, merely integrates given premises and logically arrives at a logical conclusion. Never does this integrator evaluate the given premises as true or false. This responsibility falls to conscious mind. Every conclusion

is logical in respect of some premise. Its a natural condition. The term, logical, has little definitive meaning unless a specific premise or premises are directly or indirectly identified as reference.

Fundamentally, we are talking about what I call the "if-then" principle of mind as evidenced in formal syllogisms, or in everyday calculations and events. "If A is = to B and B is = to C, then A is = to C. " If it rains, then the ground will be wet. It is raining, then the ground is wet - and so on. Even in subconscious, the if-then principle is always present. Without conscious awareness: "If I depress the brake pedal, then the car will slow and stop." These are easily recognized, understood, and accepted, but what is not so easy to convey is that the if-then principle operates on ALL beliefs; even those held in subconscious that are unknown to conscious mind and sometimes vehemently denied by the holder. For every conclusion and belief, there is a logical if-then link back to its source. For every action, there is an underlying logically directive belief. This is the actual dominant belief even if the actor claims to hold a belief to the contrary. Subjective claims are without limit, but one can act only upon what one believes to be true. Ergo, if there is a conflict between verbal claim and actions, the actions tell the truth of the matter every time.

There is much lip service paid to the idea of thinking in principles. Unfortunately, this worthy admonition is rarely practiced as the confused epistemology which most embrace leaves them failing to make a distinction between principle which is objective and 100% consistent and premise which is a matter of mental invention and choice. Thousands of times each day, each conscious functioning individual uses the principles of epistemology and accomplishes

a wide assortment of tasks. However, few grasp that the mental method that they successfully use to identify entities, know relationships, select means, and achieve a particular goal is a matter of principles and applies 100% of the time. Consequently, when prompted by an emotionally dominant belief, the principles are abandoned and thinking shifts to the never never land of subjective feelings. The principles and objective identity are abandoned with the thinker totally oblivious to the shift and firmly believing that his(her) conclusions are derived from the facts of an objective reality. To make the situation even more difficult to grasp, in social circumstance, the end result is often far removed in time from cause and no mental connection is made between cause and effect. Consequently, the consciously undesirable effect is attributed to an imagined cause while the actual cause is ignored and effectively denied. This means that the same error is repeated over and over again. (As in perpetual war).

Like the term, principle, and the phrase, thinking in principles, the term, objectivity, is frequently heard and recommended as a thinking discipline. Most, if not all, understand objectivity to mean determining what is true, what is as it exists independently of personal preference and feelings. In other words, identify BEFORE presuming to attribute and impose personal values to the distortion of one's view of reality. While all believe they do not allow their feelings to distort their view of reality, the unfortunate truth is that nearly all frequently deny and dismiss logical conclusions of conscious mind in deference to feelings with the feeling that they are not allowing feelings to interfere.

An emotion-based conclusion does not necessarily refer to a situation of crisis or high emotional intensity. It refers to any

conclusion that is contrary to identity and the conclusions of the conscious mind. In these instances, which are many, there is no conscious awareness of the directive emotion at all. It is known to exist by the fact that an emotion is a consequence of a belief and every belief carries a corresponding emotion even if not consciously realized. It is this condition of unknowing default acceptance that is philosophically and psychologically devastating. To understand the actuality and significance of this default acceptance, it is necessary to clearly see the mental process by which you reach conclusions that result in consciously desired ends. In this manner, you may by your own observation and analysis contrast productive thinking with destructive thinking.

Square one: Since the sense of sight is so fast and so efficient in supplying information to the brain, it is easy to fail to grasp the principles of identity that are in action. To get a clear and concise view, let's employ another one of the senses that is not as fast so that we can view the principles in action and in slow motion. Let us mentally enter a dark room filled with objects unknown to you. You move forward and touch an object with the tip of your finger. You observe that the surface of the object is rigid. You now have one bit of information about the object via the sense of touch. You have a perceptual (sensory perception) identity of the object. You then move your finger sideways and discover that the surface of this object is rough. Mind integrates the characteristics rigid and rough and relates the integration to the entity in question. You now have the very base conceptual identity (conceived idea) of the object. You then move around and become disoriented. Again you encounter an object that feels rigid to the touch. Is it the same ob-

ject that you touched before? You move your finger and find that the surface of this object is smooth, not rough. Mind integrates rigid and smooth and creates a conceptual identity of the object.

The conceptual identities are different, so you know that it is not the same object. The entities have been mentally abstracted by their differing sets of characteristics. You may continue this exploration indefinitely. You may find objects that have nine characteristics that are the same, but one different characteristic. The difference establishes a differing set of characteristics allowing the mental abstracting and identification; which in turn provides knowledge of potential or presently existing relationships.

Now let's look at the situation from an eyesight perspective and the other side of the knowledge spectrum. You observe an entity, say a human individual. At a glance, you have enough information to mentally abstract this particular individual from all other things and all other individuals because of their differing sets of characteristics. Suppose for medical reasons, you desire or need more information about this person. You wish to increase your conceptual identity of this creature. Carry it as far as desire and ability allows. You may mentally abstract the heart, heart valves, liver, spleen, kidneys, even down to red and white corpuscles and beyond. In every step of increasing conceptual identity and knowledge of this entity, differentiation is the absolute epistemological requirement. In this instance and in all other instances, the greater the degree of mentally abstracting by difference, the wider the conceptual identity and the greater the degree of knowledge.

Imagined "conceptual identity" as in

"will of the people", or "racial identity" is based on similarity, not differentiation. It is, therefore, not objective identity, but rather subjective mental invention without limit and fails to identify the actual objective existent, human INDIVIDUAL. Since similarity is tantamount to infinity, imagine the latitude of "discovery" if one subscribes to similarity as an element of identity.

Categorizing certainly has its place and is indispensable, but it is not objective identity. Categorizing travels in the direction away from identity. The wider the category, the less cognitive content. What differentia exists in categorical terms is dependent upon choice of what degree of difference one prefers to retain in a subjectively created category. However, as stated above, in no instance does a category constitute objective identity as it does not deal with an actual objective existent as a specific existent. There is no objective correspondent for a category. A category is infinite, and infinity is non-identity. (What is the identity in matter, the ultimate category?) Categorizing is simply a way of organizing knowledge after objective identity. Since similar characteristics indicate similar entities and similar relationships, categorizing is indispensable to survival, but objective identity it isn't. From start to finish categorizing is arbitrary and secondary to objective identity. Since confusing subjectively created infinite category with objective finite discovery and entity existence is commonplace and poses a serious epistemological problem, it may be of much value to explore this situation in further illustrative detail.

Categorizing is the mental grouping of things, entities, or relationships on arbitrarily selected similarities. There is no objective criteria as to what to categorize or how to categorize. Its all a matter of per-

sonal preference as pertains to use value. Is it important? As stated above, indispensable. It is essential to survival. Were it not for categorizing, one would have to examine and re-examine everything at every encounter; an impossible task. Categorizing is a means of organizing and using knowledge, but it is not objective identity. The illusion to the contrary stems from two things: absence of the knowledge of actual objective identity, and the retention of differentia in any given step of categorizing. The first step is the maximum retention of differentia, and the last step is matter, which is absolute infinity and total non identity. (Individual, singular and actual identity - then individuals - man - animal - organism, etc.) To repeat for emphasis: Categorizing is a process of mentally grouping on similarity. The retained differentia is a concession to differences (identity) known prior to categorizing.

By a couple of hypothetical situations, let's illustrate the fact that there is no identity in similarity, and also determine the specific relationship between objective identity via limitation and difference and categorizing on the infinity of similarity.

Suppose that Mr. Smith has a three-year-old son who in turn has a bunch of toy bricks. These toy bricks are the same dimensions of regular house bricks, same reddish brown color, and same rough looking surface, but they are made of rubber. Mr. Smith frequently walks through the room where the toy bricks are. Fantasizing about becoming a world famous soccer player, he playfully kicks the toy bricks against the wall. He does this many times and no harm comes of it. Then, one day, someone who knows of Mr. Smith's diversion decides to play a cruel joke. He removes one of the toy bricks and replaces it with a real masonry one. Shortly thereafter,

Mr. Smith comes strolling through the room kicking the toy bricks just like he has done dozens of times before. At the third brick, he encounters the real one and breaks his foot. The difference is that he did not know about denied identity, and therefore, denied knowledge of the relationship.

Now let's get melodramatic for further emphasis. Suppose you are standing in middle of a blacktop road near a railroad track. A train is going by and the noise from it blanks out all other sounds. You look up and see a thing that you call an automobile coming straight at you at a high rate of speed. With knowledge held, you, by mental reflex, instantaneously evaluate the situation and know that if you don't get out of the way, you will be injured or killed. You quickly jump to the side of the road just as the automobile roars by at 100 miles per hour. Your actions saved your life, but what knowledge prompted the saving action? At this point, most would conclude that they identified the automobile by category and the "categorical identity" saved their life. Is this your conclusion? If so, let's put it to a test.

Let's go back to the road, the track and the automobile. You're standing in middle of the road as before. The train noise is deafening as before. Now we add a pea soup fog so thick you can't see your hand in front of your face. There's an automobile coming right at you at a high rate of speed. You can't hear it because of the train noise and you can't see it because of the fog. Now, how much good does your knowledge of the category, automobile, do you? Freeze frame. Think about it. You still have the same knowledge of the category, automobile, as you did before. DOES IT IDENTIFY? Why not? What happened in the fog that made the difference between life and death? Ans. The sameness and infinity of the

fog prevented objective identity because it prevented the mental abstracting of the automobile by limitation and difference.

Play it back in mental slow motion. See with absolute clarity that one must first mentally abstract an entity by limitation and difference BEFORE one can use any knowledge of that entity as held in the mind as category. Category is always secondary from start to finish. Objective identity precedes categorizing AND objective identity precedes use of knowledge held in category. No exceptions. 100% consistent! Its a matter of principle.

Whether it is a life threatening situation or a simple matter of picking up a concrete block from a stack, objective identity via limitations and difference is always the primary. One may call this primary objective identity automatic, axiomatic, and the given with no further need of thought, but to do so is to deny the base principle of knowledge. If so, this denial and consequent ignorance will be manifested as grievous errors in philosophical beliefs. A principle is a principle. It applies to all aspects of reality, from getting out of the way of a speeding car to determining fact from fiction in philosophy. To deny this principle is to deny reality. It is to psychologically displace the real with mental invention believed to be discovered. The end results are anti-individual and anti-life beliefs and actions, often quite fatal. Denial equals disaster, and due to the prevailing mode of thought, denial is a certainty UNLESS one is consciously aware of THE PRINCIPLES AS PRINCIPLES - and not to be violated under any circumstance.

Three

During and after world wars, civil wars, riots, bombings, and other acts of violence where men, women, and innocent children

are maimed and killed, the question, why, is asked again and again. Since the mind is the holder of motivating beliefs and values and the ultimate director of all action, the mind is the obvious place to look for answers. Yet, the study of the mind is almost non-existent.

Given the central importance of the mind to the life of each and every individual, doesn't it strike you as somewhat strange that study of the mind is not in the curriculum of formal education from kindergarten on, or before? Why is this most important of important subjects so blatantly ignored? Yes, there are licensed psychiatrists and psychologists that are alleged to make a study of the mind and hold knowledge of it, but what is the inference of setting authority over your mind and tacitly excluding you from knowledge of it? Could this be part of the problem rather than a solution to it? No doubt these "authorities" do hold some knowledge of the mind but what is the nature of the study and knowledge? How are you to evaluate claimed knowledge of your mind if you are kept in ignorance of it? Are you to simply accept and blindly react to something that you do not understand? Isn't this a little scary? In reference to these questions, what is the real significance of the existence of licensed psychiatrists and psychologists? Suppose that licensed psychiatrists and psychologist are actually a reflection of a widespread psychological problem. If this is the case, can the end result be anything other than propagating the very cause of the problems they are trying to remedy?

A medical doctor may set a broken bone or even perform a heart transplant. A mechanic may repair your car. A carpenter may build you a house, a plumber plumb it, and an electrician wire it. No one can be knowledgeable and proficient in all

fields that are of personal interest and value. To fulfill one's wants and needs, it is frequently necessary to rely on the knowledge and expertise of another or others. However, the mind, your mind, is a different matter. To place the content of your mind as amenable to external construction, to turn it over to authority, is to abandon responsibility to self and simultaneously throw away your autonomy and individuality. Are you comfortable with this?

The cause of the resistance to examination of the principles of the mind and needed introspection is inherent in the fallacies that lie at the root of most philosophies and dominate thinking. It is the same resistance that disregards and denies the principles of language usage and principles of epistemology. Contrary to popular opinion, the mind is not an unfathomable mystery beyond the understanding of laymen. In fact, the concept, authority, in this field is a deterrent to the understanding of mental processes and psychological derivatives.

First, let's once again find and recognize with clarity the basis for facts, all facts. Literally everyone I know, or know of, verbally agrees that all knowledge is dependent upon the underlying order of the universe, the 100% consistent immutable natural laws. In a word, PRINCIPLES. Unfortunately, although all lay claim to this belief, nearly all belie the claim by contradicting it over and over again. The most obvious contradiction is the belief that an omni-god exists and can alter reality at will. Thus does claimed immutable natural laws become subject to the whim and caprice of an alleged omnipotent being, and the all-important 100% consistency factor goes out the window - and consistency in thinking with it. Unless you can find just cause to conclude otherwise, consciously focus upon the immutable natural

laws and the 100% consistency factor. Hold to it as if your life depends on it. It does.

I know of nothing more unique than the mind. Although the mind is derived from the physical brain, it is not physical in itself, and not subject to quantitative measurement. This, however, does not place it out of range of understanding. Unique though it is, the mind is still part of the universe and must necessarily be governed by specific natural laws, i.e., principles. This means that although mind content (beliefs and values) varies from individual to individual, all minds function by the same principles of operation. Prenatal or post-natal brain damage (or drugs) may affect certain functions, but does not alter the natural principles.

The phenomenon called the mind is so unique that upon cursory examination, it appears as a mass and mess of contradictions that defy untangling. The mind has the capacity to mentally discover and to mentally invent. Alas, it also has the capacity to fail to make a distinction between the two; that is, fail to make a distinction between what is inside of the mind and what is outside. This happens more often and in much greater degree than you might imagine. Worse yet, it appears quite correct to most because the mode of thought involved is unquestionably accepted by nearly all. In conjunction with this is a natural principle of the mind that all but disappears in the process: Volition. Each individual is by nature a volitional entity imbued by natural principle with the freedom of choice. Yet, the mind is highly susceptible to being programmed and controlled by dominant beliefs that proscribe the parameters of thought. This means that choices are made only within the parameters allowed by the dominant beliefs. Knowledge of reality outside of these parameters is emotionally regarded as non-

existent. Much to my sorrow, most go through life not as an independent thinking individual, but as a reactive entity motivated in thought, feelings, and actions by the directives of the dominant beliefs. If this is true, is there an escape from this mind prison? Yes. Its knowledge of the mind. This is the means of controlling your own mind and thinking independently.

As a primary illustration of subconscious response emanating from held beliefs, let's look again at one of the statements above. I, in effect, stated that the failure to make a distinction between what is inside of the mind and what is outside is a common occurrence and generally accepted as the "norm" beyond questioning. What was your mental response to this statement? In all probability, it was casually passed over with no conscious thought or analysis, or of its significance if true. Why? To speak of someone failing to make a distinction between what is inside of the mind and what is outside usually evokes the thought of a person severely mentally deranged and perhaps committed to a mental institution. This reflex emotional picture does not in your mind equate with the "norm" in which I placed the conclusion. Ergo, the statement is emotionally and instantly rejected as false without any examination and effort to ascertain why I made the statement, or what evidence I can offer as proof of it. The idea that the "norm" in thinking accepted by millions is "abnormal" is too far removed from the accepted "norm" to be seriously considered. Nevertheless, the statement is quite true and there is an abundance of evidence to support this conclusion. (The observation above about positing society and a corporation as "entities" are a couple of examples of confusing mental inventions and ideas with objective discoveries.)

Since every thought and action presup-

poses the existence and operation of mind principles, an infinite amount of data is always available for study. As in all scientific study, the ever-present core objective is to accurately relate cause and effect. Fundamentally, I'm talking about tracing effect back to action and action back to motivating beliefs and psychological causes. This is accomplished by identifying the mind principles and causal nature of the principles that determine the final outcome of given premises and beliefs. By using the same mind principles, we can also ascertain how and why specific premises and beliefs are created and accepted. Granted, sometimes the twists and turns of mind functions create a mental circumstance with some beliefs deeply buried and not so easy to detect. However, in general, and in reference to the commonly held beliefs that are the central subject of inquiry, we do not have this problem. They are practically on the surface and highly visible.

I mentioned near the beginning of this book the problem of resistance to any idea that opposes the status quo of what "everybody knows". The psychological resistance of which I speak is not of a conscious variety. It is not like deciding between higher or lower taxes, drug laws or no drug laws, abortion or no abortion. The resistance of which I speak is not consciously known at all. There is no mental viewing of alternatives with a conscious and consciously emotional response to options. If there were, there would be no problem. It is precisely the absence of awareness of an alternative that constitutes the problem. The resistance to awareness of an alternative is quiet, subtle, and nearly absolute. Given this declaration, you may justifiably ask: How then does one know that such a psychological barrier exist? And how does one deal with it if known?

First, let's establish that such a psychological barrier does exist; that emotions, known or unknown, derived from dominant beliefs, denounce and reject what your conscious mind tells you is logical and true. Start with an overview of the general situation of perpetual war and other violent conflicts discussed earlier. Is it your conclusion that this is a natural condition and nothing can be done about it? If so, how does volition fit into this conclusion? Are you saying that volition does not exist and individuals do not have a choice about the matter? If determinism is your answer, this takes us down a different road of necessary discussion as to how you reached such a conclusion in the face of choice to do so. On the other hand, if you believe the situation, i.e., the eternal war problem, can be resolved, why is that millions over hundreds of centuries have failed to find and implement the solution? What I'm getting at is that either perpetual war is a natural and naturally unchanging condition, or that the means to resolve the problem lies undiscovered because of psychological resistance to the knowledge required. If this is the case, would you call this a substantial psychological barrier protecting the violent status quo and sacred ideas? If yes, is such resistance consciously known to the holders and believers that perpetuate the condition by their thoughts and actions? Are they aware of an alternative to war, but refuse to choose it? If so, why?

An individual's beliefs and values are a sum total of all of his (her) life's experiences, and evaluation of these experiences. The evaluations are not always of a conscious design. Many beliefs are held by subconscious association from direct experience or subconscious mental integration of expressed or implied premises. Beliefs subconsciously accepted and held by logical

inference are no less directive beliefs than those accepted by direct declaration and conscious deliberation; indeed, are even more so. What poses the problem is that subconsciously held beliefs are frequently not defined and not known to the holder. They exist only as directive emotions often in direct conflict with conscious observations and conclusions. By mention and illustration of the resistances, I am trying to call your attention to an element that may preclude grasp of observations and conclusions that I present. In the final analysis, it comes down to trusting your conscious mind rather than succumbing to emotional dictates that are contrary to what conscious mind tells you is true. The rationale behind this is that all emotions are a reflection of beliefs held whether acquired consciously or subconsciously. Since a belief may be either true or false, to rely on emotions to make that determination is to dismiss conscious mind and the principles of epistemology. While emotions are the motivator, the movers and shakers of all thought and actions, emotions are not reliable tools of cognition.

Every scientific researcher worthy of the name focuses upon discovery and use of principles, the 100% consistent natural laws that determine action, reaction, cause, and effect. The study of the mind is no different. Grasp of mind principles is the key to understanding. It will not suffice for me to just point them out and you to casually accept if so inclined. This won't work. It is for you to see the principle in operation and to know by your own mind and experience that they are indeed principles upon which you can rely at all times. I can furnish information but, in the final analysis, this is the ultimate do-it-yourself project. It can't be done any other way.

By nature, every individual is a voli-

tional, valuing, goal-seeking entity. Although a goal sought is not always designated as such, goal seeking is an ongoing mental operation of every conscious individual. A goal is simply a desire for a change in a set of circumstances. A goal may be as involved and complex as building and flying a space craft, or as simple as raising a finger. The latter could very well be a consciously desired goal by someone recovering from paralysis of a hand. Goal seeking is mental or physical action. Also, while not always consciously recognized and declared, every action is preceded by a theory. For instance, if you arise and walk to the refrigerator to get a drink of water, this action takes place only after theorizing (subconsciously in this case) that you have the ability to achieve the end desired. By bringing this theorizing to the surface and viewing it in conscious light, we may view the mind principles in action.

The hypothetical or syllogistic form is often used in testing a theory. Although many elements are usually involved, fundamentally it consists of two premises and a conclusion. The first premise sets a propositional condition. The second either confirms or denies the proposed condition. A logical conclusion is drawn in correspondence with either the confirmation or the denial.

I gave an illustration earlier, but importance warrants a repeat for emphasis. Example: Premise 1. If it is raining, the ground is wet. Premise 2. It is raining. Conclusion. Then the ground is wet. Or - Premise 1. If Individual A wishes to live, he must take nourishment. Premise 2. Individual A wishes to live. Conclusion. Then Individual A must take nourishment. If A is equal to B and B is equal to C, then A is equal to C, and so on. The validity of this mental process is dependent upon a specific principle

of the mind and the 100% consistency of the principle.

Focus most strongly upon this "if-then" factor for it is an absolute and working mind principle, i.e., the "logic circuit" involved in all your calculations via conscious mind and in both aspects of subconscious. Literally every belief you hold, consciously or subconsciously is by this means. However, and this is a most critical however, and again I repeat for emphasis, This is the function of the conscious mind and choice. The mental integrator is a natural mental reflex that simply and always produces a logical conclusion from antecedent premises. Since the mental integrator consistently produces a logical conclusion from given premises, it is the ultimate error detector. If a logically inferred conclusion is self contradictory or is in contradiction of some other belief or beliefs held, then beliefs held or at least one of the antecedent premises must be false. Several or all may be false.

Let's test further. Premise 1. If Individual A is flapping his arms, he is flying. Premise 2. Individual A is flapping his arms. Conclusion. He is flying. If you hold the conclusion that Individual A cannot fly by flapping his arms, then you must logically conclude that either this conclusion is false or else the premise that logically led to the contrary conclusion is false. Observe another mind principle evidenced in this mental action: You cannot simultaneously hold something to be true and untrue. You may from time to time change your beliefs, but your mind cannot hold a contradiction within itself. (The net result would be zero.) Whenever something is regarded as true, that which opposes it is necessarily regarded as false, i.e., mentally displaced and regarded as non-existent.

The mind principle of differential reference and mental displacement of the contrary is evidenced in the physical realm as well. A wanderer lost in the desert and dying of thirst "sees" a pool of water. If he "sees" a pool of water, then he cannot see the actual sand that the pool of water displaces. Again, another mind principles emerges: With sufficient provocation by fear and desire, a mind can create alleviating compensation and project that creation upon objective reality and believe that the subjective mental creation is objective discovery. Some have "seen" Jesus or the Virgin Mary. A grieving mother "sees" her dead son. There is much evidence of these happenings, but little understanding of delusional cause.

A much stated belief in Christianity is that an omnipotent god gives man free will. Let's examine this via hypothetical form and see how the belief stands up in the "logic circuit" and how the belief is sustained.

Premise 1. If an omnipotent god exists, then man has free will. Premise 2. An omnipotent god exists. Conclusion. Then man has free will. The problem is, of course, arbitrary declaration absent definition and connection to reality. If we define and then set the proposition in hypothetical form, we arrive at a far different conclusion. Premise 1. If an omnipotent god exists, then the omnipotent god controls all. Premise 2. An omnipotent god exists. Conclusion. Then the omnipotent controls all. Premise 1. If an omnipotent god exists and controls all, then man has no control, no free will. Premise 2. An omnipotent god exists and controls all. Conclusion. Then man has no control, no free will. The seeming escape from definition and the unwanted logical conclusion is simply by ignoring the definition and unwanted logical conclusion. However, the matter does not end here. The mind cannot

hold the self-contradiction. It must either accept the omni-god idea and reject individual volition, or reject the omni-god idea and accept individual volition. While the conscious mind may delude itself, subconsciously, this choice is made. Premise 1. If an omnipotent god exists, then individual volition does not. Premise 2. An omnipotent god exists. Conclusion. Individual and individual volition does not, is an illusion. This subconsciously held conclusion, derived from denial of the principles of knowledge and denial of finite individual as the real, is the dominant belief that is manifest in many forms throughout the prevailing philosophical and socio-economic environment. It will be discussed in much detail later. For now, let's clarify the existence of determinant mind principles.

Three critical and descriptive terms of mind are self (ego, if you prefer), conscious, and subconscious, the latter two already discussed in some measure. There are two aspects of the subconscious. One is highly visible and easy to discern and accept as a principled operation of the mind. The other is no less principle, but obscured and not so easily recognized since it harbors dominant fallacies that psychologically act in their own defense to hide from the conscious mind.

To visualize the primary subconscious, let's hypothetically put it into practice. Suppose you are driving down the road at 60 miles per hour and a car suddenly exits from a side street and stops directly in front of you. What do you do? Quickly apply the brake? Why? When you learned to drive a car, you consciously learned the function of the brake. This knowledge combined with other knowledge and the desire to avoid injury or death all instantly combined to create a mind-physical reflex in correspondence with antecedent knowledge and val-

ues held. This is primary subconscious at work. It is necessary for survival. Time does not allow for re-learning or reevaluation of prior beliefs where circumstance calls for immediate decisions and actions. Even in non-emergency situations, daily you perform hundreds, if not thousands, of tasks without conscious review of all relative knowledge and directive values.

If we put the car situation in the simplistic form of mind functions, we find the mental integrator in action. The mental integrator is a principle of the mind that integrates given premises and infers a logical conclusion consistent with the premises given. In the car instance, let's begin with the value of your life and the knowledge that a severe impact on the body can cause injury or death. In effect, the integrator takes this path: If I wish to live, then I must avoid severe impact of my body. Knowledge of brake function creates: If I wish the car to stop, then I must apply the brake.

The important thing here to see and grasp with confidence is that subconscious directives are very real, not mysterious, and always are a reflection of beliefs held either consciously or subconsciously. If the beliefs integrated are true, they will result in the proper response to produce the desired end result. If the beliefs integrated are false, the end results will not be as consciously preferred and expected.

While everyone uses this principle in many calculation actions, as they must do to survive, when the integrator infers a logical conclusion in conflict with dominant beliefs, the conclusion is oft denied, which is also denial of the integrator as a 100% consistent principle of the mind. To do this is to abandon the greatest safeguard against error that the mind can provide.

In the automobile example, the subcon-

sciously held beliefs are a matter of antecedent and known conscious conclusions. This is not always the case. Many beliefs are created and held by subconscious mental integration without conscious deliberation. The situation of subconsciously creating and holding beliefs is a matter of mind principle and is ever-present from the cradle to the grave. Subconsciously created and subconsciously held beliefs by a human individual is by a mental method very similar to that of animals of the four-legged variety.

If you observe the actions of an animal such as a dog or a horse, you will see that the minds of these animals work very much like that of a human except for the fact that a human being can think in the abstract. By calculating in the abstract, I mean mental operation by which one can know the consequence of an action without taking it, i.e., the mental ability to deal with ideas and abstract representations. For instance, a dog may struggle with a board trying to carry it through a doorway, but can't know if the board will go through the doorway without trying it, by direct experience. Whereas, a human individual may tell just by looking, or certainly can by measurement with a tape measure without moving the board. The knowledge held by a four-legged critter such as a dog comes by three basic elements: Instinct, parental guidance, and experience. The knowledge registers as emotional impressions, but the "if-then" factor is still visible as determined by observing actions and counteractions. If a dog encounters some other animal, say a badger, and comes out on the very painful end of the conflict, this experience will register in the mind and integrate with instinctive values for future reference. Without a conscious determination, the experience results in: If I wish to avoid pain, then I must

avoid the badger. This is belief by causal, or what is seen as causal, association. This same mental element can be found in a human individual in many instances. A humorous one is the superstition of "lucky hat", etc. If the person was wearing a particular hat at the winning of a ball game, it sometimes superstitiously becomes emotionally regarded as the cause, that is, there is an effort to duplicate the previous conditions of which the "lucky hat" was a part. That a person consciously knows better does not automatically eliminate the emotional "associated cause". A car dealer advertises a car with the decoration of a beautiful woman. Many products are promoted by celebrity movie or sports stars. These are but versions of "identity via association." These cons are highly visible, yet enjoy much success in the marketplace. Other than perhaps being induced to buy a product by influences other than its quality, no great harm is done. Other instances are often a great deal more serious. Beliefs by association without conscious deliberation are very real and often constitute very real problems in humans and other animals.

Other similarities of mind functions are highly visible. A dog can be named and learn his name. A dog can mentally abstract existents on the sensory level, categorize and learn commands without conscious effort and without awareness of self as a mortal entity. Whatever the circumstances involving knowledge by the mind, the "if-then" factor is in operation. Where the similarities end, identity begins. An animal's view of the world is restricted by the elements named above. The human ability to calculate in the abstract, to conceive ideas, to communicate via language, to believe without restrictions presents a far different mental and psychological situation.

Most are aware that a child's environ-

ment has much potential for influencing a person's beliefs and values for life. What is not so widely understood is the hows and whys of this situation. Recall that the mind works by differential reference. What one knows to be true acts as a defense against accepting fallacy that opposes known truth. What of the mind of a child that holds little knowledge and little defense against whatever fallacy may be heard or taught? When this is combined with the physical and psychological dependence of a child, the door is wide open for dominant beliefs and influences to be realized in every type of behavior imaginable.

It is not just a matter of conscious teachings, but the logical inference and subliminal directives that literally direct all the thinking and actions of the individual for their entire life. A child does not need to be told directly that he is "evil"; nor does he (she) require that "evil" be defined. It is simply emotionally attached to things and thoughts. If a thing done or not done is labeled as "evil", the child by association and conscious or subconscious mental integration evaluates self by his relationship to the designated "evil". A child does not need to be told directly that persons or a particular race or nationality are "inferior". He may hold such a belief and opinion from the subconscious integration of a passing remark or gesture. If by the conversation of his parents, a child concludes that intelligence is much valued, intelligence (though undefined like "evil") becomes a measure of self. If said parents give the impression that tying a shoelace is a mark of intelligence, and if the child is unable to tie a shoelace, it creates a negative impression of self. There is literally no limit to such incidents in a child's, or an adult's, life. In fact, undefined, emotionally held beliefs directing opinion, values, and value judgments often play a

very large part in the view of self and interpersonal relationships on every level.

Subliminal directives and indirect instruction are all the more influential precisely because they are subliminal. There is no conscious awareness of exactly what is being taught, therefore no conscious evaluation and no conscious resistance. Tie a subliminal directive to the self value of a believer and it has more force than a thousand skilled orators arguing against it. A believer will pursue the directive even unto death none the wiser as to what or who is directing the motivating thoughts and consequent actions.

Think for a moment about the world you were born into and in which you now live; an earth mentally chopped up into "nations", "states", "governments", and "collective entities" of nationalities, race, whatever. Have you ever really questioned this? Have you analyzed it and found it all to be based on truth? Have you accepted all the beliefs that underlie this philosophical structure because your conscious mind found them to be true - or because "that's the way things are" and there can be nothing else? Have you considered these underlying directive beliefs and evaluated them in the context of your self value and personal goals? What's going on in your mind and other minds? How does thinking and mode of thought relate to your happiness or absence of it? What one believes to exist, to be true, is their concept of reality and their place in it. These determinations are made by thought. Mode of thought is a critical element in these determinations and decisions. It is of paramount importance to an individual to correctly identify them in order to act upon the real and achieve desired ends. What is involved in the necessary process? Is your thinking consistent with the principles of knowledge?

Let's begin the inquiry by observing a popular but fallacious notion dealing with the mind function of identifying an entity. I dare say that at least 99% of the population would say that they identify by both similarities and differences. Eyesight is a swift and proficient sense and the mind is so proficient at speed integration that it appears that differences and similarities are known simultaneously. This leads to the conclusion that identity is by both difference and similarity. Emotions fit this belief and there is a psychological resistance to accepting that which runs counter to the emotions. As demonstrated earlier in the epistemology chapter, these emotions do not conform to reality. Objective identity is by difference and difference only. If I can demonstrate this fact conclusively, would you accept it as principle and truth even though you still feel that its not true?

Bear in mind that when I speak of emotions influencing thinking and decisions, I am talking not just about the highly visible and obvious such as a murderer's mother believing that he is innocent. The influencing of which I speak is of a quiet and consciously unknown nature. It is actually incorporated in the dominant mode of thought itself, which makes it more difficult to recognize. One knows that it is emotional influence and emotionally held conclusion by observing the conflict with conclusions that your conscious mind tells you are true. The following will suffice as a primary illustration.

If you speak of the similarity of two entities, aren't you saying that you are aware of the two entities? Is it possible to know of the similarity before knowing that each of the entities exist? Forget the speed and efficiency of eyesight for a moment and focus upon principle as indicated by your own logical conclusions. Isn't it objective

fact and principle that to note the similarities of two entities, one must first know that two entities exist? If identification of each entity is a pre-requisite to awareness of similarities, obviously similarity plays no part in objective identity. Does this make sense to you? What this is all about is to discipline thinking by principles and make correct objective identities in all areas of life. At first, emotions resist and it takes a conscious effort to keep thinking in line with the principles of identity. When the truth of identity becomes well set in the mind by thought and experience, then it become a matter of mental reflex with emotions corresponding. Many things that you once considered unquestionable truth, you will now see as obvious fallacy.

To further illustrate this most important point of identity by difference, imagine three large, identical cardboard cartons, each containing a kitchen appliance. The cartons are labeled A, B, and C. The appliances within are a food mixer, an electric cooking range, and a refrigerator. The task is to locate the refrigerator as a description of each appliance is given. Item A is metallic. Item B is metallic. Item C is metallic. Where is the refrigerator? Item A is white. Item B is white. Item C is white. In which carton is the refrigerator? Item A operates on electricity. Item B operates on electricity. Item C operates on electricity. Where is the refrigerator? Item A has no compressor. Item B has no compressor. Item C has a compressor. Which item is the refrigerator?

I trust the point is made that an infinite list of similarities may be offered, but will not aid one iota in mentally abstracting and identifying an entity. Only when a compressor is added to the description of Item C, creating a different set of characteristics, is mentally abstracting and identifying pos-

sible. Identity by difference and only by difference is principle. This elementary, irrefutable, and all-important fact is psychologically dismissed by the idea of similarity as a fundamental of identity. The consequence of this is emotionally regarding a subjectively created, similarity-based category as an actual objective existent, i.e., mentally treating it as a real and causal entity. The category element is combined with other abstract mental inventions resulting in a philosophy of illusory "infinite entities" and "universal values." This philosophy, epistemology, and mode of thought is nearly universally accepted without question. Language usage attests to this regrettable fact. Constitutions, laws, books, speeches, and all elements of the media are saturated with non-identity and contradiction. By most, it is all blandly and blindly accepted without so much as a raised eyebrow. What "everybody knows" is not to be questioned. After all, didn't consensus of opinion make the earth flat?

The test above and any other valid test you can devise shows beyond a shadow of a doubt that objective identity is by difference and difference only. It also demonstrates a very important element of the mind: Emotions are the product of beliefs and conscious confrontation with facts that oppose those beliefs will not instantly dismiss the emotions although the conscious mind concludes that they are false. Which do you trust, your conscious mind or your feelings? The why of and the significance of this principle of identity by objective difference is a matter of life and death, for it is a matter of separating fact from fallacy. One acts upon what one believes to be true. If correct entity identity is not made by the principle of difference, then neither is the actual relationship(s) known and understood.

Awareness of subconscious and subliminal influence is hardly a new discovery. Advertisers and politicians have been playing to this fact for a very long time, but only in a most superficial manner. What is most ironic about this is that the advertisers and politicians are apparently completely oblivious to the subconsciously held beliefs and subliminal influences that direct their own thinking even as they consciously attempt to direct the thinking and choices of others. They are completely unaware that their parameters of thought are confined by the subconscious directives of dominant beliefs.

Let's look at another example of the quiet and subconscious resistance to the status quo and sacred ideas. A few paragraphs above I stated: "... the above recognition of principle and non-principle clearly differentiates and clearly presents two choices in modes of thought: A - conscious adherence to the principles of identity as described above and B - abandonment of these principles to an imaginary infinite entity. Since no one is omniscient and infallible, strict adherence to A, the principles of epistemology, does not mean that one's conclusions will be correct 100% of the time. However, abandonment of these principles does mean that one will be wrong 100% of the time in this mode of thought."

Before any testing, let's look at the claim and evaluate it as a hypothesis. If there are two modes of thought and one mode is certain to produce error, would it be of value to you to know this mode that you may avoid it, and thereby avoid certain error? How much value? Even if the odds are a trillion to one against the claim being true, would its value if true warrant investigation and testing?

Obviously, if true, the value of such knowledge is incalculable. Yet, if I presented this idea to a thousand persons, it is doubtful if even one would grasp the significance of the claim and expend the time and effort to test it. Actually, the idea is very easy to test and confirm as true. First, observe that literally every thing you accomplish every day depends upon mentally abstracting a limited entity by difference. You distinguish your hat from your coat, your auto from another auto, your house from another house, your self from other individuals, by limitation and difference. From the simplest task to the most scientifically complex, literally every identity and accomplishment is irrevocably linked to the principles of epistemology and the fact that identity, that is, knowledge of any aspect of reality, is a matter of differentiation. To be sure, there are many beliefs held of gods, ghosts, disembodied spirits, and phantasmagoria of every "non-description", but no validation is ever forthcoming, nor will there ever be. This also applies to the endless list of "infinite entities" and revered abstracts called people, nation, society, majority, minority, public, ad infinitum. I submit that no one ever has or ever will find an exception to the principles of identity via limitation and difference. So, why the total disregard and de facto denial of such important knowledge? What underlies this absolute resistance, this quiet and subconscious instant rejection without consideration?

The answer is highly visible, indeed, covers the earth. The principles of epistemology denounce as fallacy any and all, expressed or implied, "infinite entity" beliefs and ALL beliefs derived therefrom. At least 99.9% of the world population not only subscribe to some infinite entity belief, their entire view of the world, especially

view of self and self value are totally psychologically dependent upon the infinite entities belief. This has been so throughout all known time. The beliefs and consequent circumstances are so constant and so nearly universal, that these beliefs and conditions register in the mind (conscious and subconscious) as absolute. There is no alternative to an absolute and the mind cannot envision a "counter absolute", even if the beliefs held as absolute are false. Ergo, the principles of epistemology that oppose these totally dominant beliefs cannot exist in the mind of a believer. In such minds, there is no alternative, and, therefore, nothing to consider and investigate. Of course, such believers have no idea of the why of their default rejection of principles; for they have little or no understanding of their mind. The dominant beliefs themselves preclude the examination of the mind - unless one strongly wills it otherwise and makes the effort. Can any single endeavor be more important in an individual's life?

Another major element in influencing thinking is authority. In this concept, fact and fiction become so entangled in so many ways for so long, that they tend to blur together with all "authority" emotionally considered to be fact. As a matter of necessity, we all begin our lives under parental authority. Then comes school and the authority teacher from which we learn. We encounter proficient authorities in many fields further embedding the idea of authority as synonymous with truth. Encompassing all of this is the ever-present authority of "government" and all of the derivative "authorities". Is it any wonder that subordination of the conscious mind to authority is so easily and so casually accepted? Most spend their entire lives, not deciding what to believe, but WHO to believe; indeed, often making a god or goddess of their favorite guru. In

this state of mind, they are easily offended if one disagrees with the opinion of their discovered "superior being". They are emotionally unable to discern the difference between a criticism of a particular belief and a personal attack upon their deity. Thus do they set their beliefs as immune to criticism. They succumb to the revered and "unquestionable". "Authority" is their epistemology, not their own conscious mind.

Colleges and universities crank out experts and authorities at a rapid pace. They are accredited knowledge commensurate with degrees awarded. Sometimes rightly so and we would do well to heed their conclusions and advice in many instances. Other "degreed authorities" raise some very large questions. Although not perfect by any stretch, by and large, knowledge claimed by medical doctors, biologists, engineers, etc., is validated by application producing the intended results. Can we truthfully say the same about claimed knowledge of those holding degrees in theology, sociology, political science, philosophy, and other such subjects? Also, let us not forget the expert economists who play word games with illusory gross national product, ignore subjective value as market principle, and fail to define money and its role in the marketplace. To be rather blunt, other than in the technical areas, the professors and instructors in colleges and universities are unknowingly engaged in trying to standardize error.

No matter. They are all called authorities and few there be who think to challenge the idea of putting theology and the like on an academic parallel with the sciences. Nor does anyone seem to notice that degrees earned in medicine, engineering, and other tech based studies are earned only by to the principles of epistemology, whereas degrees in theology, philosophy, econom-

ics (and others) are "earned" only by the principles of epistemology. Of course, in these institutions of authority, the principles are not recognized as they would rudely disturb the cherished status quo of authority by decree and deception.

In support of all the "authorities by decree" is the unofficial but much revered authority, "consensus of opinion". In a philosophical environment based on "higher powers" and subordination of the individual mind to the alleged higher power, mass opinion wields massive influence on the minds of most individuals. If nearly all hold certain sacred ideas, it follows that much influence rejects out of hand anything that opposes. To grasp the measure of the psychological resistance to the principles of epistemology, let's look at a partial list of what these principles oppose and declare to be fallacy.

"God's" will, life proper to man, the will of the people, the values of society, national interest, for the good of the community, public welfare, majority rule, natural rights, human rights, state's rights, federal rights, minority rights, public welfare, constitutional rights, objective morality, gross national product, family values, America's children, on and on and on. - Psychological saturation. These revered illusions have been around for centuries and all the violence and bloodshed derived from them has induced few to reexamine their premises. There is no doubt that the psychological dependency on these beliefs is near total and it is most unlikely that any argument will persuade many to take a new look. How ironic it is that millions feel that they cannot live without these beliefs, when in fact, the very things that they fear and consciously seek to prevent are the inevitable consequence of these revered fallacies.

Although these beliefs come under a wide variety of labels and claims, psychologically and epistemologically, they are all the same. The common denominators are hard to miss. First, in abandoning the principles of epistemology, the actual identity, human individual, is emotionally dismissed in deference to an expressed or implied "infinite entity". The epistemological and psychological effect is that real human individual is declared non-existent. Certainly, everyone is absolutely certain that they recognize human individual as real, but their thoughts, conclusions, and actions contradict the claim. The "infinite entity", under whatever label and claim, is explicitly or implicitly posited as a superior being to which the deposed and denied individual is subordinated. Real individual goals are now denied as each individual is effectively declared to be the means to a "universal goal". (Which, of course, is actually the goal of each believer hiding from self while seeking to collectivize all under his (her) personal beliefs and preferences.)

Since all ideas of "infinite entities", expressed or implied, are psychologically and epistemologically the same in that they deny identity and subordinate real individual to an expressed or implied omnisuperior-being, for sake of utility, I refer to one or all as the god concept. "God's will", will of the people, and all other such ideas that express or imply an omni-entity of volition and creator of value. The alleged values are consciously or unconsciously believed to exist independently of any human individual creating them. In other words, these alleged values are said to be discovered and objective as opposed to being individually created and subjective. The concept, objective value, is diametrically opposed to the reality that values are subjectively created and attributed by each

individual. No exceptions. There are no objective values or "natural standards" of any type anywhere. How could there be in the reality of human individual and unqualified natural volition?

If you believe that "the ways things are" is derived from unquestionable truth, then you accept the conditions as determined by nature and there is nothing you or anyone can do about it. On the other hand, if you suspect something may be wrong at the core and make the effort to think independently AND trust your own conscious mind, then a critical look at "the way things are" and why they are may culminate in a far different perspective than the one you now hold.

Four

The preceding chapters on the principles of epistemology and the principles of the mind show how the principles of the mind act upon conclusions and beliefs. Conclusions and beliefs established by denial of the principles of epistemology create serious problems. This denial of the principles of knowledge and subsequent mental construction of the god concept (illusory "infinite entity") sets a condition of a mind divided against itself. Since this is a constant condition as long as a believer holds the god concept, the mind division and mental conflict will be evidenced in literally every area and aspect of a believer's life. Since nearly all subscribe to the mind-dividing beliefs, these beliefs underlie the self-contradictory official socio-economic system as well as being evidenced in self conflicts in the most personal of personal individual situations.

That which is discovered outside of the mind is without contradiction. While error is possible and knowledge not always as extensive as one might desire, that which

exists independently of the mind is part of a continuous universe and is without conflict. It follows that beliefs conforming to reality are without conflict. On the other hand, a god concept representing an imagined discovery of an "infinite entity" in objective reality is a different matter. Although the elements of a god concept are the product of a subjective mind and exist only in the mind, since they are believed to be objective discovery, the elements constitute psychological directives of the same intensity as actual discoveries.

A god concept, by definition, is not a concept of individual self, that is, not recognized self. It is necessarily apart from, different from, and therefore contrary to a concept of individual self as seen by a believer. Psychologically, it establishes two sets of conditions in a single mind. In effect, it creates a "dual reality", i.e., two opposing "realities". Whether expressed or implied, declared or denied, the god concept always represents a "universal infinite entity". The "infinite entity" is attributed the human characteristics of volition, valuation, and cause along with omni-superior-being status. The "self values" and the "god concept values" can never meld lest self become the god to the defeat of the psychological purpose of the creating.

By choice, a "dual reality", i.e., contrary premises, are regarded as real. (Although the believer is not consciously aware of what's going on.) At this point, the principles of the mind take over and there is no choice about the outcome of these beliefs. One "reality" or the other will determine the parameters of thought and subsequently determine action. The effects will follow a sequentially logical pattern no less by natural law than gravity. The outcome is no less predictable than is prediction upon any principle.

The primary and highly visible logical inference is the relationship, superior-inferior beings. This is followed by subordination. Thus the first logical directive is to accept and abide by the "god concept values". Since these "god concept values" are inherently opposed to "self values" and reconciliation impossible, the mind tries to go two directions at the same time and is in constant conflict. It is caught between "I must" and "I can't", as well as being manifested in two opposing types of behavior.

In the reality of individual identity, there are no standards by which to judge, value, and evaluate self except as self determines. While one may be discouraged by limited capacity to achieve ends desired, acceptance of the finite and limited is accepting reality and imposes no standard of judgment. It is when mind leaves the finite and presumes to grasp infinity that the trouble begins. Let's look at excerpts from one personal experience that is basically representative of all experiences in the same context. To be sure, individual is reality and individual variations are to be expected, but the common effect from common cause is highly visible and logically undeniable. The representative example is a candid disclosure of the emotional turmoil of an ex-Catholic nun as a child, then as an adult.

"As a child, I was convinced I was going to hell. In the Catholic Church we heard so much about mortal sin I became convinced that I was a bad girl because I couldn't honestly say, I love God."

Note the primary evaluation of self as "bad girl" because she couldn't "love God". Why not? And why was this failure so emotionally devastating to the child? Mind cannot grasp infinity and the child's mind could make no connection to an alleged infinite

being. In all probability, she was looking for a feeling toward "God" like the feeling that she had toward her parents. However, there was no identity to grasp, and the failure to grasp was not attributed to the non-identity factor. She attributed the failure to "evil self". What the child's mind did connect to was the values and judgment of her finite parents. To the child, the parents were the superior and omniscient beings; their conclusions and beliefs were necessarily correct -and if the child could not believe as well, certainly the fault must be the fault of the child. This was the emotional conclusions of the child. This negative self-judgment combined with the implicit threat of rejection by her parents as well as a threat of an eternal hell no doubt was a severe mental torment. "I started to feel pulled in two directions. My church said, Don't question anything; my school said, question everything." The torment took its toll: "I cried for days", she said.

Not a very pretty picture, is it? The cardinal sin of inquiry and the fear and guilt associated with it is a nearly impenetrable barrier to knowledge that reveals such beliefs as a fallacy. Fear dominates and consequent ignorance prevails. Mental torment is the consequence. Confusion, inability to resolve the dilemma, and feelings of guilt from the lack of faith added to the feeling of self-doubt and lack of self-worth. Truth is consistent. There is no mind division in beliefs that are consistent and conform to reality. A mind divided against itself as described in this example is clear evidence of fallacy. Yet, this mind was so dominated by the god concept fallacy that there was no thought of this fact, not as a child, nor later.

However, there was a brief effort to escape and in defiance of faith, conscious mind concluded: "From the beginning, it

was men and women who created God, to meet their needs, to conform to their time, and to reflect their socioeconomic circumstances". In other words, she consciously concluded that "God" is a mental invention. Unfortunately, she didn't trust her conscious mind and still held to the god concept lest she alienate friends and family, and perhaps offend the god that she consciously concluded doesn't exist. Throughout all her struggles, one base tenet of Christianity held total influence and dominance, an influence of self-condemnation:

"We know we are these cruel and murderous beings." She dismissed individual and individual volition, and dominated by the innate evil of man idea and "God" as the redeemer, she remained imprisoned in a confused and backward mind-world: "All religions have been designed to help us touch the God in each other."

After all the mental torment and effort to escape this psychological domination, conscious mind was denied and she still held to the idea of a universal and objective value which she called god and revered as "the good". Self, is of course, the completely "evil". No doubt, she saw wars and other violent conflicts as "evidence" of "man's evil nature" to be redeemed by "touch of the God in each other". The thought never occurred to her that the god concept and subsequent concept of rule is the cause of the violence and "evil" that she witnessed, not the remedy.

From the "highly inspired" to the "uninspired", mind manipulation is the stock and trade of religion. (Albeit, not necessarily consciously). Guilt is a pivotal emotion. Duly note that the child in the illustration felt a very real and painful guilt, not because of some harm she had done to someone, but simply because she couldn't feel what she

thought she "ought" to feel. Religion provides both cause and "cure" of guilt. To teach a child that "man" is evil by nature is to teach the child that he (she) is an "evil being". A feeling of guilt goes with the belief. The teacher then provides a way to absolve the guilt. The ritual may vary from sect to sect, but absolution always entails subordination, confession, and prayer for "forgiveness of sin".

In Catholicism, formal confession to a priest is the preferred ritual. In Protestantism, to be "born again" is the ultimate triumph of "good over evil". The Catholic ritual, although fundamentally the same as the Protestant idea, is lacking in the emotional intensity of the "born again" phenomenon. So, let's look at this "miracle" and see what's really going on.

First, the feeling of guilt is implanted by beliefs that have no connection to objective reality, that is, beliefs whose basis is entirely subjective emotions. The feeling of guilt is not a desirable state of mind and the "guilty" individual values means to alleviate the feeling. The believer follows the instructions to be humble, confess, and pray for forgiveness, and lo and behold, the feeling of guilt disappears. All is forgiven and the "sinner" is joyfully "born again".

The feeling tells only of its own existence. It tells nothing of cause, source, or relationship to reality. This knowledge is found by conscious effort and analysis of the mind. When identity is employed, it is discovered that "divine miracle" has secular roots. If a mind can be manipulated and conditioned to feel guilt by one fallacy, is it any great mystery that the same mind can be reconditioned to dismiss the feeling of guilt by another fallacy?

Unfortunately, most who experience the "miracle" of being "born again" know noth-

ing of the mind and reach a different conclusion. All they know is the feeling of exhilaration as the burden of guilt is lifted. Being well conditioned to accept feelings as fact, they consider the experience as proof of "God" and "God's power to redeem the soul from man's innate evil". Little do they know that instead of "divine intervention" from a far distant heaven, the entire scenario takes place just a few inches above their shoulders. There are many who consciously reject the ideas of formal religion and cannot see themselves in the position described above. However, nearly all accept the same epistemology, the same psychology, and share the same mental state. Although the god in formal religion is denounced as fallacy, within the epistemology and psychology they often subscribe to the surrogate gods, "society", "public", etc., and are no less affected by the "standards" set for them. Who does not judge self as a "success" or "failure" by reference to these "standards"? Very few, I'm sorry to say.

As indicated in the foregoing, the god concept splits the mind into "is" and "ought". The dichotomy is further manifested in two personalities evidencing two sets of values. Of course, the two sets of values are antagonistic to each other and when put into practice sets a physical condition of self against self. Sometimes this is realized in direct self-mutilation or varied acts of direct personal self-destruction. However, the most common method of implementing the self-destructive dichotomy is via an official socioeconomic system.

Relatively few individuals would take gun in hand, go to a neighbor's house, and by threat of injury or death, compel the neighbor to turn over part or all of his (her) material wealth, force a specific code of dress, determine the food and drink the neighbor is allowed to ingest and imbibe,

and in general set guidelines for the neighbor's behavior in all areas of living. Most would consider such acts as outrageous, immoral, and a violation of rights. They would vehemently condemn such behavior as totally unacceptable and insist on laws and punishment to discourage it. They would label the action "unfair", "unjust", and "socially disruptive". They would clearly see that this action would be met with resentment and hostility culminating in violent conflict. They cannot envision themselves acting in this reprehensible manner.

In this circumstance, the focus is upon self and the neighbor as individuals. There is a conscious recognition that the relationship is a relationship of two finite human beings. Cause and effect are immediate and highly visible. There is a conscious recognition of self as cause and conscious sense of personal responsibility tending to preclude the intrusive anti-individual and anti-peace behavior.

Now enters the god concept and the whole epistemology, psychology, and philosophy is reversed. It divides a single individual mind into two diametrically opposed poles: The "self pole" and the "god concept pole" ("ought"). The god concept is set as the dominant pole. The intrusive behavior regarded by the self pole as "unjust", "immoral", and "unacceptable" is now via the god concept pole regarded not only as "fair and just", but as a "moral imperative". In this reversal process, self is disowned, psychologically declared not to exist. The conscious connection between cause and effect is no more. There is no conscious recognition of the relationship as being a relationship between self and another finite human being.

The relationship is now emotionally re-

garded as a relationship of the god concept and subservient subjects. The god concept is now declared to be cause and beneficiary. Conformity to "God's will", "values of society", "national interest" is the directive for and justification of all action. Behavior shunned with disdain and horror by the "human self" is now embraced by the "god self" and carried out via an interconnected political system and centralized coercive force. The actors see only the preferred self-image of the "human self" and make no mental connection to self as cause of the effect via the system. Cause and effect are emotionally attributed to the disowned god-self thereby dismissing the sense of personal responsibility needed for peaceful coexistence. Although a simple and logical trace reveals the truth, believers refuse to see that voluntary support of the coercive system, including voting in a political election, is an act of violence no less than direct physical assault or armed robbery, which is suicidal in base character.

Five

Since the dominant beliefs that underlie the official socio-economic system are in denial of the principles of epistemology, denial of the principles of language is a requirement to psychologically sustain the revered fallacies. This is the purpose and function of word games. Word games are language usage that does not conform to reality. Since the language usage does not conform to reality, what is being said or written is a lie or fallacy. A lie is usually thought of as deliberate deception whereas a fallacy is often believed by the promoters to be true. In either event, the purpose (conscious or subconscious) is to deceive others or self.

As opening observation, on any given day how many times do you hear or read

the term, ought, or, the term, should? What do they mean? Do they connect to objective reality? If so, how? If an individual is to achieve a specific goal, the individual **MUST** apply appropriate means. Obviously, ought is not a scientific term. So, where does the term come from - and where does it come in? Look to the admonition, "ought to obey God's will" to reveal source and meaning of the term, ought. It is simply an expression of personal preference imagined to be a universal value. The idea that anyone can actually disobey nature is, of course, a contradiction. The ought itself indicates the subjective reference for the term. That which is objective is. There is no "ought" involved. "Ought" has no objective support other than subjective personal valuation.

The most damaging word games are those necessary to promote the illusion, confusion, intrusion, contradictions, and self-delusion in the prevailing philosophy of rule. Few seek to look at the philosophy exposed by removing all the non-definitive rhetoric and connecting it to the real. Without these word games, the truth is laid bare and the philosophy loses much of its appeal; indeed, I submit that without these word games, the philosophy of rule would disappear altogether.

Since definition and denotation connect to reality by entity identity, playing word games requires the dismissal of definition, denotation, and entity identity in favor of interpretation, connotation, and non-identity. There are millions upon millions who constantly play these word games as a matter of philosophical course. For the most part, believers actually believe what they are saying. The problem is that they don't know what they are saying. They are simply floating along with emotions and imagining these emotions to be objective reality. They are completely oblivious to the deception

(self and others) and most are bent on staying that way lest the truth disturb preferred self image. As an excellent representative example, let's look at an item from a junior college text book that is alleged to explain the American political system. It asks the question:

"WHAT IS GOVERNMENT"

The text offers this as answer:

"The words 'government', 'politics', 'power', and 'democracy' ought to be clearly defined. The difficulty is that political scientists, philosophers, and kings have never been able to agree entirely on the meanings of these terms."

"Ought?" Notice that the "definition and meaning" of the term, government, is dependent upon subjective agreement. Duly note the inference and significance of the inference: In this thinking, definition is not connected to anything objective and fixed, nor do the believers see any need to do so. "Definition" is totally dependent upon subjective preference and declaration. This means that the "definition" of a term can vary infinitely between individuals and within the individual choice of each. Thus the "meaning" of a term can change a thousand times in the space of a few minutes. How is this idea of definition going to work in practice? Keep in mind, this is the usual thinking and attitude that saturates the social and philosophical environment and is evidenced in word games without end.

The text continues:

"The ancient Greek philosopher Plato and his pupil Aristotle speculated on their meaning, and the process has continued up to the present day. Bearing in mind that no universal or perfect definition exists, we can still discuss the words and arrive at a general concept of what they mean."

No definition exists? General concept?

In continuing confusion, vagueness, and evasion, the text book states:

"Even in a primitive society, some form of government exists. A tribal chief emerges with authority over others and makes decisions, perhaps in consultation with the elders of the tribe. The tribal leader is governing."

"Emerges" - How "emerges?" Did the tribal chief just suddenly rise up out of the sea or ground with unexplained "authority" to govern? What precisely does it mean to govern? In the next paragraph, the author gets very close to the truth, but dances around it with non-definition and more word games:

"Government, then, even in a modern industrial state, can be defined on a simple level as the individuals, institutions, and process that makes rules for society and possesses the power to enforce them."

Thus government is "defined" as individuals (real entities), institutions (abstract mental inventions) and process (mental and physical action) making rules for "society" (abstract) and possessing the power to enforce the rules (offensive physical action). Real individuals are mentally and verbally lumped with abstracts as cause and beneficiary of enforced rules. Getting very close to the truth, but in continuing evasion via an "infinite entity", the text states:

"In short, government makes the rules to decide who gets what of valued things in a society."

Observe the common practice of positing "government" as a causal entity, an "infinite entity." Since government and society are abstracts, not causal or beneficiary entities, this leaves an individual or individuals to fill in as fact where fiction was before. To rewrite in step with reality: "In short, some individual or individuals make rules

to decide who get what of valued things; i.e., to decide whose will will prevail."

Relate this to the "power to enforce" and you're closing in on the meaning of the term, government. Where did "they" get the "power to enforce"? From the "will of the people", of course - another abstract. However, the text inadvertently exposes the truth of the matter:

"A century ago, Boss Tweed, the leader of Tammany Hall, the Democratic party machine in New York City, reportedly expressed a simple, cynical philosophy: 'The way to have power is to take it'."

Cynical or not, this is the truth of the matter. It is actually the "law of the jungle" with intellect used only to "justify" the predatory action. In support of this truth, it is also worthy of note that this textbook says that "Power is the possession of control over others." In other words, it is ownership of others. Thus even after the truth is laid bare, it is ignored and the status quo and supporting word games go on and on.

For all the sidestepping, dance arounds, word games, and confused rhetoric, the term government is easily defined; not by subjective agreement, but by reference to objective reality and the actual entities involved. First, we know that there is no such thing as an infinite entity and that the term, government, necessarily denotes a relationship. The actual entities involved are human individuals. The base options of relationships between individuals are non-initiation of force and non-coercion, or initiation of force and coercion. It makes no difference how many different subjective labels are put upon the situation, the objective fact remains that at the root of it all, these are the only two options. The former is in recognition of the individual as a self-owned entity. The latter is based on the idea

of an individual being the property of an "infinite entity"; which is the "justification" for rule by the individuals who hide behind the abstracts and exercise their will to dominate and control all others.

The subjective and arbitrary labels arbitrarily associated with government such as democracy, socialism, communism, etc. are purely for the purpose of self-delusion. Although form of implementation may vary and some versions start closer to ultimate self-destruction than other versions, the common and identifying objective content of each and every one is initiation of force and coercion. Millions may volunteer for such an anti-social system and play self-deluding word games for the sake of preferred self-image, but all the pretense in the world and "definitions by agreement" will not erase the truth about government, nor prevent the certain violent consequences of initiation of force and coercion.

Fallacies propagated and promoted by word games are easily detected by a constant mental reference to the principles of epistemology and corresponding principles of language usage. After a while, it becomes mental reflex. Unfortunately, most are so psychologically caught up in the fallacies and the word games scene that they have no idea that such references exist. Nevertheless, whenever you hear or see an "infinite entity" posited as a volitional, valuing, causal being, you can safely bet your last peso that a con is going on. In fact, since word games are part and parcel of the prevailing backwards epistemology and confused philosophy of "abstract entities", the con is always going on. Behind every mythical "volitional and valuing abstract" is a real individual bent on imposing his(her) will.

When a politician proposes to "get the country moving again", what does it mean?

Nothing really, but it does have appeal to "patriotism and national pride" and emotionally connects the politician with those he is trying to convince. When a campaigning politician says that he will "create jobs", how is this promise to be translated into action? What do you suppose would happen if one required the politician to explain just exactly how he proposes to create the jobs? Suppose that in his explanation, he is not allowed to posit abstracts as beings. What then would be his answer? How is a job created? There are two ways: Free market or non-market.

Free market method: In addition to providing for his immediate needs, an individual works and produces something of value to another individual. The other individual does the same. A voluntary trade is made. Each, in effect, creates a job for the other on the basis of production and free market supply and demand. Isn't it amazing how rarely that one hears of voluntary trade and mutual exchange for mutual benefit?

Non-market, i.e., political method: A politician does not produce commodity goods or services, and has no production of his(her) own to trade. He (she) "creates jobs" by confiscation and allocation of what others produce. This may be done by distribution of tax dollars, subsidies, grants, regulatory legislation, etc. In all cases, it is the use of initiation of force or coercion favoring some at the expense of others. (If you stole a million dollars and spent it, wouldn't you be increasing demand and "creating jobs" in the area of your spending no less than the area chosen by a politician? Why is it illegal for you to do that which is the paid profession of a politician?)

This truth about market intervention is obscured by the word games placing ab-

stracts as cause and beneficiary. The reality of the individual as cause and beneficiary is buried under all the abstract rhetoric that is common to the prevailing epistemology and philosophy. As horrible as economic intervention is, word games have an even more directive and sinister effect in other areas. Mind manipulation by word games is the mainstay of the prevailing socio-economic system. I am not talking about consciously deliberate superficial and transient effects. I am referring to subconscious mind programming that is a near universal practice embraced and endorsed by nearly all. While the conscious teaching of subservience is bad enough, it is the logically derived subliminal directives that lock in the concepts and carry them to their maximum destructive potential. By reference to mind principles, let's analyze a highly visible and popular belief as representative illustration: The Pledge of Allegiance.

"I pledge allegiance to the flag of the United States of America and the Republic for which it stands, one nation, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all."

What exactly is taught by this pledge? Philosophically and psychologically, what does it mean for a person to pledge allegiance to a flag; not just any flag, but the symbolic representation of the United States? Why allegiance to this flag and this country? Why not Canada, England, Mexico, or all the others? Why swear allegiance at all? What's the purpose? There is no point to the pledge to a specific flag except to segregate. There is no point in segregating unless the U.S. is considered superior to the others. There is no preference in equal valuations. The lesson subliminally taught is that Americans are superior and more valuable than other "national beings." This conclusion is supported by the ever

popular "proud to be an American." Completion of the statement is saying that one would be ashamed to be another nationality.

What core psychological relationship does the pledge express and imply? The denial of self and subservience to the "United States of America" is an open and clear declaration. Via logical inference, the pledger is positioned as property of the "United States." The essence of ownership is control. Ergo, control of the pledger by the "United States" is inherent in the pledge of allegiance. The oft heard phrase, "America's children" and similar utterances are not just a meaningless figure of speech. It states the condition of being regarded as property that nearly all accept with "pride".

Within the pledge and in direct self-contradiction are the "noble sentiments", "liberty and justice for all". Thus is liberty and justice verbally and emotionally equated with servitude. In this thinking, the concept freedom is tied to the concept rule and subliminally culminates in the conclusion that freedom means the "freedom to rule".

What does the pledge mean in terms of translating these dominant beliefs into physical action? Notice that the pledge reveals two mutually exclusive psychological factors within two mutually inclusive tangential psychological factors. The pledge of subservience denies and excludes the individual as the real. In its stead is an "alternative", "group identity"; in this instance, "national identity".

Inclusive of "national identity", via denial of the individual, is loss of the sense of individual responsibility. Also inclusive of "national identity" is the concept, "superior being". Since this is the sustaining premise of each and every "group identity", the in-

herent "superior being" dominance psychology assures perpetual antagonism among all "group identities".

With real individuals left out of the thinking, "group identities" such as American, German, Russian, black, white, men, women, etc., presumes to "identify" on similarity providing unlimited latitude for judgmental purposes. Keep in mind as well that the decision as to enemy or friend is not made by the pledger, but by the "United States" to which the pledger is subservient. Since the United States is an abstract and not an entity, superior or otherwise, what happens to the pledged allegiance? Who receives it? How is it translated into action? What action?

The questions are answered by the underlying psychology and subliminal directives. Independent thinking and sense of individual responsibility are gone. The pledger lives only to serve. Serve whom? Roosevelt as he orders the round up and incarceration of "America's enemies" decided by physical features similar to the "Japanese enemy"? Hitler as he set his sights on conquering the world by the "supremacy of the Aryan nation"? Stalin and company in the endless bloody purges to save the purity of Communism? Or some present day "powerful leader" who seeks self value in domination? Or perhaps just follow the "leader" in blind obedience in a methodical destruction of the socio-economic system? In the final analysis, the whole thing comes down to unquestioning obedience, not to the "infinite entity", United states, but to a finite power-hungry human individual with the will to rule. While few if any individuals would openly and knowingly turn their life over to another individual without qualification, in the pledge and psychology of the pledge, this is precisely what they do. This is the ultimate destination of those who

succumb to word games.

Six

As previously indicated, a god concept is simply the expressed or implied positing of an "infinite entity" as a "superior being" to which the individual is subordinated. Whether it is called "God", "Society", "Majority", "Minority", "Public", "Nation", "Country", whatever, it is epistemologically, philosophically, and psychologically irrelevant. Except for the purpose of self-delusion, it's all the same. Since a god concept is illusion and the individual real, it creates a situation of mind dichotomy as also explained earlier. Since the god concept is the dominant belief, via principles of mind the premise is manifested in every logical derivative. The central and corollary derivative of the god concept is the concept, objective value. The objective value concept expresses or implies that there are universal values that constitute natural standards. This idea of natural standards is not confined to alleged standards of "moral values", but sets the psychological condition that values are objective and constitute natural standards. It is these imagined standards that nearly all accept as objective and use as reference to judge self and others. The dichotomizing illusion plays havoc in many anti-social ways. Some are highly visible. Others are not, but play a key role in nearly every part of every believer's life. Let's briefly examine this by looking at a condensed sampling in the field of formal education.

A subject is selected, study material is taught, and a test is given. The student making the highest grade is directly or indirectly pronounced as highly intelligent and a superior being. All students may aspire to this position, but only one can make it. The inferior being position is not a desir-

able one and those so explicitly or implicitly designated feel denigrated and resent what they see as cause: The "superior being". This is not a comfortable and constructive position for anyone as alienation sets an anti-social condition. It's a no-win situation.

Some repress or suppress the feeling of lowered status and resentment and manage to move on without extensive damage to ego and values. Others closer to the bottom of the "objective value" scale feel helpless and hopeless because they know they have no chance of even coming close to the academic achievement of the "superior being". Neither child nor adult will pursue what is considered to be unattainable. In an ego salvaging psychological twist they denounce the system and cease to care about academic matters. Failure and defiance is the value they now pursue. The end result is not pleasant. It is a loss of unrealized potential. Worse yet, more often than not, many of the "inferior beings" turn to the "power value" and seek self redemption in dominating others - as they have been so thoroughly taught. Combine this value with the "value of money" and you have a large part of the answer as to the cause of bank robberies and other "street crimes". In no way do the conclusions above suggest the individuals in focus are not responsible for their actions. I am merely pointing out the underlying psychology and motivating influences that are inherent in the god concept and the idea of objective value.

The problem illustrated is neither new nor hidden. Teachers, psychologists, counselors and many others are acutely aware of it but, for them, it presents an unresolvable dilemma. They cannot by declaration or command raise the academic ability of the lesser achievers and solve the problem. So, what are they to do

to escape the unwanted psychological effects? Lower the academic standards and cater to the lowest common denominator? They are in a quandary. Every proposal they consider has obvious drawbacks. In the end, they accept the "natural paradox" without a clue that the problem is derived from the contradictions in their thinking and philosophy.

This is but one of the many such circumstances of trying to resolve a problem without identifying it. It is the all-too-familiar situation of trying to resolve a problem within a context wherein the context is the problem. What is the context that poses the problem? You guessed it. The ever popular and much revered myth, objective value. Take any number of individuals in any endeavor, academic or otherwise, and interest and ability will vary from individual to individual in every instance. This is the natural and immutable condition of individuality. Is it inherently antagonistic and anti-social? Or is the actual problem caused by distorted additions and impositions of "natural standards" that deny the natural condition?

It is virtually certain that some individuals will be better in math, science, biology, mechanics, sports, whatever, than others. Some are clearly superior to others in these fields. The question is, how does this get transposed to "superior being" and the problem of relative devaluation of other individuals? Yes, once again, it's the objective value illusion that is the problem and the core of the problem.

Definitively, the terms superior and inferior refer to the objective evaluation of means in respect to a subjectively chosen goal. However, in the god concept, the "goal" is not subjectively but objectively. Focus upon the phrase, subjectively chosen goal, i.e., subjective value, for this is the

denied reality of the situation. It makes no difference if 100% of the population chooses values dependent upon the knowledge of science, etc., the values are still subjectively chosen, not objectively discovered. The knowledge of persons in these specific fields is certainly superior to non-knowledge in respect to relative goals, but how does this constitute "superior being?" Answer. By the illusion that these goals and values are somehow inherent in nature and are an objective standard of measurement.

Value is not intrinsic and inherent in anything. Nothing has value until value is attributed to it by an individual. Value to whom for what purpose? This is the reality of the situation. In light of this fact, how does one propose to rate the abilities of other individuals except in respect to his (her) own personal preference? Ergo, the alleged objective standard of value by which persons are rated as superior or inferior does not exist. The school problem and a whole lot of others are easily traced right back to the objective value myth.

Constructive individual interests and abilities are not antagonistic; indeed, are beneficial complements. Can you envision a world wherein all individuals have exactly the same interests and the same abilities. Even if such a world were possible, would you want it? Would you go to a doctor that knows no more of the body and medicine than you do? Would you get on an airplane whose pilot knows no more about flying than you do? What of the valuation of the person or persons who regularly collect your garbage? Do you not find this service of value? In respect to this particular value, is not the person or persons who collect your garbage much the superior of a politician who produces nothing? Although garbage collectors are usually not high on the list of "superior beings", they provide a ser-

vice that many value in the same manner that they value services in other fields. Values are many and priority rating is merely a subjective exercise, not an objective discovery. It is this natural and individualistic difference that the concept, objective value, denies and believers ignore in their "natural standards of measurement".

In objective value thinking, it is implied that without the "place of honor" goal, school children and others will have no incentive to learn and achieve. This is like saying that a person alone on a desert island will cease to function and will die because there is no competition, no one to defeat, and no one to pat him (her) on the head for his (her) victory. Nonsense. From infancy on, one truth that is well ingrained in every mind is that learning and knowledge is an absolute requirement for survival and achievement of one's goals. The "superior being place of honor" may encourage effort by some (distorted incentive), but, as pointed out above, it also alienates and discourages effort by others.

Failure to measure up to the "objective standards" produces envy, jealousy, and doubts about one's abilities and diminishes the feeling of self worth. This combination of negative influences often results in just giving up with potential unrealized. This psychological condition is by no means confined to the area of formal education. It is inherent in the prevailing epistemology and psychology and is a factor in every area of every believer's life. This is what underlies the idea of the success of one equaling the failure of another. This leads to applauding the failure of others even when such failure of others may well be detrimental to one's own personal self-interest.

The problem is not individual differences in interests and abilities. The prob-

lem is failure to recognize this as a natural complementary circumstance. This failure results in an antagonistic attitude born of the objective value fallacy and the corollary fallacy, superior and inferior beings. From antagonism in elementary school up to and including global warfare, the god-concept-objective-value-superior-inferior-being fallacy is ever-present as perpetual destroyer.

Freedom, peace, and harmony is a valid equation. All claim to want peace, yet nearly all employ means that are certain to cause the exact opposite. Believers equate "freedom" with democracy, the "will of the people". They speak of "national interest" and the "values of society". They think in abstracts, talk in abstracts, and act in the name of abstracts. Real individual is not to be found in their thinking and consequent philosophy. They deal not with reality in their thinking and when reality deals with them in their actions, they are at a loss to understand why peace eludes them. Centuries of perpetual war is a natural judgment upon their beliefs, yet they refuse to re-examine. Lessons hard earned are hardly learned and they remain virtual prisoner and victims of their own imagination and mental inventions. As Pogo so aptly put it for them: "We have met the enemy and they is us".

The earth is mentally chopped up into abstract segments called nations or countries. Nation and "national identity" has been a constant part of the scene for so long that it appears to most as a natural condition not subject to change. This is, of course, a manifestation of the god concept and carries with it all the elements that the god concept expresses and implies. The concept, nation, can be created and sustained only by treating it as a being of superior status. Anything less will not suffice. An expressed

or implied allegiance to any specific nation is an implicit declaration of preference over all others. It is, in effect, a declaration of war. The preference itself indicates that it is held as a higher value. Higher value implies better and superior. Better and superior places it as "proper means" to achieve the "universal purpose", though such "universal purpose" may remain undefined. Thus is every "nation" inherently antagonistic to every other "nation" in that "superior objective values" and will to rule imposing these "superior values" is the "duty" of each "nation". "Summit conferences" and "peace treaties" are a waste of time and paper. The subliminal directives of the god concept takes heed of neither.

Although believers often talk about "nations" going to war and fighting for freedom, no war between "nations" has ever been fought for this purpose. The purpose has always been and still is to decide which "nation" shall rule. Within the confines of "national identity", individual and individual sense of responsibility is obliterated. Exemplified and amplified by and in the military structure, there remains only bipedal robot-like causal units programmed to do the bidding of the god, nation. They await only for the right emotional buttons to be pushed before springing into action to abolish the "ultimate evil" that opposes the "ultimate good" personified in the revered "national identity".

Men, women, children, and babies of other nations are regarded as enemies by virtue of the "evil national identity". They are ruthlessly slaughtered without mercy and without a twinge of conscience, for conscience is the property of the god, nation, and pride is found in the humility of subservient obedience that shrinks from no act of barbarous cruelty for the "good of the country". This may be a most unflattering

conclusion, but it is confirmed a million times over by all of history and contemporary beliefs and current action throughout the world.

The same backwards epistemology, same philosophy, and same psychology that creates "nations" and determines "international relationships" is equally evident in "intranational relationships". "Enemies" are decided and regarded in the same manner and with the same attitude. Instead of wars between "nations", it is hostility between factions, between "group identities" such as regions, districts, states, counties, cities, religious sects, race, gender, and other illusions of "divine abstracts" and "categorical identities."

Seven

The idea of some things and some beliefs being sacred is a part of nearly every belief system; even most of those wherein the believer is quite certain that he holds no such beliefs. The sacred is by definition that which is believed in, accepted and revered, but never questioned. Absence of inquiry assures ignorance of that which is held sacred. Indeed, it is a requirement.

The ultimate significance of this situation is that the mind of a believer is committed to the sacred idea as absolute and unquestionable. This means that any idea that directly or indirectly opposes the sacred belief or beliefs, whatever it or they may be, will be rejected, usually adamantly so. To make matters worse, the sacred idea is quite often held in the subconscious and, although unknown and oft denied by the holder, invariably directs the thinking and beliefs of the holder. The sacred idea becomes, in effect, the "master circuit" controlling all thought and all beliefs and directing all actions. The "master circuit" determines the parameters of thought by

shunting as nonexistent and not possible any idea that threatens it.

To sharpen focus upon this phenomenon, imagine a number crunching computer program in which all nines are converted to sixes, all sixes converted to nines, and all threes are ignored. This is the "master circuit". As long as the numbers fed in contain no nines, sixes, or threes, the conclusion is correct and there is no problem. However, suppose the users of this program are not aware of the master circuit and take as valid all conclusions even those with the 9-6-3 data corrupted? If we assume that this mathematical data is designed to be an accurate abstract representation of some aspect of reality, what happens in an attempted application of conclusions corrupted by the 9-6-3 master circuit factor? Obviously, they will not conform to reality and the end results of the application will not be as consciously intended and expected.

Let's look at a philosophical parallel involving the "master circuit": untouchable sacred idea. Several years ago, a book was written comparing the circuit operations of a computer with the functions of the mind. Among the things the author examined for purpose of illustration was some of the tenets of Christianity. He observed that a central belief of the denomination is the original sin concept. He further observed the doctrine of necessity to suffer in redemption. He noted that if someone is suffering, they are not happy. However, he also noted that since the suffering is for atonement and for the purpose of gaining a desired end, the sufferer must necessarily value the suffering, and therefore, be happy in this suffering. Thus he arrived at the conclusion (and these are his exact words), "They are happy to be unhappy."

He declared the conclusion "absurd" and promptly abandoned the issue. There is nothing wrong with the thinking that led up to this conclusion from the given premises. The problem is in the premises. The self-contradictory conclusion, "happy to be unhappy" is clear warning that one or more antecedent premises are in error, i.e., in contradiction and therefore false. The self-contradictory conclusion, "happy to be unhappy", is logically derived from the self-contradictory premise, volitional self and volitional, omnipotent, and omniscient "God". The dictate of subordination combined with the original sin idea and needed redemption by suffering in atonement necessarily created a dual value system within the mind of the believing individual. Self opposing self is the end result, but a mind locked into the sacred idea is completely oblivious to the warning contradiction. To the author of the book, "God" is absolute, and it is literally "unthinkable" that this belief in which he places so much psychological dependence could be false. The "master circuit" did its job. The sacred idea remained intact in his mind. Via this mind-dividing sacred idea, believers have a love-hate attitude towards war. Their beliefs call for being "happy to be unhappy"; which is to say, they enjoy misery and need misery to enjoy. War fills the bill. To put it quite simply, war goes on because it is much valued by many.

As illustrated, the "master circuit" sacred idea aborts continuity of thought in a continuous and principled universe. The logical conclusions from identity are accepted only when they do not conflict with the sacred idea. Since all sacred ideas are based on false premises and do not conform to reality, logical thought beginning with and depending on these false premises will invariably come in conflict with facts of re-

ality. Since the mind is dominated by the sacred idea, it is the facts that refute it that will be dismissed. In these circumstances, which are many, premises are randomly picked up and dropped in step with the dictates of the "master circuit". Without continuity of thought, there is no mental connection between cause and effect. If the cause is unknown, it is virtually certain that the alleged cause will be attributed to some non-cause in correspondence with the dominant sacred idea. Ergo, error in perpetuity.

Since sacred ideas are not questioned by believers, it is not surprising to find that while they are not questioned, they are not discussed either. If a belief is true, what harm can come from questioning it? Indeed, may not an even better understanding of it be gained by inquiry? Does setting a belief as immune from questioning indicate a fear that the belief may be false? Yes, it does, but the situation also tells of the psychological condition that necessarily accompanies the fear of questioning, the yielding of the conscious mind to the mystical unknown. It's all part of the subservience package. That which is understood by the conscious mind holds no mystery, and exerts no influence to believe beyond one's own conscious mental capacity. To "go beyond" conscious mental capacity, to accept that which is contrary to the conscious mind conclusions, is in the realm of faith. Confidence in one's conscious mind is the exact opposite of faith. Confidence in one's conscious mind is confidence in the principles of epistemology. Faith is the denial of these principles. To put it another way, confidence in the conscious mind is believing because of the facts. Faith is believing in spite of the facts.

In every known historical period, formal religion has played a large part in the

beliefs and lives of most individuals. It still does. Although denomination names, rituals, and ceremonies have often changed over time and vary from group to group, the fundamental that links all together has been and is the same throughout all times and in all places, the belief in an imaginary superior being. The mind thus cut loose from limiting and stabilizing reality is subject to holding any and every belief no matter how self-contradictory and absurd. Indeed, the more absurdity believed, the more dedication shown to the imagined superior beings and the greater the "virtuous faith" by which a religionist is measured by himself and others. We could casually dismiss the whole thing as animistic fears and the attempt to bridge the gap between limited ability and infinite desire, but that would do nothing to aid in understanding exactly what religion is and the implication of such beliefs.

The discovery of many secular causes once thought to be mystical and unknowable does little or nothing to diminish the appeal of formal religion. No amount of scientific evidence will ever dispel a single religious notion for science and religion are of two different mental realms that are inherently opposed. The former is of finite objective identity and the latter of infinity and non-identity. Since science has no part in the making of religious beliefs, it has no logical connection to it and is without avenue to undo. When some opposing scientific facts become well known and are seen as irrefutable even by the most devout believers, beliefs are simply modified to fit the time and circumstances with no loss of faith and fervor. The only place that science may fit into the picture is scientific study of the mind to ascertain the cause of this penchant for mental inventions thought to be discoveries and worshipped as superior beings.

We may gain some insight into the matter by observing psychological cause and effect as related to the pursuit of happiness, i.e., pursuit of a desirable state of mind.

It is easy to imagine those most ancient and inept Homo Sapiens barely conscious of self and goaded by fears both real and imagined. How simple it must have been to imagine causal gods and seek their favor and protection. Certainly believing would go a long way in reducing the stress. Although much advanced in knowledge, including knowledge of many causes, modern believers are motivated by the same emotions. We all seek a desirable state of mind. It's a matter of nature and not an issue. The issue is the means one employs. Most pursue religion in an effort to achieve this goal. They look not to self, but to "divine intervention". What is the end product of the quest by this means? To answer this question, we must examine the matter in terms of mind principles as pertains to cause and effect.

The first and always most obvious psychological relationship between a believer and his god is the superior being - inferior being status. The ramifications of this are extensive. The situation is one of complete mental reversal of reality. The believer creates a god, but sees self as the created, and therefore, subordinate. It is the psychological negation of self and individual per se. The subliminal directive is death. This is a central critical factor that we see evidenced again and again in the thinking and acting of believers as they oscillate between choosing life or death. They are forever engaged in a precarious balancing act to remain alive to promote the death oriented beliefs.

Recall the earlier description of the mental integrator, the "logic circuit" of the

mind. If you have tested the idea presented, I believe that you have found it true that every conclusion and belief is a logical derivative of antecedent conclusions and beliefs whether those conclusions and beliefs are true or false. It follows that a god concept processed by this principle of mind will always produce a corresponding logical conclusion and belief. This means that if we have a mental reversal of the created and creator situation, all derivatives of this premise will likewise be reversed. Certainly, we can immediately see the mental reversal in the de facto denial of real individual as the real in deference to an illusory god. But what is not so immediately evident is that this represents a complete reversal of the principles of epistemology and criteria of thinking. This manifest effect is constant throughout and plays havoc with mental and emotional operations.

There is a most serious corollary problem: "The Lock". Looking once again to the principles of the mind, recall that the mind works by differential reference and cannot hold a contradiction within itself. What one believes to be true and real is held as absolute. Though one may speak of it and seemingly imagine counter belief, the mind cannot accept a "counter absolute". That which opposes belief is consciously or subconsciously regarded as non-existent. Add to this the principle that one must by nature necessarily think and act upon what one conceives to be real and we have a very large problem born of the god concept.

If the "superior being" is believed to be real, to be absolute, then literally every belief, value, and emotion attached to this belief are the dominating elements in the thinking and life of the believer. What we have in this idea of a causal superior being is philosophical absolutism. Note the reversal once again. In reality, individual is the

real and philosophy (values by which one lives) is individualistic and infinitely variable. The superior being idea locks in a specific philosophy (the believer's own) as a universal. In other words, in reality there are fixed and immutable natural laws. Human individual is a part of that reality. Volition is a natural characteristic of the human individual and infinite choices means there are no philosophical absolutes. In the mental reversal via the god concept, the causal superior being, as cause, negates the idea of fixed natural laws while setting the contrary and erroneous idea of fixed philosophical absolutes.

"The Lock" part comes in due to the believer's mentally tying self in subordination to the "superior being". "Superior beings" are to be obeyed, not questioned. If a believer psychologically ties himself to a "superior being", then said believer's whole value system and sense of being is dependent on this belief. Aside from the direct conscious fear of displeasing the "superior being", a believer committed to the "superior being" as absolute cannot envision an existence without the divinity. Ergo, to challenge a believer's belief is to the believer a challenge to his very life. Fear, resentment, hostility, and instant rejection is a foregone conclusion. Any alleged questioning by the believer of their beliefs is merely a self-deluding pretense as such "questioning" is psychologically confined by the parameters of the belief itself. (Yes, one can get beyond this, but unfortunately, its rarely done.)

If a believer's beliefs were confined to himself, it would create no problem for others. However, this is not the nature of the god concept. It is inherently imposing. Bear in mind that a believer knows little or nothing of the mind and its capacity to invent and self-delude; to fail to make a distinc-

tion between mental invention and mental discovery. A believer is absolutely certain that the "superior being" he worships and obeys is real, is an objective existent. He has no idea that the "messages from God" are only his own confused beliefs and equally confused emotions. If a believer believes that the "superior being" is objective and real, then he must act in accordance with what he believes are the values and dictates of the "superior being". This is a matter of the natural law of the mind principle.

It is the "objective value" element that creates havoc. No matter what the obscuring rhetoric and word games of denial, every idea of objective value always culminates in the concept of rule. It is not sufficient that a lone believer believe and keep his values to himself. The very idea of a superior being and objective value means that said values are universal and applicable to all. Certainly, the "god", the "superior being", would be displeased if all did not follow "his" direction. It is just as certain that if a believer wishes to please his "god", it is his "moral duty" to see to it that all obey. A believer cannot be happy, cannot achieve that desirable state of mind, if his "god" is displeased. To please his "god" and thereby achieve his own desired state of mind, he is psychologically obligated to see to it that all conform to his "god's will" by whatever means is required. (Envision the billions of persons in the world committed to the god concept and all that it entails and perpetual war and other atrocities are not so hard to understand.) Keep in mind that the god concept refers not just to the imagined god in formal religion, but to "nation", "society", "public", whatever, that explicitly or implicitly posits a mental invention (an "infinite entity") as a superior being to which the real and finite individual is subordinated. In lit-

erally every instance, these mental inventions and mind sets of imagined superior beings are used to psychologically justify oppression.

Eight

Lest my commentary on this issue lead someone to jump to the wrong conclusion, let me set the record straight from the outset. I am not in any way, shape, or form instigating, advocating, or even suggesting the "violent overthrow of government". Namely because it can't be done. Government is an idea and an idea can't be undone with a gun. If peace, harmony, and prosperity is the end desired, the idea, government, is a very bad idea. The purpose here is to displace the fallacy-based idea, government, with the reality-based idea of individualism and freedom. Where the mind goes, the body will follow.

There is such a widely held belief in the absolute necessity of government that it seems that the only issue to be considered is what kind of government; meaning what form of implementation. It is as if government is an objective discovery rather than a subjective mental invention. The idea of government is no less enmeshed in absolutism than the idea of an omni god in formal religion. Indeed, that is how most emotionally regard it. This fact is daily evidenced in the language and attitude of millions as they call on "government" to fulfill their wants and needs. In this mental atmosphere, to raise and discuss the question of government vs non government is nearly impossible. Since the concept, government, is held in most minds as an absolute, they can hold no differentiating reference. If they can envision no alternative, they are without choice. They are mentally locked in and completely unable to grasp an idea that opposes what they hold as absolute.

They may play with words and imagine that they grasp non-government, but they simply yield to the absolutism and delude themselves.

The term anarchism is the word generally believed to denote a non-governmental social existence. However, Webster's alleged common usage definition is non-differentiating and non-defining. It says that "Anarchy is a political theory holding all forms of governmental authority to be unnecessary and undesirable, and advocating a society based on voluntary cooperation and free association of individuals and groups." Then, in confused contradiction, Webster's defines "political" as "... and of or pertaining to government." Thus, the term, anarchy, is implicitly "defined" as a theory of government holding all governmental authority as unnecessary, etc. This is not the worst of it.

Notice that the conscious declaration is voluntary cooperation. Voluntary cooperation is free individuals making free choices. There is not even a suggestion of initiation of force or coercion. So, how does one equate voluntary cooperation, the denotation of the term, anarchy, with violent conflict and chaos? By the denotation declared by conscious mind, one doesn't. It is connotation, the subconscious and emotional valuation of the term, that leaps to the conclusion, violent conflict. Why? In spite of the fact that the term, government, denotes the relationship, initiation of force and coercion, for several psychological purposes, including the purpose of preferred self image, the actual definition of the term government is denied. In spite of the fact that government is, by definition, by logical theory, and verified by all of history, accompanied by violent conflict and chaos, nearly all still believe (feel) that government is the means of peace and order. Given the domi-

nant belief (feeling) that government is the means to peace and order, although false, any verbal designation of non-government is emotionally regarded as the opposite, that is, emotionally evaluated as conflict and disorder regardless of the actual definition and all relevant facts. In other words, while they speak words about voluntary cooperation and freedom, emotionally it is regarded as impossible. With rule held as an absolute, they cannot envision the alternative, individualism and freedom.

This thinking doesn't provide many options, does it? If government the initiation of force and coercion, producing violent conflict and chaos, and the term anarchy connotes to nearly all the initiation of force and violent conflict, where is the word that denotes voluntary cooperation connotes its corollary, peace? Isn't it amazing that no such word exists in the language? Why is this word and a lot of companion words needed to express individualism and freedom missing from the language of "common usage"? The only logical explanation is that most not only believe that no such thing exists, but also believe individualism and freedom cannot exist; in fact, cannot even believe that an idea of freedom can exist. This psychological lock out is derived from the god concept and the logically derived concept of rule as absolute in nature itself. How does one communicate ideas of individualism and freedom when nearly all are mentally directed by dominant beliefs that declare that rule is the absolute and freedom cannot exist?

Thinking from the identity, human individual as a volitional entity that pursues subjective values, is there any doubt that initiation of force or coercion will create a condition of hostility? Is there any doubt that government is the initiation of force and coercion? Is there any doubt that every his-

torical record and contemporary fact bear out the logical conclusion that government is certain to cause hostility, violent conflict, and chaos? The conscious mind says no. Logical theory and centuries of practice support the conclusion without equivocation and with 100% consistency. Yet, in spite of this simple theory and centuries of facts validating it a trillion times over, at least 99.9% of the world population still believe that government is the means to peace and order. This is the power of the sacred idea. This is resistance to the max. This is a condition of perpetual conflict and chaos that will not change unless and until the directive thinking changes. This is the choice that each individual faces.

By denying the principles of epistemology and the principles of language, they manage to hold onto their sacred god concept and perpetuate it and its destructive directives by distorted language usage. Classic example: A phrase one often hears is democracy freedom. However, those uttering the phrase never stop to explain how two imposing their will upon the third constitutes freedom for the victim. Nevertheless, democracy is thought by many to be a "government of freedom and protector of individual rights". In addressing this popular illusion, perhaps it would be of some benefit to backtrack a bit and take a look at the psychological evolution that led up to the idea of "democracy and freedom".

In the days of the "divine right of a king" where a lone monarch's word was law and his every wish a command, no one spoke of freedom and individual rights. No one doubted that the concept, rule, was in practice. To the believers, this was the natural order of things and there could be nothing else. However, the everpresent and ever-busy oppressive might of the "state" is proof enough that psychological subjugation was

never quite complete. Although the concept, divinity, was never questioned, the monarch's connection to it more and more came under suspicion. Somewhere along the line, "earthly divinities" fell from grace and there began talk about freedom and rights that belonged to all. The old way was declared "immoral" and the new idea was heralded as the universal good. While the conscious mind desired and claimed the "morality" of freedom, the subconscious and emotions remained stuck in the old concept, rule. Subconscious was (and is) running the show. After the godhead, king, was banished, another was needed to accommodate the concept, rule, but invisible so as not to disturb self image by contradicting the claimed "morality" of freedom.

The mental groundwork was already laid for the transition. They had long been accustomed to believing mental creations to be objective discovery. In a new system called democracy, government, nation, society, the people, and other abstracts became the new godheads. Each individual became "the chosen" and instead of one monarch, the number of rulers were equal to the number of believers. Thus by way of the maximum number of rulers, each got to exercise their will to power and called it "freedom". Again, the individual was left out of their thinking and social equation.

One of the more popular illusions to come along with democracy after the "divine right of the king" was denounced is the idea of separation of church and state. "Church and State" are fundamentally the same philosophy, and the same psychology derived from the same backward epistemology of "infinite entities". The changing of form and a few arbitrary labels does nothing to disturb the common content of anti-individualism and anti-freedom. The identifying characteristic of religion is the

subordination of the individual to an alleged infinite entity superior being. As stated above, it is definitively immaterial whether the alleged infinite entity superior being is called "God", "State", "Society", whatever. The individual is no less subordinated. This fact may be obscured by arbitrary self-deluding labels and denying rhetoric, but when it comes down to actual definition and reality, State, i.e., government, is no less religion than Protestantism or Catholicism. Subjective arbitrary labels are objectively meaningless. The end result is determined by objective content and objective reality. The end result of subordinating the individual is exactly the same in gods and governments. So, argument about separation of church and state is no more than an exercise in the all-to-familiar emotional conflict of the undefined.

Throughout all of known history, literally every governmental system under any and every label has met the same fate: Failure. None produced and sustained the peace and prosperity promised. Indeed, the end result has been and is the exact opposite. Each and every one has either been taken over by an outside superior force or collapsed within due to declining economic conditions or increasing internal dissention and eventually violent revolution. Current systems, if not already in disarray, are in the same pattern of decline. Still, the ever-faithful pursue. They believe that this time things will be different. They will "control government". They will "limit government", and when these fail, they will "reduce government".

There are those who look upon the burgeoning bureaucracy and ever-increasing "welfare state" and pine for the good old days when the U.S. governmental system was in its infancy; when the rules and regulations were fewer in number and less of-

fensive with more left to individual decision. They propose to wend their way back to that cherished bygone era by the same road that brought them here: Government and politics. I see no indication that they have studied the problem and understand how and why "minimal state" became maximum nightmare of rule. They mention neither a different psychology nor different means. They appear to assume that will and intent alone will bring fruition to their quest to "reduce government".

Just exactly what is it that they propose to control, limit, or reduce? What government? This is the question that they perpetually refuse to definitively answer. Is government a thing of quantity that one may bind in chains to control it? Is it a growing physical something that one may enclose in a container to limit its growth? Is it a fat or some substance that one may render or compress to make it smaller? No, it is none of these things. Government is simply, unequivocally, and initiation of force or coercion and nothing else. To be sure, official government is organized, politicized, centralized, canonized, and revered initiation of force, but it is no less initiation of force and coercion than any unofficial singular act of the same offensive content. So, let us be clear from the outset. When someone seeks to control, limit, or reduce government, what they are clearly saying is that they wish to direct the centralized coercive force to compel all others to conform to their personal values, to act for their personal benefit, i.e., to claim ownership of all other individuals.

Although each governmentalist volunteers for the system of coercion and tacitly agrees to the outcome, each is still resentful and hostile when they are on the receiving end of the compulsion. Will each not attempt to escape the imposition even as

they respond in like kind unto exhausting their personal values they wish to impose? Can anything come of this except escalating incidents of oppression and violent conflict? By what rationale do they expect anything other than what they voluntarily create? It is truly incredible that those who label the idea of non-government as a utopian pipe dream presume to perform the miracle of creating peace by means of war.

To speak of a governmental system is to speak of a specific segment of earth wherein the inhabitants are controlled by a certain person or persons. The segment, always established by physical force, is usually called a country or nation. The primary philosophy is physical dominance. The will to power is an insatiable appetite and those controlling each segment are forever fearful for their "security". Every alliance of two or more segments is seen as a threat. Counter alliances and weapons buildup are necessary precautions that instills fear and insecurity in others. This fuse is always burning, sometimes slowly, sometimes swiftly, but always the psychological condition of escalation is present and operating.

When King George's subjects known as the Colonies estimated that they had sufficient manpower and firepower, they concluded that George's rules and regulations were no longer tolerable. After dispatching "George and Company", they had a most excellent opportunity to set up a community of individualism and freedom. Unfortunately, this did not happen. Minds locked into the concept of rule talked much about individualism and freedom, but were incapable of envisioning and living it. After lopping off the branches of British grown tyranny, they proceeded to build upon the same root. They brought forth a governmental system of representative democ-

racy with a Constitution, division of powers, and all sorts of checks and balances to "limit" their governmental system, to "control" it. A couple of hundred years later, we know just how successful this attempt was. What is not widely known is that the monstrous growth was inevitable, inherent in the system itself.

In conjunction with the "need" to control "evil man", the underlying rationale of the original U.S. government (and all others) is that each individual left to his own non-invasive personal preferences and devices is incapable of doing what is right for himself and others, and most importantly, would most certainly be derelict in doing what is "good for the country". By some mystery, yet to be explained, they concluded that if certain individuals were selected to manage the affairs of all, these selected individuals, by virtue of being selected suddenly took on superior intellectual and "moral powers" not found in the individuals prior to the election. No documents explain this magical transformation and one is left to wonder if the divine spell cast fell a bit short. That the "national interest" and the interest of the elected just happened to coincide did not go unnoticed, but the believers never lost faith in the system.

It is this total and totally blind faith that is at the center of the matter. Few see government as it is, simply as initiation of force and coercion. Rather, they regard and speak of government as an omni god endowed with no fewer divine attributes than the god of formal religion. In formal religion, "God" is the omnipotent force, i.e., omni force and omni being are the same. The transposition of this psychology to the omni force called government is an easy one. This is the sacred idea that dominates the mind of every governmentalist.

Amusing, though tragic, is the idea that the governmental system of the United States could do anything else but expand. The revered "founding fathers" did not set up a few protective rules and regulations and then go home. They set up a system where lawmaking was the occupation of hundreds, then thousands. In pursuit of this occupation, what else could happen except the continual increase in the number of laws and lawyers. Sure, now and then a law or two was repealed. This only temporarily shifted the favoritism from some to others. It did not deter them from their divinely appointed task to more and more bring all under the advisement and control of the "enlightened".

From the outset, the intent was made clear. Nothing was hidden. Official documents stipulated without equivocation that the "government" would regulate trade and commerce, coin and mint money, provide for the "common defense", etc., etc., etc. There is not a single line in the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution, or any governmental document that says that an individual will be left alone as long as he does not impose upon another or others. By commission and omission, all official decrees make clear that human individual is regarded as property of the god called "State". Do you think that the phrase, "America's children" and other such announcements are meaningless? An abstract, an "infinite entity" as a possessive noun? If this does not designate a god and ownership by the god, what does it mean?

So, is it any surprise that the manipulation and control of "State property" is an ongoing and forever escalating process? How did or does anyone conclude otherwise? Oh yes, the Constitution and "constitutional rights". To be quite blunt, the Constitution is a mish mosh of self-contradictory gibber-

ish that says whatever anyone feels it says. Questions of "constitutional rights" are not settled by the conscious mind and intellect, but by emotions, and eventually by the gun. Since "constitutional rights" are a matter of feelings, by what does anyone propose to control and "delimit"?

In spite of all this, I am sure that there are many who still believe that the massive bureaucracy and the millions of strangling regulations may be brought under control and reduced. Don't I wish - but afraid not. As long as the psychology of rule prevails the same actions will follow and that which brought us here will take us further down the same destructive path. To grasp this unpleasant fact, it is necessary to hold focus upon two related and determining facts. As previously stated, government is psychologically regarded as an infallible god, the omni protector and provider. Illusory as the whole idea is, it is much believed and therein lies deadly dependence. As you may have noticed, this dependence is a downward spiral as less dependence on self results in more dependence on "government", which naturally fails, but does not shake the feeling of dependence and the persistent cry, "Government do something for me." Was any politician ever elected who did not yield to this cry and make this promise? Second, all these illusory concepts oppose the real human individual. This means that every governmental action, economic or otherwise, will meet with resistance requiring further control. The god, government, is regarded as infallible. So, every adverse effect is not attributed to coercive intervention, but to other causes. This means that further coercive intervention will be sent as cure only to compound the problem in perpetuity unto collapse.

Every law proposed has its proponents and opponents. Hence the need for the ini-

tiation of force and coercion. Currently, every governmentalist has a list of laws they wish to see made and a list of laws they wish to see repealed. The latter is construed as "reducing government". Always keep in mind that the operational premise of a governmental system is the initiation of force and coercion. Ergo, every instance of law making or law repeal is merely a shift of advantage via "the force".

Can one perhaps argue against a particular proposed offensive legislation and maybe defeat it by argument? Certainly, but on what grounds do you argue it? There is no argument on the grounds of individualism because in the governmental system, the individual doesn't exist. Each is regarded only as a means to an alleged universal purpose. Must you not endorse the idea of collective interest in your arguments and thereby support the very concept that gives rise to all oppression? Although you may stop or retard one oppressive proposal, how do you deal with the underlying directive of external ownership and the inevitable ongoing increase in regulations that is inherent in the idea of gods and governments? If a governmentalist seeks to impose one value upon others, is there any reason to believe that the same governmentalist doesn't desire to impose all of his or her values? Given the number of governmentalist engaged in the insanity of "reciprocal slavery", can you see an end to the impositions?

The ultimate question is why anyone would want a governmental system. Obviously, it has much value to believers, so what is the basis of the valuation? What can an individual do or gain via the governmental system that he can't without it? Without initiation of force and coercion, one can act in any way that does not impose upon another individual. One can produce and deal

with the production by voluntary exchange, or give it away if one so chooses. If these are the options without a governmental system and are not valued whereas the options in the governmental system are, we must logically conclude that value lies not in controlling one's own life and one's own production, but controlling the lives of others. It is controlling the lives of others that requires coercive force and this is its sole value. If we take away the illusory god concept and the accompanying language distortion and insist on identity and language conforming to reality, a believer's purpose and intent is exposed for all to see. Although there are millions that make demands in the name of god, country, community, or other abstracts, I dare say that precious few, if any, would stand up and demand that all cater to their personal preferences. Take away the word games and the hiding place is gone. The individual stands alone, recognized and responsible. It's a whole new ball game.

Nine

The essence of ownership is control. Labels implying otherwise are incidental. So the base question is, How is ownership established? In the jungle, a question of ownership is settled by the existence of superior physical force. At a given time and given place, an animal owns all of the territory that he has the physical capacity to control, including all other animals with less physical ability. In a pack situation, the pack leader is the ultimate owner.

To sharpen focus upon the issue, let us now leave the jungle stage and imagine one individual human being emerging from the sea and finding himself alone upon an island. Of course, the question of ownership does not arise. The totality of personal preference is in one mind and one mind directs

the actions of one body. Then there emerges from the sea a second individual, volitional, i.e., with personal preferences.

In the jungle, the question of ownership is answered by physical force. There is no volition, no choice. Volition adds a dimension: Options. The two individuals can engage in physical combat until one or both are dead. One can establish physical superiority and the other can obey, or he can avoid physical contact if circumstances afford opportunity. That is, if the island is large enough and suited to evasion. If not, we're back to the first two options. Or one individual can choose to obey the other without being intimidated by force. Or they can, by peacefully resolving conflicting personal preferences, exist socially without either initiating force.

Suppose the evasion situation exists. The physically superior individual may claim to own all of the island, but the existence of the other individual opposing his personal preferences belies his words. As in the jungle, he owns only that which he can control, and he cannot control all of the island, or the other individual. So the other individual owns part of the island. At a given time, which part depends upon the actions of the physically superior, but at all times, some part. This situation constitutes shifting ownership.

Neither individual owns all of the island for neither can exercise control over it all. When the physically superior individual attempts to control a different area, he automatically relinquishes objective claim of the area vacated. It may be said that the two individuals own the island collectively. It may be said, but saying does not erase the relationship between ownership and control, and the fact that collective ownership means no ownership. If two individuals are

said to have equal ownership of a given property, disagreement as to action regarding the property results in zero. There is no action, i.e., no control. There is no natural law that says that a particular individual must own a particular property for a specific time. There are many arrangements that may be made to accommodate many situations. However, in the final analysis, ownership and control are synonymous and a single mind is the ultimate director at any given time.

The jungle type existence described above can continue or the physically stronger, being volitional, may decide that the actions he is taking are not in his own best interest. He concludes that he can never really control, i.e., own all of the island and that his time and energy would be of more value if used in gathering food and building shelter. So he stakes out a claim, either physically or mentally, encompassing a territory of dimensions corresponding to his ability to control. Naturally, the other individual then owns the remainder of the island. Such is the birth of the concept, private property, as it is, one step removed from the law of the jungle.

At this point, the private property idea is strictly a one-sided affair as decided by the physically superior. This individual successfully directs his actions and accomplishes much. He builds a shelter and gathers and stores a substantial amount of food. Then one day he thinks of something he would like to have, but this thing is beyond his territory. He has no fear of the other individual, so he sets out to get it. Returning some time later, he finds that his store of food is gone. The other individual has come while he was away and carried it off.

He valued his store of food more highly than the thing he had gone after, so he lost

in the exchange. Yet, he valued both and preferred to have both. The question is, how? Answer? By making an agreement with the other individual which would be conducive to this end. Property lines are defined and rules of conduct are agreed upon to accomplish this goal. Such is the birth of the concept, individual rights. Individual rights - one step removed. Each owns and each controls his own property. They trade and each prospers from this social action. Then one day, there emerges from the sea a third individual. Again the same fundamental options are available, plus a few more. Since it is established that each of the first two individuals agree that value is derived from a social existence based on the concept of individual rights and private property, it might be assumed that these two individuals would combine their physical force, if necessary, to preserve this relationship. Thus they could exclude or include the third individual in respect of mutual personal preferences.

It might be assumed, but volition can negate arbitrary assumption. The third individual could combine his physical strength with either of the first two and take over the property or life of the other. They could accept "majority rule", which is regression to jungle existence. This circles back to the "no ownership" situation with the actual controller and owner hidden behind the abstract, majority. After the "majority rule" decision, the survivors, or "victors", might again talk about individual rights but the words serve only to self-delude.

You might ask, Where did these two individuals each get a right to this property in the first place? Since no one can produce an original deed to Earth, it is often argued that the Earth belongs to all. The question not addressed is that since "all" is an abstract, how is "collective ownership" going

to work in practice. It doesn't because its an illusion. Nevertheless, many subscribe to the illusion and presume to build a social structure upon it. This is where many theories of "natural rights" are usually offered in eternal arguments about what those "natural rights" are. They ignore the individual and ask the wrong questions. The defining question is, How are rights established? They are established by individual choice; a choice to cooperate rather than conquer. I'm quite sure that the idea of rights being left up to individual choice rather than being "inalienable rights" believers, but that's the way it is; an ongoing and ever-present responsibility to choose a course of action compatible with the end consciously desired. This fact doesn't present a problem, but denying it does.

Rights are but means to an end and can be validated or invalidated only in this context. In the preceding illustration, we have assumed the desired end to be social cooperation and peaceful trade. As rights are means to an end, a right refers to action. Since rights refer to actions, the term rights has definitive meaning only in reference to an entity with the capacity to act, i.e., an individual human being. Declarations such as "society's rights vs individual rights", "rights retained by the people", "state's rights", "minority rights", and all the other claimed "abstract rights" are god concept illusions that actually deny the concept, rights. They are posited for the purpose of self delusion and to "justify" might and rule. In an official governmental system where "rights" are a matter of feeling and force, is it any wonder that instead of the concept rights being a means to peacefully resolve conflicting differences, "rights" are the source of conflict. (Yes, reality mentally re-

versed again.)

Ten

Has there ever been two terms that have occupied more thoughts, discussions, writings, and speeches than the concepts of good and evil? Certainly, there is an ongoing debate of the issue in every area of our socio-economic environment. This phenomenon is hardly new. Historical records that go back for centuries show the same general concerns about good and evil. Since these concepts are obviously important to all, wouldn't it be of much value to actually define these terms so that one would know where one stands in respect to the many ideas about good and evil? Let's briefly go back in history and observe Socrates as he sought the answer to the same question that all face today. The term virtue is often used as interchangeable with the term good. Virtue is the term that Socrates uses.

According to Plato, Menon asked Socrates, "What is virtue?" Socrates answered that he didn't know, and furthermore, did not know anyone who did know. So, in turn, Socrates asked Menon, "What do you think virtue is?" Menon named thrift, honesty, kindness, and a few other things. Socrates admonished him not to give him virtue in bits and pieces like change, but the whole. To paraphrase only slightly, Socrates asked, "How do you know that each of these things is virtue unless you know what virtue is in itself?"

Socrates recognized the logical necessity of validating the claim of virtue by reference to the whole, to virtue itself. What he was looking for was a definition of the term virtue, its identity. Socrates and Menon began arguments in search of the meaning of the term virtue. The arguments went on and on without success. Finally, Socrates

admitted failure and concluded that whatever virtue is, it must come to us by "divine dispensation".

About 20 centuries later, G.E. Moore took up the chase in a book entitled, *Principia Ethica*. He sought to understand the term good, which is virtually interchangeable with the term virtue, within the idea of "moral good". Moore quickly concluded that good is indefinable. Indefinable is the same as unknowable. So Moore, in effect, said that he doesn't know what good is. He then offered thousands of words to prove the point. In the end, he concluded that "good" is some quality in things that remains constant. In other words, he wound up at the same dead end as Socrates. What's the problem? Answer: Reality cut off by the god concept.

They assumed that good is something inherent in nature itself; that it is totally objective, and therefore, constant. What it is, they didn't know, but felt it was something "out there". The variable left out of the equation is the actual referent, human individual. Upon this reference, the term good can be easily defined. Seven words of definition will dismiss trillions of words of undefined rhetoric on the subject: Good is the means suited to the purpose. It's as simple as that.

Entities are neither good nor bad. They exist independently of any value judgment. The terms good and bad refer to actions (or reactions). If a large bucket of water is dumped on a small wood fire, is the act good, or is it bad? Same entities. Same action. Same end results. What determines the answer to the question of good or bad? If you want the fire to go out because it is threatening to burn your house down, the act is good. On the other hand, if you want and need the fire to cook food, the act is bad. In the final analysis of down to earth

meaning, the determination of good or bad is by the objective evaluation of means in respect to a subjectively chosen end. You can easily verify this definitive truth by your own observation and experiences. Do you not call good that which is suited to your purpose? Do you not call bad that which is not? Isn't this true of everyone? So, what's the problem? Why so much disagreement on "good and evil"? Obviously, there is a disagreement on means because there is a disagreement about ends desired. What disagreement, and why?

The story and illustration via the Socrates - Menon dialogue of 20 centuries ago may seem far removed from present time and have no bearing on currently held philosophies and the issue of good and evil. To the contrary, it is as relevant today as it was 20 centuries ago, for there has been no change and the same question remains at the center of each individual's philosophical existence. Socrates and Moore (and most others) could not find the answer and definition because they had no objective referent, and therefore, no definitive end by which to determine good or bad. They imagined an omni god and a universal purpose, but the imagined universal purpose has no objective identity. Their reference existed only as a feeling and this was their only means of considering something as good or bad. This condition still exists to a near universal degree. What is the significance of this fact in relation to your life and the values you hold and pursue?

First, notice the god concept that literally dominated Socrates's thinking. Although Socrates's analytical abilities were much in evidence, the parameters of inquiry were limited by the god concept that he held. A conclusion is a reflection of the premises integrated, and no matter how logical and accurate the conclusion in re-

spect to these premises, validation of the premises integrated is a pre-requisite of accurate conclusions. Socrates arrived at the conclusion that any claim of virtue could be validated only by the reference, virtue itself. This conclusion is quite logical and quite true. Socrates clearly realized this and put forth much effort to find the definition of virtue as a basis for judgment of a claim of virtue. He failed to do so. He knew that he failed, but never understood why.

As explained earlier, the god concept psychologically negates the human individual. That which has been psychologically negated does not exist in the mind, and therefore, cannot be referenced. This leaves the good - bad issue in the realm of the god concept. Since the alleged god exists only as a feeling without finite characteristics and objective identity, "god's purpose", i.e., the "objective universal goal" is likewise without definitive identity. Although one may not always be consciously aware of it, the mind principle always makes a connection between ends and means with emotional evaluation as part of the process. Socrates was not consciously thinking of a specific "divine purpose", but definitely felt that it did exist. Although vague, the feeling dominated and controlled his thinking. Naturally, in his mind, his god was totally equated with total "good". Thus he arrived at the inconclusive conclusion that virtue (whatever it is) comes via "divine dispensation".

There is little or no disagreement on the fact that the terms good and bad refer to the evaluation of means in respect to a specific end. However, many disagreements and conflicts arise in a situation where nearly all hold some god concept and the belief in a universal goal. In this circumstance, instead of means being evaluated in respect to an individually subjectively

chosen goal, the emotional evaluation of good or evil is in respect to an imagined universal (objectively existing) goal. This means that the individual is not seen as an individual with personal goals, but rather is regarded as a means to the alleged universal goal. Needless to say, with billions of believers each trying to force everyone else into the role of the means to the "universal goal", violent chaos is a virtual certainty.

The terms morality and immorality are often connected with the good-evil issue in an interchangeable manner. Notice that what a believer calls moral, he also calls good, the "moral good". The concept of morality comes from the infinite entity, universal goal realm of beliefs, which leaves the terms moral and immoral meaning the same thing. It just depends on whom you're talking to. "Moral" is a circumstance wherein the actions of an individual are means suited to the "universal goal". Since there are as many "universal goals" as there are believers, what is "moral" to one believer is "immoral" to another because the individual's actions do not suit his "universal goal". In other words, morality is a myth.

Surely, every believer finds such an idea frighteningly appalling. With beliefs and emotions determined by the god concept and the "evil nature of man", the idea of an individual making decisions on a personal basis is a terrifying prospect. "Everybody knows" that if an individual ("evil man") has no "moral guidance" apart from his "natural evil self", then he is certain to do all sorts of horrible things. This is, of course, exactly backwards. The psychology of the god concept is a prerequisite to "justifying" and carrying out oppressive and destructive atrocities. Does not the Crusades, the Inquisitions, and all of history confirm this? Can you name a genocide or

other atrocity that was not carried out in the name of the "moral good"? To be sure, there is constant disagreement as to what is or is not the "moral good", but in all cases, do not all such arguments rest on the idea of universal values rather than individual personal preferences?

An individual who sees himself as a fallible self-responsible being whose values are personal, not objective mandates, can not reach the psychological state necessary to impose by force those values upon another individual. Acts of aggression and oppression always require the sanction of a "superior being". There is not a known single fact that refutes this argument, yet nearly all still hold to the idea of the "need" for the "universal values" and regard these illusions as the bases for the "good", i.e., morality. Motivated and driven by these confused values, they presume to force all into the "moral mold" and thereby create the very "immoral horrors" that they consciously seek to prevent.

They do not recognize the individual as the real, so are incapable of grasping a society based upon the reality of this identity. If an individual prefers to live in peace and harmony and knows that initiation of force and coercion are means contrary to his purpose, would he not refrain from taking such offensive action? If he knows that the benefits that he enjoys come not only from his own mind, but from the mind of others as well, would he not refrain from trying to have all minds conform to his and lose these benefits? What guidelines of behavior are needed for peace and productivity except the god-free mind of the human individual? (Since the actual individual is psychologically negated by the god concept, there is no single word in the language to represent the individual attitude and actions described above.) Given the mental reversal

of reality by the god concept, it is hardly surprising to find that while the concept of morality is held out as the means of peace and harmony, in logical theory and centuries of practice, it is precisely the idea of objective value and objective morality that "justifies" cruelty and oppression and underlies wars and atrocities that makes one shudder just to describe.

Eleven

An individual's material condition is a matter of economics. Food, shelter, and usually clothing, are things of grave importance to any and all who wish to survive. There are, of course, other wants beyond bare necessities for survival. These too are a matter of economics and involve the same actions or interactions as those required in achieving base survival needs. If an individual lived alone on a desert island where all economic action is totally self-directed and totally self-controlled, understanding one's economic situation is an open and straightforward proposition and easy to understand. Even in a primitive rural setting of several individuals where barter is the means of exchange of goods and services, most transactions are direct, immediate, and visibly linked. In this kind of economic system, it is not at all difficult to see what's going on and to know of supply and demand and how transactions affect one's material condition.

In an economic system involving many millions of individuals and where daily billions of exchanges are mostly indirect by money, the ins and outs of this system and how they affect your economic condition is not so easily grasped. It is literally impossible to directly trace the influence of even one transaction in such a system. Without some principled references firmly held in mind by which to evaluate the underlying

and directive beliefs, premises, and theories that create this system, one may witness effects, oft times adverse, and really have no idea of the cause. Indeed, ill effects are frequently attributed to just about everything except the actual cause.

In the barter system mentioned above, if the exchanges are voluntary, the principle of the market, subjective value, is highly visible. That is, it is a circumstance wherein each individual attributes personal value to a given item of goods or service. The differences in individual valuations between the potential buyer and potential seller are the market activators. This is the free market. Regulation introduces the contrary. This is the end of the free market. It is not that subjective value disappears. Regulation is a circumstance in which the subjective valuations of one or some are imposed by force upon another or others. Of course, this is done with the actuality kept hidden and in the name of abstract cause and abstract beneficiary.

Boom and bust economic cycles are a matter of record. Some bust periods, better known as depressions, have been long, wide, and deep with widespread misery that is always part of the scene. Repetition undeniably reveals that either the cause is unknown or is improperly treated. Some would have us believe that it is just a matter of "normal business cycles". I find it inconceivable that supply and demand on a nationwide scale suddenly are incompatible because of simultaneous miscalculations of suppliers and consumers; or because there is a simultaneous devaluing of materials and labor. Granted, there are no natural guarantees and at any given time a business may fail because of poor judgment, nature caused misfortune, or because new technology and innovation has made a product or service obsolete, but on a na-

tionwide scale affecting nearly every business? Hardly likely. This is a little too much to attribute to coincidence.

It is a principle of nature and a foundation premise of all scientific research that from common cause comes common effect, and vice versa. Bear in mind as we seek that common cause, we are not talking about economic deprivation due to natural calamity. Rather, we are talking about a circumstance in which resources are abundant and labor plentiful, yet fail to combine to fulfill needs and desires. This in itself is a strong indicator that something is wrong at the core of the system. What? Answer. Regulation - the enemy of freedom of choice and voluntary exchange, the enemy of the essence of the market itself. Regulations are always imposed in the name of protection and for the "benefit of all", but the claim is belied by definition and practical application. Regulation (not protection) is basically one individual imposing his will upon another individual via the governmental system. As one after another seek to escape the imposition, or to gain in like manner, competition in the marketplace and voluntary exchange is abandoned to compete for legislative favor and coercive advantage. In so doing, the market is declared inadequate and unwanted. The future is foretold.

The number of present regulations defy counting. Types and methods of implementation are infinite. They travel the interlock with multiple direct and indirect adverse effects; often emerging at great distances and in such form that the cause is not recognized. Recognized or not, regulation has been chosen in negation of the market and this is the disastrous practice now in dominating practice.

Notwithstanding all the obscuring

rhetoric and word games, regulation is simply the introduction of offensive physical force into the market in denial of the personal preferences of the many traders and consumers. In denying personal preference, i.e., subjective value, it is always "justified" by the conceptual illusion, objective value: "for the good of the country", etc. As all the ill effects are observed, the cause is absurdly attributed to the free market - which does not exist because of the intervention. Nor is there a mixed economy as you may have heard claimed. Literally, the availability and cost of every good or service in the system is affected in some manner by regulation. Bear in mind that I'm not talking about the prohibition of theft and fraud. The issue is regulation: One or more persons deciding for other individuals and backing up the decision by offensive force or the threat of it.

Most go along with the idea of regulation because they have been taught and unquestionably believe that it is necessary for "protection" and for a "fair and sound economy". There are so many myths entangled with the "justifications" for intervention, a hundred books would not scratch the surface in covering separate and actual instances of intervention and adverse effects. Let's just examine a few basics as a foundation for understanding the whole.

First, take a look at the context in which regulations are created and implemented. The geographical area called the United States is divided up into 50 states and subdivided again into smaller and smaller political districts. On the national (or state) level, every Senator and every Representative is sworn to act for the benefit of the persons in his or her area. In this atmosphere, where there is much verbal condemnation of "special interest", "special interest" is actually the operational premise

of every piece of legislation. Worse yet, most if not all of these legislators actually believe they are doing "good" and benefiting their constituents. Of course, they don't think of non-constituents and the fact that the singular purpose of regulation is to benefit some at the expense of others. They never seem to grasp that the consequence of their actions eventually comes full circle.

Taxation is certainly one highly visible form of regulation. The potential for disruption is literally unlimited. Yet, most are concerned only when a tax directly affects their economics. For instance, if a tax is placed upon whiskey and beer, those that do not purchase whiskey and beer are not concerned; indeed, may think that such drink is the "devil's brew" and wish to see the users pay dearly and perhaps be discouraged from drinking at all. Does a tax on liquor affect you even if you neither sell nor drink the beverages? If the tax is high enough on liquor, the price becomes prohibitive and legal liquor sales end. This has an economic effect on every person involved in the liquor business, even down to the persons selling fertilizer for the growing of the necessary grain. If regulation instead of economics ends the legal liquor trade, but demand remains, rest assured supply will come even if it is not legal. There now is a cost of apprehending and punishing the offenders.

Assuming that the tax is absorbed by the customer, the money paid in liquor tax cannot simultaneously be spent for something else. If that something else is an item that you purchase, the decline in purchases tends to raise the price of the item as production costs are allocated to a fewer number of the items. Even if the item directly affected is not one that you ordinarily purchase, within the interlock, sooner or later, the effect will be felt on whatever you pur-

chase. The liquor tax simply shifts the allocation of some buying power while consuming other buying power in non-productive legislation and enforcement.

Each individual has limited buying power and must make choices as to how that buying power is allocated. The only way for an individual to increase buying power is by increasing production and trading ability in a free market. There are ways to steal buying power, but stealing is not increase and is anti-free market. An official decree will neither increase buying power nor decrease the cost of production. The correlation of cost of production and price charged as related to buying power of given consumers is completely overlooked by the regulators. Apparently, they believe that natural law, in this case the natural law of economics, will yield to their beliefs and wishes.

Let's look at a simple and theoretical example of classic market intervention. Since the free market is against the law, we are left to envision it in theory to illustrate the adverse effects of initiation of force and coercion. Assume that in a free market situation, milk is generally priced at one dollar per gallon. Some can afford it and some can't. To purchase milk, either those that can't afford it must increase their buying power, or the producers must find a profitable way to lower the price. No matter what their desires might be, they cannot produce milk at a loss for an indefinite length of time. Profit must be maintained for continued production or research and development for better and more economical means of production. There are certain laws of economics dealing with production and sales that cannot be abridged without serious consequences. Indeed, any attempt to oppose these laws will inevitably cause end results exactly opposite of the declared in-

tent.

The kindly disposed Senator Do Good is not aware of this and sets out to help his poor constituents by having the price of milk set at fifty cents per gallon. Getting his bill made into law requires some vote trading. Tariffs and taxes appear in regard to steel, gasoline, wheat, corn, clothing, etc. Also, at fifty cents per gallon, small producers are driven out of business and the large ones can't afford to expand at the non-market, officially set price. So, just as prices decline and demand goes up, production goes down and there is not enough milk to go around. Of course, Senator Do Good can fix this. He gets another bill passed to subsidize milk to get the production up. Follow these actions throughout the economic interlock and you will see that the price of milk forced down by law not only favored the larger producers as it forced smaller competitors out of business, it also set off a price increase chain reaction through the whole economic system. This is in addition to the cost of creating the regulation and enforcing it. Taxes, tariffs, and regulations altering the market raises the price of corn, potatoes, beef, pork, chicken, and literally every item of produce. When the dust settles, Senator Do Good's poor constituents have less buying power for food than they did before he "helped" them. Naturally, they ask for more help.

Enemies of the free market rest their case upon the belief that unfettered competition would lead to business conglomerates driving out all competition leaving the consumer at the mercy of the giants of industry. In other words, they fear a "free market monopoly". First and foremost, mono means one. The one in this instance is the implementors of the governmental intervention that denies the free market and manifests the very monopolistic situation

that the intervention is alleged to prohibit. The milk example is a simple but adequate representation of this fact. In open competition, a business may well grow very large - because of customer satisfaction. Indeed, being large often provides a circumstance for maximum benefit of production material by reducing the cost per item of that which is produced. As for "monopoly", what size is "monopoly"; and how does one gain a monopoly when buying power is limited and is attributed on a priority basis? Whatever the item, its price cannot defy the law of economics that spending cannot exceed buying power. Thus a monopoly must necessarily control all buying power in literally every area of purchase and consumption. This omni power is allocated only to the god called government. Herein lies the much feared monopoly, but in confusion is embraced as the protector against monopoly.

The threat and existence of monopoly and monopolistic enterprises is very real as illustrated above, but it is not of the free market. It is via governmental favoritism. Land grants to open and run railroads, subsidies, bail outs of businesses, the issuance of licenses, franchises coercively granted to selected utility companies, et al, is monopoly in action. You pay the cost of non-competition whether it is a law prohibiting the import of steel, or a medical regulation that dictates who your doctor can be, or what medicine he can prescribe. In these and millions of other instances, the truth emerges that regulation is not protection. It is depriving you of using your own thinking and making your own choices.

The idea of regulation is directly derived from the god concept that psychologically negates the individual and individual choice. The underlying rationale is that you are incapable of selecting your doctor, gro-

cer, carpenter, mechanic, etc. The rationale presumes that on your own you cannot judge for yourself, nor find a knowledgeable individual to trust in making decisions regarding the various economic areas of your life. If you are so incapable and so incapacitated as implied, by what thinking can you or do you judge the character and capabilities of the governmental regulator that is selected for you? The answer is, you don't. You must necessarily accept it on faith in the omnipotent and omniscient god called government. Economic regulation is just part and parcel of the whole scene in which real individual is declared ignorant, stupid, dishonest, and totally dependent upon an omni superior being. Since most buy into the con and go along with the directives, the situation winds up creating the very dependence that is initially assumed. It's just one more instance of the self-fulfilling prophecies of religious ideology.

There are those who favor regulation, but conclude that regulation has gone too far, that some "deregulation" is now in order. They delude themselves. It can't be done. A physical structure put up piece by piece can be taken down piece by piece. Not so of an idea. An idea has no parts that can be separated to create a "lesser idea" of the same idea. It either is manifest or it isn't, and if it is, the consequence of the idea is a constant factor and not subject to arbitrary alteration as pertains to effect. The idea, regulation, is implementation of initiation of force and coercion for the purpose of favoritism. Whenever and however employed, this idea in action always favors some at the expense of others.

A "deregulation" is simply another regulation of favoritism, but with the reverse twist always found in the god concept. Actually, a "deregulation" is a means to centralize wealth. As brief illustration, imagine

ten truck drivers regulated by licenses, taxes, load limits, etc. Now imagine one truck driver deregulated. The removal of restriction gives the one trucker a distinct financial advantage. Follow the actions and reactions and you will find that money is funneled throughout the economic interlock to the deregulated trucker. You can quickly envision the same thing by mentally setting one victim of taxation and the take spread among many; then the one is not taxed while all others are. In the economic interlock, this constitutes a reversal that tends to concentrate the wealth via "deregulation". In other words, "deregulation" is just another one of the many myths found in the gods and governments philosophy.

Twelve

Like an insidious incubus, it enters through every crevice and invades every sanctuary. Once inside, it consumes the sustenance of its victims with such stealth that the impoverished know only of their state and not of its cause. This demon cannot be caged. No defense can limit its destruction. Survival demands that it be totally destroyed. It goes by the name inflation. Of all the intervention ways to destroy markets and an economic system, none hold a candle to inflation for pure means of absolute destruction.

What inflation? In a word, counterfeiting, a fiat increase of the money supply. Cause: An individual or group legally or illegally printing paper currency or issuing bogus coins. Or the Federal Reserve manipulating the money supply by other onerous means. Effect: Devaluation of existing dollars, i.e., redistribution of wealth, consumption of inventory and capital goods without replacement, prohibition of long term planning, general apprehension, confusion, chaos, and market destruction.

All true. Yet, by myth and misconception, inflation is believed by most to be a necessary part of the market and receives support and praise for its "saving quality" from nearly every quarter. Disagreement centers on "too little" or "too much". This is the totality of their excuse for failure. The usual argument "justifying" inflation is that if the money supply does not keep pace with the output of goods, the goods will not be sold and the "economy" will become depressed, businesses will fail, unemployment will increase, etc. After a given increase in the money supply by "monetizing debt", (magically turning a liability into an asset by arbitrary declaration), "fractional banking" (banks lending money they don't have), etc., the amount of money in circulation at any given time is controlled by the Fed buying or selling "debt securities" (the biggest compounding rollover scheme ever devised). The money manipulation is called "stimulating the economy" or "fine tuning".

For obvious and sound reasons, counterfeiting is lawfully forbidden to John Q. Citizen. However, counterfeiting is an official duty of the Federal Reserve System. Herein lies the rub. If a large bucket of water is dumped on a small wood fire, the fire will be extinguished. Regardless of who dumps the bucket of water or how many times it is done, the end result is always the same. I know of no one who has ever challenged this truth. The same cause equals the same effect is principle, the sine qua non of all truth and all knowledge. Yet, monetarists claim that the act of counterfeiting has two different effects which are dependent upon who commits the act.

This is most disturbing. For we either have a flexible and therefore unknowable objective reality, or persons who believe that it is flexible and still knowable. They

believe that they can counterfeit and by governmental decree completely reverse the effects of counterfeiting as would be the effect if the act were committed by John Q. Citizen. Knowing that objective reality is not subject to alteration by subjective wishes and beliefs is of little encouragement. Minds that hold such absurdity as unquestionable truth necessarily derive the beliefs from sacred and revered illusions; a psychological defense of such magnitude that one is not likely to penetrate it. Nevertheless, considering what is at stake, I will try.

In an effort to dispel the illusions that the minds of believers turn inflation the destroyer into inflation the universal benefactor, let us closely and thoroughly examine and analyze market and money. First, at root level, then progressively up to and through the current level where inflation is an everpresent thief.

In a pure barter system of market, there is no money and therefore no possibility of inflation. Undistorted by monetary manipulations, the principles illustrated will serve as references by which to recognize and evaluate elements of the current economic system influenced by an arbitrary and variable money supply.

In any market, supply, demand, personal preferences, and personal valuations are everpresent variables. In a free market (actually, there is no other kind) one voluntarily gives up something he values less for something he values more. It follows that market, i.e., voluntary exchanges, exists and functions only by differences in valuations of the buyer and seller as regards the value attributed to a particular good or service.

The identity of the human individual, observation, and practice establishes that value is subjective, not objective; attrib-

uted, not discovered; non-quantitative, therefore, non-measurable. Every voluntary exchange indicates a difference in valuations and never sets a value on the item exchanged. These are the essence and principle of market. Any concept or theory of economics in conflict with these principles are in conflict with reality. Any attempted applications of such concepts or theories will invariably produce end results exactly opposite of consciously declared intent.

In a barter system, a trader may exchange two bananas for one coconut, three apples for two oranges, a canoe for a hut, and so on. In general, the ratio of supply and demand influences valuations, but at no time is there a fixed value of anything. Most importantly, in a barter system, there is no central determinant that coercively ties all business together. A change in the supply and demand of bananas or coconuts does not necessarily drastically affect the value of apples and oranges. If the banana business fails, the proprietor may find salvation in a flourishing apple enterprise. But, if they are all tied together in some fashion that the failure of one venture tends to bring down all the rest with it, the banana proprietor has no place to go and the extended forecast for all is gloom and doom.

As implied, in a barter system, any theft must be direct and the thief and victim easily identified. Consumption by theft without replacement production, while not approved by most, is visible and can be factored into the economic equation. One does not count a coconut not held nor imagine an apple to exist that has already been eaten. Also, a debt and repayment in kind, or unlike kind per agreement, while always subject to market variables is not subject to external and arbitrary declaration of increase or decrease in value. This means that

if an individual borrows, repayment requires an increase in production or decrease in standard of living. There is no fiat forgiveness of debt.

A primary and exceedingly important fact discerned from a barter system is that money is not a fundamental of market. Money is only a marketing convenience. The logical implication is that the concept, money, defined, understood, and applied in accordance with its identity shows money to be neutral to market. This is not to say that the concept, money, cannot be corrupted and used to destroy the market. Indeed, there is overwhelming evidence of this. Exposing this corruption and the illusions that support it is the task at hand.

What is money? Most, if not all, agree that it is a medium of exchange. Beyond this is the argument that what is or is not money is determined by common usage; and since the term, common usage, is somewhat vague, what is or is not money is likewise uncertain. This confuses bookkeeping with the items being counted. Money is an abstract concept of standardized units and therefore of linear ratios. In other words, money is an abstract concept applicable to indirect exchanges for the purpose of registering individual differences in valuations. In all probability, some physical material has always been used in implementing the idea of money, but the origin of money is the mind, and is inextricably entwined with the reality, subjective value; which necessarily precludes any logical attachment to or dependence upon objective quantity. Gold, silver, copper, paper, etc. are merely means of accounting; a way of physically unitizing for the purpose of record keeping. In fact, given adequate memories and honesty, money units can be held in the mind only and transferred from mind to mind as dollars are now transferred from

hand to hand.

The significance of this fact is that money, being totally abstract, is by origin and character, non causal, i.e., neutral in respect to the market. The unlimited fiat expansion of the money supply is proof in itself of the abstract nature of money. Yet, monetarists would have us believe that they can, by nothing more than an increase in the money supply, cause a creating of goods and thereby improve the "overall economy". I agree that the intervention has an effect, but it is not the effect they claim nor from the cause they imagine.

Where, when, and how the concept of money came into being is not important. Let's assume a market system with a fixed money supply held in varying amounts by the market participants. In this market are the usual supply, demand, and personal valuation factors that participants must take into account in dealing with each other. But, they don't have to worry about all the adversities of a variable money supply subject to the whims of persons who obviously know nothing about the market.

There are some ups and downs, successes and failures, but by and by, most are doing just fine. Wealth is accumulated and provides time and materials for research and development of new items of value or increased efficiency in production in various fields. Here, an increase in efficiency and production tends to bring prices down and there is a beneficial ripple throughout the market system.

A fixed money supply effects and holds a "balance" between money, supply, and demand. The market reflects the choices of the traders. With a fixed money supply and use of the complete supply, if the price of some things go up, others must come down or not sell. It's a matter of elementary arith-

metic and ratio. Limited buying power and consequent priorities informs the traders of their preferences and valuations. An item in demand tells the maker and seller that they made the right decisions. An item not selling well, or not at all, sends the opposite message. One venture fails as others succeed. The alternative is centralized economics (non-market) where all fail.

In this fixed money supply system, the money units travel throughout the system in step with valuations and exchanges of the participants. Each increases or decreases his holding of money units in correspondence with production, personal preferences, and market choices. The value of each unit is determined solely by the variable market factors. The proportional value does not change because counterfeiting and increase is non-existent. Except by direct theft, there is no means of redistribution of wealth via a fixed money supply. All factors converge upon the truth that money is neutral with respect to the market.

Since understanding the role of money in the market is of utmost importance, it behooves us to clarify the relationship between money and market with such definitiveness that there remains no doubt. By reference to this relationship, one may better see the distortions and illusions of the monetarists.

In the days of open slavery, a slave, by threat of punishment or death, was obliged to work and produce. The slave owner then took and consumed whatever he wished of the slave's production. There was no place for money in this relationship and none was used. Goods changed hands, but not by voluntary (market) exchange; rather by coercive force was the producer compelled to give up his production to be consumed by someone else. The point is, and no point

is more important in philosophy or economics, where coercion is, the market isn't. In definition and practice, coercion and market are mutually exclusive. Whether it is a slave owner taking from his slave, a burglar in the night, an armed bandit in daylight, or the Fed creating and circulating counterfeit currency, the act is theft, not market. The only difference between the acts is visibility. "Legal tender" is a constitutional declaration of intent to defraud. Inflation is the ultimate fulfillment.

The base of buying power is exchangeable goods. The total supply is always limited and is distributed in varying amounts among the market participants. Likewise, the total money supply, "corresponding" to the total supply of exchangeable goods is distributed among the market participants. Although the use and movement of the money supply is determined by the infinitely variable choices and valuations of the traders, the unit ratios of money, representing buying power, is fixed by the totality of the money supply. Any increase in the total supply of money necessarily decreases the buying power of each unit. I know of no one who denies that buying power is transferred from the old money to the new in proportion to increase. So, I see no need to elaborate. The critical issue is the alleged justification for increasing the money supply and redistributing the wealth.

As stated earlier, buying power is limited in total and per individual. Limited buying power cannot support unlimited enterprises. Priorities are a foregone conclusion. If a good or service is not selling, it is because the participants in the market choose not to allocate buying power to this item. Unfortunately, monetarists reach a different conclusion. They conclude that the item is not selling because there is not enough money in existence. So, to "stimulate the

economy", in defiance of the market decision, they increase the money supply.

Naturally, the new money provides a means of consuming without the requirement of exchange and replacement. Follow this premise to its final conclusion and we see everything consumed and everyone perishing. The direction is clear. How far we go down this road is dependent upon the whims of the legal monetarists. Not a pleasant thought.

We know that the decision to increase the money supply is motivated by something. What? They give as reasons, "to stimulate the economy", "to fine tune the economy", "to improve the overall economy", to raise "the gross national product" and "increase the national wealth". Perhaps in focusing upon their motivation and seeing the fallacy therein, we may come to understand the perpetual failure of monetary policy. You have heard of the person who could not see the trees for the forest. Could it be that the monetarists cannot see the real market participants for the abstract economy? Are they lost in a world of abstracts; a "mind world" disconnected from the real; a "mind world" exactly opposite the real one? Would this explain their belief in reversing the effects of counterfeiting? Would this explain the belief that consuming (via counterfeiting) precedes and causes increase in goods? Would this explain the belief that diminishing the parts by counterfeiting somehow increases and improves the whole? I believe it does.

Accounting and abstract calculations mentally applied to the real is of much value to an individual in understanding the elements of household or business finance. By numbers, income vs outgo, savings vs debt, assets vs liabilities, can be known and factored into one's personal values and goals.

This method of financial accounting has value only because it is part of the total. The figures mean nothing without reference to other money and goods held by others throughout the market system. Economy is an abstract term denoting the existence of an ongoing economic system comprised of real individual participants. These are the objective elements of the market. To presume to "stimulate the economy", "improve" or treat the "economy" in any way in disregard to each of the real individuals and the effect thereupon is to pursue illusion unto disaster.

Let's look at this a moment in terms of the much revered Gross National Product, which is alleged to be the total output of the "nation" in goods and services in a given time period. This "Gross National Product" is measured in dollars and is expressed and implied to represent value. It is used as an indicator of economic conditions in determining what action to take in regard to the "economy". What is the quality of this reference serving as justification for market intervention via money supply? Is it based on fact, or fallacy? You decide.

If you voluntarily trade a banana for an apple, doesn't this indicate that you value the apple more than the banana whereas the person with whom you make the trade obviously values the banana more than the apple? Now, instead of a banana, you voluntarily trade a dollar for an apple. By action, you show that you value the apple more than the dollar. By action, the other trader shows that he values the dollar more than the apple. The exchange takes place only because of a difference in your valuation and the valuation of the other trader. At no time is it expressed or logically implied that the dollar represents a fixed value. Indeed, as just demonstrated, it represents a subjective difference in valuation

of two individuals in regard to a particular good. So, pray tell, from where or what do the monetarists get the "Gross National Product"? To arrive at a "Gross National Product", they presume to add variable subjective differences and arrive at a fixed objective total of value for all. Pure myth.

To be sure, one may count the number of dollars changing hands, but what knowledge does this yield except a total of dollars in motion? Naturally, the more counterfeiting, the more dollars in motion and the greater the "Gross National Product". What exactly does this total reveal? Answer. Useless history. It tells that Y number of individuals spent X number of dollars during time period Z. It doesn't set a value. It doesn't measure wealth. And it certainly doesn't reveal what the counterfeiting and money manipulation is actually doing to ruin the economic system. The GNP is simply an abstract total arbitrarily allocated to an abstract economy. It is completely cut off from the real and has "meaning" only in a "mind world" of illusions. Monetarists presume to grasp the whole without knowledge of the parts. They claim characteristics in the whole not found in any of the parts. They devise plans to improve the whole by destroying the parts, i.e., they cut down the individual trees to save the collective forest.

A market system is made up of interdependent traders. Though each is free to make independent valuations and exchanges, the interlocking nature of the system means that every action therein has a corresponding ripple effect throughout the entire network. Some actions are positive. Some negative. Some ripples minor and unnoticeable. Some major and devastating. To see the origin and cause of a ripple, it is necessary to find the initial source and determine its character.

In practice, the Fed usually interjects money (counterfeit) into the system by indirect means; by banks, savings and loans, and the like. However, instead of going through all the thieving machinations of the banking system, for sake of simplicity, let's assume a direct link to the Fed. The participants in an economic system often number in the millions and the daily transactions in the trillions, but again, for sake of simplicity, let's assume a few participants in direct focus with all included by inference. The effects of inflation travel throughout the system by many routes and are often obscured by time, distance, and assorted beliefs and claims. By reducing all the system elements without losing integrity, the "invisible thief" (aka monetarists) can be identified and convicted.

Begin with a market system and fixed money supply. You manufacture and sell roller skates. Mr Smith manufactures and sells widgets. Others are engaged in a variety of businesses and forms of employment. Some business are thriving. Some doing ok. Some barely hanging on. Some sinking fast. Your roller skate business is thriving. You spend part of your money and part you save. Mr Smith, on the other hand, is not doing well at all. He is selling some widgets, but not nearly enough to make a go of it. The market decision is that Mr Smith is in the wrong business. Limited financial resources demand priority valuations. For most, widgets are not on the list. Mr Smith has no choice except to admit error, absorb the loss, and close up shop. Tragic perhaps, but not fatal.

Mr Smith may salvage enough to try again in something else. He may also entice investors into another venture. Or he and his employees may find work in one of the thriving and expanding businesses. But, before any of these alternatives can be cho-

sen, the monetarists observe the plight of Mr Smith and the impending layoff of his employees and conclude that the only reason Mr Smith's widgets aren't selling is because there is not enough money in existence to "keep pace with the output of goods". From this premise, the "solution" is simple: create enough money to "match" the selling price of the widgets.

Cometh now the Fed and prints money believed to be sufficient to keep pace with the production of the widgets. What the market rejected, the Fed now embraces. What the consumers refused to buy directly, they now are compelled to buy indirectly - without even receiving the goods. The Fed distributes the new money to selected consumers with instructions to buy widgets. They do as instructed and lo and behold, what market rejected is now a thriving business. Salute to the wisdom of the Fed! Second look: They count the money in motion as dollars are exchanged for widgets. They are pleased to improve the "overall economy" and total the value created. That each exchange depends on difference in valuation and does not set a value, they do not notice. That the buying power used was stolen, they do not think about. That each purchase is consumption without replacement is ignored as a matter of policy. That this act diminishes total goods is beyond their comprehension. They see only dollars in motion and applaud the economic activity without a clue as to the massive destruction of their act.

In the preceding example, the widgets were, in the market consumer sense, consumed and the Fed has nothing permanent to show for their efforts. They look to other effects as "proof" of money's "power to create" and improve the "overall economy".

To wit: The Fed prints \$50,000 and

gives, loans, whatever, to Individual A. Individual A takes the money, buys materials, adds his labor, and builds a house with an estimated market value of \$100,000. Along come the monetarists and exclaim, "Look, where there was nothing before is a house worth \$100,000. We put in only \$50,000. The purchase of materials and the construction raised the GNP and the national wealth has increased by \$50,000".

Until I see a "nation" standing in a welfare line, I'm obliged to regard their thinking as highly suspect, to say the least. The fact is, the buying power for the materials was stolen from the market participants the same as in the widget example. That Individual A made a house of the materials in no way erases the confiscation or alleviates all the adverse effects described earlier. While the monetarists spout silly phrases about an abstract nation, in the real world Individual A does increase his wealth - at the expense of the victims.

A market tends to adjust to any given money supply. Given sufficient time (though the price of folly must be paid) any increase in the money supply will be discounted and it will be business as usual.

Unfortunately, with the prevailing monetarists' mentality, this is not allowed to happen. At the bottom of the "natural cycle" naturally caused by the monetarists, firmly convinced that they are right and spurred on by the righteousness of their action, they seek to resolve the problem by expanding the cause.

As the buying power of each monetary unit is directly proportional to the total units in existence, any increase in the total supply diminishes the buying power of each unit. Therefore, to transfer the same amount of buying power, the new money must increase proportionally and always exceed

the previous increase. A transfer of 10% of buying power requires a multiplying factor of 1.1111 applied to an ever increasing base. A 10% increase in the money supply leaves unit buying power as 0.90990. Follow this through 10 increases of 10% and the buying power remaining is 0.38555 of the original.

The arithmetic is deceptively kind. Aside from the inflation-caused "need" to increase the rate of inflation, as the counterfeiting undermines otherwise sound businesses, the number of "needy" increases as the number of "saving sources" decrease. Meaning that as the base shrinks, the burden is laid upon fewer and fewer at an accelerated and higher rate. Each business is tied to the other by centralized coercive force. Corrupted money is an indirect and universal means of deceptively applying the coercive force. (Coercion is the cause, not money.) As counterfeiting consumes without replacement, the resources of every victimized person and business are diminished. Planned innovations, increased production, increased employment, are aborted for lack of resources; resources consumed via counterfeiting. Instead of expansion, there is decline. Instead of hiring, there is firing. Instead of prosperity, there is depression.

Throughout the world, many engage in buying and selling money, not an objective commodity or real service, but abstract speculations about abstract units. The money manipulations by the "governments" trying to gain advantage in the "money market" will eventually come home to roost in the collapse of the international monetary system. Since real economics is officially tied to this insanity, severe adverse effect is a certainty. There are too many unknowns to set a timetable, but that this situation is heading for one big collapse you may be

sure. The collapsing banks and the failures of Savings and Loan institutions brought to you courtesy of "The Fed and Government" was a mild preview of coming attractions.

The problem is, as stated in the beginning, a psychological one. Value is subjective. Inflation is counterfeiting. Elementary. The causal elements involved in the issue are simplistic and highly visible. The denial and rejection of these basic truths in deference to mental constructs, expressed or implied to be real entities, indicates a serious thinking disorder. Or to put it more palatability, an absence of awareness of the principles of knowledge and self-imposed mental discipline to adhere to the same.

The underlying cause of this faulty thinking is taught in indirect and unconscious fashion. The condition is almost universal. This, in conjunction with the prevailing psychology of yielding the mind to authority, in the form of a figurehead or anthropomorphic "public opinion" leaves little hope for emergence of an attitude of efficacy of self and trust in one's own mind.

The position assigned or accepted in the psychological hierarchy of authority is of no importance. All are imprisoned by the same restraints. A "well recognized authority" dare not think outside of the proscribed parameters lest he lose his standing among his peers. The "lesser" dare not challenge lest they be considered a fool to imagine their mind to be on a par with their "betters". Thus, by fear of knowing and silent agreement, vile absurdity is enthroned and revered as unquestionable truth. This is the guardian of "national wealth" and other such nonsense.

Thirteen

We are all born into a social environment set against the human individual. To be more precise, the official philosophical

environment is actually anti-social. We are taught by word and deed that our purpose in life is for the glory of "God", to serve our country, to help others, to deny self for the good of all. Deny self - that is the crux of the matter. The issue is not whether one chooses to help another or others for personal reasons. The issue is that individual choice is denied and the individual is regarded as nothing more than a means to ends not of his own choosing.

The command to deny self is heard in formal religion, the pledge of allegiance to flag and country, and oaths of governmental offices. Indeed, the command is everpresent and all encompassing and sets our lot in life as servitude to alleged superior beings, or "others" as a surrogate "superior being". This philosophy goes by the name altruism. It is allegedly set in opposition to self-interest which is assumed to be inherently "evil".

This antagonism is sometimes called the great philosophical divide. In popular thought and in popular language usage, the impression is given that one has the philosophical choice of altruism self interest. No such option is available. It is literally impossible for anyone to knowingly go against what they conceive to be in their own best interest. Certainly, one may take an action and later discover that it was not in their interest, but at the time of the action, it was thought to be. Pursuing self-interest is as certain as consciousness and volition. What constitutes one's self-interest is dependent upon one's values, which in turn, are dependent upon one's beliefs. Whether one is aiding the poor and helpless or stealing from them, it's still a matter of self-interest. Each intends to gain tangible or intangible reward. Material reward, either immediate or delayed, is just part of the picture. To leave out future expectations or intangible value

as means of pursuing happiness denies the reality of the situation.

The condemnation of self-interest, per se, ties directly to the innate evil syndrome and a mind divided by a god concept. Further, since everyone pursues self-interest, pretense otherwise has value only in hiding the specific self-interest pursued; not only hiding the specific interest from others, but from self as well. The hiding is not always of conscious construction, nor conscious intent. It is a matter of derivatives of fallacious beliefs. The whole fallacy of philosophical selflessness can be easily exposed by a few simple observations.

The fallacy is easily exposed by envisioning only two individuals. Aside from the fact that selflessness is a synonym for death, if one preaches altruism to another, is he not asking to be served rather than "selflessly giving" as he would have us believe? Who are the "others" if not the one promoting the idea of altruism? Unless and until someone can demonstrate that he can go against his nature and act without the motivation of self-interest, the issue is not self-interest vs non-self-interest. The issue is what those self-interests are and how they relate to the social condition of a believer and persons with whom the believer interacts.

The god concept self-interests of an "altruist" are multifaceted. If a believer feels subordinated, unworthy, and fearful of receiving help when needed, would not it be in the self-interest of the believer to have "evil man" subscribe to the philosophy of "altruism" or be forced to act for the benefit of "others"? This also serves the purpose of controlling "evil man" for the sake of "security".

There is an even more sinister side of the altruism myth that may be seen in con-

trast with individualism. In a social environment of individualism and voluntary mutual exchange for mutual benefit, it is certainly quite possible that any individual at any given time may need some help. If someone chooses to offer such help, it may be gratefully received. However, this is a voluntary and temporary social situation and not a constant and prevailing philosophy of subservience.

On the other hand, "altruism" as a constant philosophy requires a constant pool of "the needy". Obviously, if a believer is to promote and sustain "altruism", it is in his self interest to see to it that the pool of "the needy" does not disappear. The multiple adverse effects of the god concept illusion fulfills this requirement. The value of "the needy" is two fold. First, as one of "the needy", the "group needy" provides a place in the recipient line of the sanctioned policy. The second value is once again best seen in contrast with individualism. In individualism where there are no "objective values", nor superior and inferior beings, help needed, offered, and accepted is simply a part of a harmonious social interchange with no lowering nor raising of anyone in the process. In "altruism", as a "giver", "the needy" provides a subordination by which to act god-like in giving and raising self-value via the god-dependent relationship. While there may be some trace of human compassion in the scenario, when offensive physical force is added, there is no doubt that the main psychological drive is the god concept values. Of course, the core god concept self-interest is to "please god" by doing "God's will", "national interest", etc.

Since nearly all hold a god concept and seek to have all abide by "divine will" or "society's values", power is the ultimate value almost universally sought and revered. On any given day, one can read of

or hear the reverence for power expressed or implied again and again. This value is so nearly universally accepted and unquestioned, it is spoken of as a matter of course and implied by attitude and actions to be a "natural condition" and a "natural value". To a believer, it is incomprehensible that anyone would not want to hold dominion over others, that ruling or being ruled is equally abhorrent.

Since nearly all subscribe to the god concept, the official socio-economic governmental system is set up on the belief in illusory altruism. It is implemented by "guilt drive" and coercion as each believer pursues self-interest in the name of non-self, i.e., the god concept. Although the actual philosophy and agenda may be hidden by unspoken consensus or agreement, its hiding place is rather shallow and easily exposed as demonstrated above. Further analysis of mind principles lays it bare.

Literally every belief and value an individual holds plays directly or indirectly to the concept, self value. To grasp the significance of this, and to grasp the depth and intensity of the natural directive, observe that it is human nature to hold onto what one values and discard that which one does not. Ergo, one's value of self is directly relative to sustaining life itself. This is not to say that all the beliefs and values one holds are life oriented. To the contrary, in a mind divided by a god concept, many are not. In fact, all god concept beliefs and values are anti-life. In formal religion with the idea of eternal life after death, one must necessarily value death as a means to achieve this goal. Outside of formal religion without the belief in death as means to an eternal life, allegiance to any other god concept is no less divisive and death oriented. Whatever the confusion and contradictions, believers still seek self value in the god concept context. It is this

self negating context that is the crux of the matter. Arbitrary labels and claims are irrelevant to effect.

A believer, of course, does not know that the god concept is their own mental invention. To emphasize the point again, it makes no difference whether one calls the god concept, "God's will", "Society's values", "American interest", or whatever, its all epistemologically, philosophically, and psychologically the same. A believer believes there are two beings, and therefore, two sets of values and two sets of interests: self, subjective value and personal interest; and superior being, objective value and superior being interests. Actually, self, being psychologically subordinated, is emotionally regarded as non existent, thus negating the concept subjective value as well. However, self and self-interest are seen as contrary to the superior being and the superior being's interests. Since the superior being and superior being's interest are held as the ultimate good, it follows that self-interest is held as the ultimate evil. Hence, the popular notion that self-interest, per se, is to be condemned outright without any exploration of the specifics of any person's self interests.

The god concept has many self-interest directives, the main being ownership, i.e., the control of others. To control others via direct physical force or purchased physical force is to cause subordination. It is the god concept realized in self and is regarded as the source of self value. Fame is setting apart and adulation and simply another manifestation of subordination to enhance the feeling of self value. This scenario has numerous drawbacks. First, everyone can't be a god and achieve self value in this manner. Second, even for those who achieve the god status, it doesn't work. No matter what successes they may achieve in

the god concept values, the god concept itself always leaves them with a feeling of subordination and diminished self value. It's the pursuit of illusion; the pursuit of some undefined, mystical, and emotional goal that doesn't exist. The returns of such a pursuit are at best transient, shallow, and temporary, and at worst, not at all except to compound the feeling of inferiority and unworthiness because the efforts to alleviate these feelings always fail. The feeling goes with the god concept context. As long as one holds onto these beliefs and context, the feeling of self diminished and unworthy is certain to be a constant companion.

The natural self-interest questions that everyone consciously or unconsciously asks are: What do I want? Can it be achieved? If so, how? From an individual identity perspective, it is a straightforward proposition that recognizes limits, ends, and means in a non-contradictory sequence of thought. The god concept throws the whole thing into self conflict. Needed self value and self confidence is sought in the god concept that takes away these very things. Worst of all, while conscious mind may desire freedom and peace, the god concept denies the individual and freedom and sets a condition of rule as absolute. Thus in conflict and confusion, domination and suffering are valued and "peace" is pursued by means of war. Such is the nature of the god concept and the myth of altruism.

Fourteen

A category is subjective mental invention, not objective discovery. It is a mental grouping of entities or relationships on arbitrarily selected similarities. This fact is especially important in dealing with unique existent human individuals because specific volition, the root identity of each individual, defies categorizing. When dealing

with a stack of concrete blocks, one block will do as well as any other for the purpose at hand. What is usually mentally lost in this type of action is the principles by which one block is selected from all the rest. It may appear to be instant and automatic knowledge, but it is not. It is the principled process of primary identity, the *sine qua non* of all knowledge. Given the beliefs generally held, it is not surprising to find that nearly all frequently disregard these principles and presume to begin their "reasoning" from a category.

Daily one hears or reads a constant barrage of language usage that posits a category (or other abstract) as a volitional, valuing being. Characteristics, attitudes, and beliefs are attributed to "Americans", "Germans", "Russians", or other "nationalities" as if all under the subjective arbitrary label constitute a "collective entity" of identical components. A newspaper columnist asks the question: "Are men superior to women?" The columnist receives many responses that presume to answer the question. This emotional response is so ingrained in most thinking, they ignore absence of identity and imagine they hold a valid answer to the question. Yet, if one were to ask each if all men and all women are the same, the likely answer received would be no. Also, what is the basis upon which they imagine a superior or inferior being? This popular anti-individual thinking and "common usage" language is cut loose from reality in every respect. Worse yet, every believer holds knowledge to know that it is not valid, but ignores it. There is no end to this confused thinking as it is evidenced again and again in "group identities", "infinite entities" of "nationality", gender, race, or any other similarity one randomly chooses as "identity".

This philosophy, epistemology, and

mode of thought is nearly universally accepted without question. It is a derivative of the god concept that denies the principles of epistemology and identity. The ultimate consequence is the denial of the individual as the real and definitive reference for thinking. With the real finite individual psychologically negated, what remains to direct the mind is the illusion of "infinite entities". These "infinite entities" are categories or other abstracts psychologically regarded as valuing, volitional beings. When I say that this mode of thought saturates our philosophical environment, I do not exaggerate. Indeed, as difficult as it may be to believe, the entire official governmental, socio-economic system is set upon and dependent upon this backward epistemology and illusory infinite entities. Since it is the common and usually unquestioned mode of thought accepted by nearly all, it is evidenced not only in the official system, but in every part of every believer's life. If one fails to heed the principles of identity, they not only fail to identify another individual, they also fail to know themselves. All are aware of many conflicts and problems on every level of interpersonal relationships, but few are aware of the underlying psychological and epistemological cause.

Racism is a topic frequently discussed and regarded by most as an important issue and problem in need of resolution. Some, on the other hand, such as members of a white supremacy group, see racism as a good thing. Since both of these factions are mentally dominated by the same epistemology and psychology, they inadvertently join forces to promote the natural corollary of such epistemology and psychology. In other words, those consciously trying to oppose racism continue to believe in and promote the underlying concepts of

racism no less than those who consciously promote it. Racism under one label is applauded while the same thinking and same effect under a different label is condemned.

The question they fail to ask and answer is, what is racism? What is the radical of the concept? What is it when defined in the context of an objective reality and principled identity? Strangely enough, some frequently come very close to the answer, but are blinded to it by their dominant philosophy and backwards epistemology. From time to time, someone will say that each individual should be treated as an individual regardless of race. Then they follow it with the conclusion that this is the way to improve "race relations". They see not at all the contradiction of such a statement, nor the self defeating horror of it. The point is that objectively, epistemologically, and definitively there is no such thing as "race relations", for there is no such thing as racial identity. The concepts of racial identity and race relations are anti-individual and, therefore, racism. So, how does one propose to end racism by promoting its root concepts that deny the real individual?

For those who subscribe to the idea of racial identity, I have a question: If yours was the only race on the earth, would you disappear into the sameness and cease to exist? This is a serious question with serious implications. If no is your answer to the question, then obviously your existence and identity is not dependent upon arbitrary racial designation. What does it (your identity) depend upon? If you look, I think you will find that your identity is a set of characteristics that only you possess. This is you, your individuality, and your identity. So, the crucial question is: Why would anyone want to trade their uniqueness of individuality and identity for the nothingness and non-identity of race or nationality?

A race is an arbitrary category based on arbitrarily selected similarities. It exists only in the mind. The real each individual who is identified by a specific set of characteristics peculiar only to that individual and no one else. This is reality. The admonition to treat each as an individual is sound advice if one wishes to deal with reality. Although the core definition of racism is anti-individualism and not at all confined to skin color, it is this particular manifestation that is most highly visible and the focus of much attention. Given this fact and the fact that exposing the roots of racism in one area exposes the roots in all, let's examine the racism that is usually regarded as a "black vs white" issue.

Racism and slavery have been around for as long as all known history. The past era most relative to the current situation is that time period when black persons were brought from Africa (and elsewhere) and sold as slaves. Not only these specific captured and transported black persons, but generations derived therefrom were also considered chattel. They were bought and sold in the same fashion and with the same attitude as horses and mules. The surface attitude has changed in some degree in the minds of many since that time, but no one speaks of and questions the beliefs and motives that were the directives of that time of treating human individuals like livestock. Since these same beliefs are still around and still causing many problems, I believe a close look is well in order; indeed, mandatory if understanding is the goal.

Certainly, financial benefit was an incentive to own slaves. A "Lord of the Manor" ego trip no doubt also played some part in the decision and practice. This, however, does not explain the beliefs and ideology by which the slave owners "justified" claiming another individual as property. These

same individuals did not claim white persons as property, so we must assume that black skin tied into their thinking in some manner. This was not always so, for there are many historical records that show that some white persons enslaved other white persons. Obviously, they had "justifiable cause" as well. Could there be a connection here? Is there a common belief, or common set of beliefs, that necessarily must accompany the "justification" of slavery?

From some of those historical records, we know that in some instances, slavery of one's own "kind", or group, was prohibited by the law of the day while all others were fair game. What beliefs and psychology does this indicate and how does it fit into the "justification" of slavery? Since slaves were made subordinate to their masters, there had to be and has to be a basis in belief for holding some as inferior beings; inferior beings being the necessary psychology for the instituting and carrying out of slavery. Where does a believer get the idea of superior and inferior beings? In formal religion, "God" is considered the supreme and ultimate "superior being". "God's will" and "divine values" are believed by many to be totally superior to the will and values of human beings. From this premise, anyone who believes in and adheres to these "divine values" is logically superior to those who do not. Sometimes this "higher position" is called "the chosen". Many times it is implied if not named directly.

It is of utmost importance to clearly grasp the underlying psychology and divided epistemology that results in the superior-inferior belief. By your own experience and your own conscious mind you can mentally view the mixture of fact and fiction, the psychological juxtaposition of fact upon fiction to produce the mythical superior-inferior being status.

If the end desired is to travel from Florida to New York in the least amount of time, as means, is an airplane superior to a bicycle? If the purpose, i.e., end desired, is to have and keep a healthy body, as means, is nutritious food superior to food sorely lacking in vitamins and other elements essential to good health? The point is, and it is a point you demonstrate thousands of times each day, is that the terms superior and inferior refer to means evaluated in respect to a purpose, a goal.

In each of the examples given, it is understood that the purpose and goal in question is of an individualistic nature, a personal choice of end desired. Given the natural and logical connection between ends and means and the evaluation of means in this connection, what is the effect of positing a "universal goal"? Answer. In the beliefs and psychology of a "universal goal", "God's will", or any other alleged "objective and universal value", the mind regards a human individual not as an individual in itself, but as a means to the alleged universal goal. Whatever one's god concept beliefs may be, subordination of the individual as the means to an alleged universal goal is always the underlying directive psychology and "justification" for slavery or racism of any description.

In any event, since subordination is a logical derivative of any superior-inferior belief, we know with certainty that whenever a condition of slavery exists, there is a believed superior-inferior being condition. In very large part, the condition ties directly into formal religion. This should come as no surprise since literally every king who ever held power either directly or indirectly claimed the "right" via divine descentance or divine decree. "Lesser persons" merely adopted the premise and found "even lesser persons" they could dominate. How-

ever, formal religion is not essential for the slavery condition. All that is required are beliefs that psychologically set the superior-inferior relationship. Any belief or set of beliefs that are expressed or implied to come from something other than the subjective mind of an individual fills the bill no less than the same premise in formal religion where such beliefs and values are said to come from "God".

To grasp the anatomy of slavery, one must look at the belief directives that create the condition. We can easily do this by a look at some of the "justifying" arguments heard in the "old south" and still heard to this day. Intelligence is held in high regard by most, indeed, is commonly thought of as a mark of a "superior being". It makes no difference that intelligence is not a quantity and not subject to objective measurement, believers are quite certain that intelligence is an "objective value" and a competent yardstick by which to measure a person's superior-inferior status. Believers have argued, and many still argue, that the black persons brought from Africa, and their descendants, are of lesser intelligence, ergo, inferior.

Part of this "proof" is that neither the "African" nor any other "black nations" ever developed a modern civilization with tall masonry buildings and other high tech creations. This they say is a "white accomplishment". This argument has a lot of flaws. First, I have no idea why a "high tech society" was not developed in those areas populated by black persons. It really doesn't matter, for if lack of intelligence to do so were a genetic trait, then no black person to this day would be capable of such a feat. Since there is much evidence setting aside this premise, we can dismiss lack of intelligence as a factor. Indeed, all we ever actually look at is the direction the intelligence takes, not

how much of it exists as determined by what one chooses to value. In other words, whether one values or devalues high tech is a personal value judgment and certainly no objective criteria by which to imagine intelligence is measured. As for high tech creations being a "white accomplishment", if it is true that "intelligence" is genetic, then one may randomly select any white person or persons and have them invent the light bulb, put up a sky scraper, or navigate a space craft. Can any and every "white" do this? What does the answer do to the "white accomplishment" theory? The absurdity of the whole thing is easily seen by the implied declaration that every member of a particular race is "more intelligent" than any member of another race. As always, the truth of the matter comes down to real individual interest and individual accomplishment, not an illusory categorical entity.

Mr. Lincoln's decree ended the legal and official sanction of open slavery. He has received much credit for "freeing the slaves". What was Mr. Lincoln's motivation for this act? Did he and others have a sudden change in beliefs and find slavery "morally reprehensible"? I can find no evidence to support this conclusion. In fact, Mr. Lincoln promised in a political speech not to disturb the slavery situation below a specific parallel. His "change of heart" not so mysteriously coincided with a change of circumstance called war. "Freeing the slaves" was not an act of understanding or compassion. It was an act of military strategy and logistics.

The segregation that followed clearly revealed that there had been no noticeable change in beliefs and attitudes. The superior-inferior being philosophy was as evident as it had been in open slavery. Granted, there were a few individuals here and there who voluntarily sought to im-

prove the condition by helping some black individuals. Even here, I must wonder about attitude and motivation. Was it a matter of recognizing the individual as an individual and discounting the idea of superior-inferior being? I much doubt it. Most likely, at least in most cases, such help offered was of a condescending nature; an attitude much like that which is seen in sympathizing with animals as inferior creatures in need of protection.

During the last four or five decades, lawfully sanctioned segregation has decreased greatly. Why? Is it a matter of change in beliefs and attitude, or a matter of political expediency? Is it mere coincidence that the anti-segregation legislation followed close on the heels of an increase in black voters? Did this factor combined with marches and other protests, sometimes violent, have anything to do with this great "humanitarian" change? Did racism diminish, or is it status quo racism much obscured by different labels and verbal declaration?

One of the most highly visible and controversial pieces of legislation to come out of all this was and is called "affirmative action". The legal requirement is to hire X-percent of "blacks" and other "minorities". What "affirmative action" affirms is blatant racism. When personal preference and individual merit is taken out of the equation, this is clearly anti-individualism, i.e., racism. The "affirmative action" psychology is not only evidenced in the job market, it saturates the socio-economic environment, including schools. "Minority status" often gains preferential treatment in the form of newer and better schools, better equipment, etc. Some children are deprived of equal opportunity for no other reason than not being a "minority", i.e., for being white. If this isn't racism, then what label do you

put upon it? A most poignant question is, How does this obvious racism help in the alleged goal to end racism?

Contrary to all the posturing and talk about ending racism, the ideology of racism is as much revered today as it was in the "old south" and thousands of years beyond. Believers, whether they be black, white, purple, or whatever, are not interested in ending racism. They seek only to gain advantage by it. Each seeks to be the "superior" in the "superior-inferior" relationship. They can conceive of no alternative and strive only to gain ego and economic stature by dominating the "inferior". They play a foolish mind game that is certain to culminate in violent conflict wherein all are certain to lose.

It is literally impossible to resolve a problem wherein the context the problem. This is precisely the condition that presently exists. The prevailing anti-individual psychology and philosophy proposes to divide reality into two segments of equal content, and then by different labeling and attitude pretend a difference that doesn't exist. If one says, "I am proud to be white", denigrating all non-whites, it is frowned upon as unacceptable racism. On the other hand, if one says, "I am proud to be an American", denigrating all non-Americans, the remark is applauded as valued patriotism. To simultaneously promote and destroy an idea is a contradiction. It can't be done. Either the promoting of racism or the destroying of it will prevail. I believe we know which prevails at this time, and pursuing the contradiction will inevitably result in escalation of the racism they imagine they seek to end.

In the anti-individual environment, "group identity" has always been and still is a value held by most. One often hears

proud talk about "national" or "cultural heritage". In an epistemology, psychology, and philosophy that denies the individual, what remains for "identity" and "self value", except the "group"? Let us not forget that we are also in an atmosphere of the "superior-inferior being" ideology. The "being" is "group being" and the struggle to gain the superior status is a foregone conclusion. So is the animosity between "groups". Religious denominations, national denominations, racial denominations, gender denominations, whatever. Literally every "group identity" is inherently antagonistic to every other "group identity". Please do not jump to the conclusion that I am opposing group activity per se. Much can be and is accomplished by a few or many joining forces to put up a building, build airplanes, go bowling, or a million other things. However, do not confuse "group doing" with "group being". The former is the interaction of individuals. The latter denies that such individuals exist.

In the present time, the black-white racism pendulum has, in many instances, swung nearly full cycle. Are the laws favoring blacks due to assumed inferiority, needed help, or needed advantage, or is it a declaration of superiority that receives such favoritism by law? All-black beauty contests and other such segregated activities abound. An all-white beauty contest would surely raise much outcry and be labeled racism, but no such label is attached to "all black" activities. One hears again and again the reverence for "African heritage". For many black persons, it is identity and being itself. I hear not a word of protest about all the efforts to promote "black identity". Yet, when members of the Klu Klux Klan do the same thing in promoting "white identity", millions arise in protest. Why? What do we have here except the "proud

white" - "proud american" contradiction under a different label? What I am pointing out is highly visible, yet only a few see and fewer still mention it. Most are simply at a loss as how to handle the situation. In the meantime, the division and hostility builds.

The coin of black-white racism has two sides. Both sides are bogus for they are stamped of fallacy. During a TV interview, one well-dressed, erudite black man remarked, "We have been enslaved for over 300 years." Who the "we" is, he didn't specify, but I think it is clear that he referred to "blacks". The inference is that there is some eternal "black entity" that defies nature and continues in the form of black itself. Thus did he see himself in this form and felt the part of the victim. It follows from the "victim status" that he felt deserving of recompense. It follows from the "black identity" that he blamed "white identity."

Another black man on the same program stated, "Whenever I hear that a crime has been committed, I pray that the perpetrator is not black." Why? What difference does it make what color the skin of the perpetrator? Obviously, this black man felt guilty because of the act of another black person. The first black man attributed guilt on the basis of skin color, while the second accepted guilt on the basis of skin color. Both responses deny the reality of the individual, individual volition, and individual responsibility.

Thus this entire scenario of attributing and accepting guilt is derived from the illusion of categorical identity.

By no means is the thinking and feelings of these two black gentlemen an isolated incident. Indeed, it is a clarifying microcosm of nearly all thinking and feelings. The illusion of categorical identity is not a respecter of skin color or any other physical

trait. The illusion exists in most minds as part and parcel of the encompassing and "unquestionable" belief system of nearly all. Make no mistake about it, racial bias is inherent in every god concept philosophy. It may be suppressed or repressed, but its there and influences thinking, including the making of laws and jury decisions. If race is your "identity", would you not be somewhat inclined to favor "yourself"? I trust that it is clear that not only am I talking about every race, but every nationality and all other "group identities" as well.

Most white persons remain silent about the "all black" racism described above for two reasons: 1. They really don't understand the situation, but fear being labeled a racist if they object to the pursuit of "black identity". 2. Since they also subscribe to the illusion of categorical identity, they feel "white guilt" no less than the black gentlemen felt "black guilt" for the actions of another. To be sure, a white person may consciously conclude that the black man who claimed to be enslaved was not, nor is one responsible for what some distant relative or a member of the race may have done hundreds of years ago. No matter. Accepting the illusion of categorical identity is accepting the "group identity" feelings that go with it even if conscious mind says it is untrue. (I strongly suspect that many white persons involved in "black causes" are motivated by the feeling of "white guilt", but rather than admit it and try to understand, they go out of their way to "prove" that they are not racist.)

Want to end racism? The answer is elementary and highly visible. It is individual identity and individualism. Not only is this the end of racism, it takes care of just about every other social problem as well.

Fifteen

"We are a nation of laws, not men" is an often heard phrase. What does it mean? If the laws are not created by men (or women), then, apparently, they are discovered. What is their source? In Christian mythology, Moses is handed "The Law" by the omni god. Is this the alleged source of the laws "not of men?"

We are all admonished to "obey the law". Never mind that "American law" exists only by not obeying "British law". Nor is there any mention of the fact that more murders have been committed inside the law than outside. Nevertheless, we are told and told again to "obey the law". Suppose it can't be done? Then what?

First, if you are to obey "The Law", you must first understand it. Second, if you are to obey law, this law cannot be contradicted by another law lest you break "The Law" in obeying law. Do you know of and understand every law on the books? If not, how do you know at any time that you are not breaking the law, or know that contradictions do not make it impossible to obey "The Law"?

Reverence for "The Law" is just another element of the sacred idea regarded by believers as immune to questioning. Setting aside all the implied mystical causes, "The Law" is simply the personal preference of an individual, or individuals, given "official status" and imposed by the dominant physical force in a particular geographical area, or all geographical areas as in "international law". "The Law" is synonymous with governmental system, which in turn is synonymous with initiation of force and coercion. All the while, its declared purpose is protection of "rights" and the maintenance of peace and order. Thus the underlying rational of "The Law" is the implementation

of initiation of force and coercion to prevent initiation of force and coercion. Since government exists only by the denial of the individual, the actual effect of the self-contradictory base premise is negation of individual rights with the consequence of "Law and Disorder".

Most think of "The Law" as opposing and discouraging fraud, theft, and murder and regard it as a protector of individual rights. If they think of the thousands of regulatory laws at all, it is usually with an attitude that these laws are protection as well. They fail to see the actual contradictory base premises and derivative contradictions that reveal that "The Law" is not what they imagine it to be. Laws are the plaything of the "gods". Do not imagine the "gods" that create the laws will be bound by them. That which is forbidden to you is the directive and sacred duty of the "gods". If you believe there are laws against theft and murder, look again. These laws are merely to keep some "state property" from destroying other "state property". If in doubt, try to withdraw from the system. Just declare your life as your own. If you refuse to pay taxes or refuse to abide by numerous other laws prohibiting you from exercising your non-imposing choice, you will quickly discover that the imagined omni protector is in reality finite individuals ready and willing to use whatever force is necessary to bring you back into the fold; whatever force necessary meaning punishment or death.

The thousands upon thousands of regulatory laws administered by the personnel of thousands of bureaucratic departments not only creates a huge burden of administrative and enforcement costs, the sole purpose of these laws and departments is to favor the personal preference of some over others. In the name of protection, these regulations oppose the subjective value

principle of market and promise to destroy it. Favoritism and nothing else is the singular purpose and function of "The Law", economic, regulatory, or otherwise. The illusion that the "government guardians" are honest and competent whereas those they regulate are not is the only belief that supports economic regulation. It's all part of the god concept which ascribes to "gods and governments" "virtuous qualities" not found in any of the individual parts.

As always, to grasp an aspect of reality, an entity, or a relationship, it must be differentiated and viewed in contrast. What is in contrast to "The Law?" Non-law, of course. Since this is regarded by nearly all as not possible and not an alternative, there is no single word in "common usage language" to denote and connote the circumstance of which I speak. Since this idea is opposed to "The Law" and the practice of such is prohibited by "The Law", we shall have to content ourselves with a hypothetical view; a hypothetical situation with all the ingredients of reality that are denied in and by the official governmental system of "The Law".

Remember this is a hypothetical situation with specific given premises. The central premise is individual volition. Please do not speculate as to what "people might do" and fail to follow the principles. What "people might do" is equating potential with actual and denying the element of individual choice. This implicit blanket indictment of volition via the innate evil syndrome is precisely what is to be viewed in contrast, not incorporated in a social existence of individualism, freedom, and non-law.

Suppose there are only two individuals on the earth. Can each choose not to impose his personal preference upon the other by initiation of force and coercion? In other

words, choose to live by the social premise of self-ownership? Is this possible? Can each make the choice of the philosophy of self-ownership? Let's up the number to 20, to 200, to 2000, or to any number of persons. Are the same options still available to each? Whatever the number, let's now suppose that all reject the god concept and everything it expresses and implies. This means that each recognizes himself and each of the other individuals as the real. This identity, the individual, is the basis for thinking and is always held in focus in social existence no matter what form of organization or independent action each may choose.

The operational social premise is self-ownership. The only prohibition is one individual (or some) imposing their will and personal preferences upon another or others. What word do I use here? The term, law, by denotation and connotation is offensive force and doesn't fit this circumstance. Anyway, in this no name circumstance, the singular question to be answered is whether a given act does or does not impose upon another individual or individuals. This is the only social issue of possible conflict and the only social issue to resolve. It's that simple. Keep in mind that individualism is a whole different set of values than the values of anti-individual beliefs. While this does not guarantee Utopia, the reference, real finite individual, and the base premise of self-ownership provides an easily seen reference by which to peacefully resolve any conflict of opinion that might arise. Also, do not forget that we're talking about an attitude dedicated to the reality of individualism and held as the highest value by each individual. To sustain and maintain this priority value, each will bend a long way if necessary to keep the peace and harmony. Money and power at all costs is not part of

this philosophy. In the philosophy of individualism and freedom, one does not engage in theft, fraud, or pollute the air and water for wealth and power. An individualist does not refrain from such acts because of some external mandate but because he knows that such actions will certainly destroy his highest priority value, a life of voluntary cooperation and peace.

Now look at the god concept society in contrast. Each of the individuals denies himself even as he seeks the holy grail of money and power and proposes to dictate the values and behavior of all other persons. In no way am I opposing the non-coercive accumulation of wealth; nor do I presume to decide how much is too much. I refer to money and power as a revered value in the control of individuals. I refer to the money and power syndrome as a widely accepted symbol and mark of "superiority". Make no mistake about it. Money and wealth are major factors in creating "The Law". The superior-inferior-being anti-individual values that are the logical derivative of the god concept are the operational directives, i.e., "The Law". This is the current system that winds up with thousands of bureaucratic departments, thousands of volumes of "The Law", legions of administrators, lawyers, and judges all lost in a nightmare of contradiction and chaos. What's worse, they imagine that it makes sense. How did things get into such a mess? Can the cause be anything other than the thinking that brought it about and sustains it? Since the U.S. Constitution is the "law of the land", let's look at the thinking behind it starting with the "revolution" and Declaration of Independence. After prolonged confrontation and conflict in the year 1776, certain individuals took it upon themselves to denounce and overthrow "British rule" administered by King George and Company.

They drew up a long list of grievances and justifications and proceeded to declare the "United States" an "independent nation". With this document, it was made clear that they considered it a duty of the citizens to overthrow a tyrannical government (as if there is any other kind). However, I duly note that even as they named this a duty, they made it unlawful to advocate the overthrow of their ideas. In any event, our primary interest here is the thinking that served to establish the operational basis for the "new independent nation". They wrote:

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their Creator with certain inalienable rights; that among these, are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. That, to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed; ..."

If "these truths" are "self-evident", "rights inalienable", and all consent to be governed, then behavior is already determined. What then is the purpose of the compulsory force called government??? Apparently, there is considerable disagreement over the "self-evident truths" and "inalienable rights". Why? What's the problem in this thinking that is reflected in "The Law"? It doesn't take any stretch at all to conclude that "The Law" is "God's will" and "rights" are privileges bestowed by the "Creator". Where is the real finite individual in this scenario? How are these "self-evident truths" and "divinely created inalienable rights" premises going to work in practice? To get an idea, randomly select any two believers and have each draw up a list of "inalienable rights" that "God intended". Now figure out how these conflicting "rights" of just two are to be implemented. Multiply this by the millions of believers

and you begin to understand why and how thousands of laws about "lawful rights" are the source of conflict, not the solution.

Legislators, judges, lawyers, and all other purveyors and defenders of "The Law" are so caught up in and so mentally dominated by the god concept, they are completely oblivious to the fact that they have left real individuals out of their deliberations. Having left real individuals out of their thinking, there is no objective anchor, no common frame of reference by which to make and administer "The Law". "The Law" is without identity, and therefore, without definition. It shows. The word, interpretation, appears often in reference to court decisions, as it must for "The Law" is without objective reference and is undefined. "Interpretation" is a euphemism for personal preference and emotional dictates. Robed judges, well dressed lawyers, and others go through the ritual of administering law and "dispensing justice" fully convinced of the rightness of their thinking and the sanctity of their professions. They propose to uphold the "right to do" and "the right to be done unto" with no notice of the contradiction.

The "right to be done unto" ("freedom to rule") naturally carries the "right to compel". Outside the official governmental system, economic gain by initiation of force or the threat of it is called robbery. Within the system, it is called "justice". There is no law against larceny, only against independent larceny. In any event, since most regard government as an omni god and inexhaustible manna, they fail to see that a system wherein 250 million people propose to make a living by stealing from each other doesn't have much of an economic future.

Nevertheless, the grab game goes on and on. Each and every believer, if not look-

ing for a direct handout, wants "government" to allocate funds to his or her personal interest and project. Naturally, the sales pitch is made in the name of "public welfare" or similar "infinite entity" beneficiary. I observe that this pitch is more successful if made by a lobbyist for the "money people". This is especially so if combined with the spiel of saving jobs by saving economic failures. Lockheed, Penn Central, and Chrysler are three of many that come to mind.

The "right to compel" is not restricted to economics. Compulsion is abundantly used in a perpetual effort to make all conform to the "objective natural standards of morality". Ergo, the base purpose of "The Law" is to stamp out the "crime of individualism". The umpteen thousands of laws forbidding non-invasive, i.e., non-imposing choice leaves no logical doubt of this intent.

Overflowing jails and prisons are evidence of the "good work" of the vice squads, i.e., "the morality police". Many of those imprisoned are there for violating laws concerning "controlled substances". In typical backward governmental fashion, cause is attributed to an inanimate object. The terminology employed is to deny that what is controlled is the individual. As usual, they propose to resolve a psychological problem with physical force. Many years and billions of dollars later, the absurdity of the approach is clearly evident, but they push on.

If someone for non-medical purposes takes a mind altering drug, it is rather obvious that they prefer the altered state of mind. If this is a problem, isn't the logical approach an effort to find out the unaltered mental state is and the altered state is preferred? One often hears the "reason" for drug usage is that he takes drugs to escape

reality. The truth is, in the confused god concept mind world of mind-dividing "objective values", "superior-inferior beings", and general chaos, few ever get a look at reality. Drugs may well be a means to escape the mental torment of non-reality. What is virtually certain is that laws and physical force will never solve the problem.

Presently, there is much concern about the large number of violent crimes, and the increase in many areas. What are they doing except acting as they have been taught? Are they not emulating their teacher and acting upon the same values? Is it any wonder that efforts to stamp out these independent acts of violence fail? The fact that "The Law" exists side by side with the condition of violent crimes is evidence enough that "The Law" does not work to prevent this circumstance. It is worthy of note that "The Law" not only exists physically side by side with the violent crimes, it, as indicated above, also exists philosophically side by side. It is a situation of power vs power and nothing else. The dominant power is "The Law", but the elusive power is non-law, i.e., non-official law. The issue is not the use of offensive force per se, but the regulation of the use of offensive force. It is an effort to prevent the use of offensive force not sanctioned by "The Law". As deterrent, "The Law" offers the proposition of punishment for violating "The Law". However, effectiveness depends on several factors, not the least of which is swift and certain punishment. Given the confusion of "The Law", this "deterrent" is neither swift nor certain; nor does it take into account the psychology of the violator who will often pursue the value of power and dominance regardless of the risk.

Since "The Law" presumes to impose upon others (although most agree to the system), it is certain to encounter opposi-

tion at every turn whether in economic regulation or dealing with "street crime". Given the compounding nature of regulation and the necessary increase in means of enforcement, eventually the system will break down from the pure mass of the situation. The contradictions, confusion, and emotional "interpretations" of "The Law" assures an ever expanding increase in the use of offensive physical force and an ever expanding increase in the absurdity of it.

With "lawful rights" referenced only to feelings, chaos is a foregone conclusion. One individual may go to jail for using or dealing in a "controlled substance" while a mass murder is turned loose because the arresting officer neglected to "read him his rights". A serial killer is found "innocent by reason of insanity" and draws Social Security Disability Payments paid for in part by the friend and family of the victims. A conviction for theft of millions is overturned because of "unreasonable search and seizure of evidence". Law suits are often a legal extortion game surpassing the lottery as a chance to get rich quick. A prison inmate sues on the grounds that denial of cable TV is "cruel and unusual punishment". These things are part of the daily news scene and I need not list more here.

What is abundantly clear to everyone is that "equality under the law" may be a noble sentiment, but in practice is non-existent. Derived from the god concept thinking and couched in non-definitive language usage, emotional interpretation of "The Law" is the "standard" of application. Add to this the absurd cost of legal action and "The Law" is out of economic reach of all except the rich and the indigent that receive "free counsel". To be rather blunt, "The Law" is a self-contradictory unfunny joke.

Sixteen

By mind principles, if it is believed consciously or subconsciously that an omni god exists, then it must also be believed that the omni-god is controlling the universe. Within this belief is the belief that the omni god must logically and necessarily be responsible for everything. One need not subscribe to formal religion to hold this belief. It is evidenced in every instance of an expressed or implied "infinite entity" and corollary "objective values". "Free will under God" is a conscious declaration to absolve "God" of guilt for the "creating of evil man" and all derived therefrom. Subconsciously, the logical inference that "God" is responsible is the directive belief.

The god concept psychologically negates real individuals. The psychological negation of the real individual has a corresponding negation of individual responsibility. Since the god concept to which responsibility is assigned is illusory, this leaves no one as responsible. This "divine miracle" culminates in the conclusion of effect without cause. Although I know of no one who would consciously make such a claim, this belief is manifest from top to bottom in the prevailing philosophy. The blatant contradiction is simply obscured by word games and ignored.

In the geographical area called the United States, the official governmental system is sometimes called a constitutional republic, democracy, representative form of democracy, or majority rule. Since it takes the form of election and selection, the concept of majority rule is central to the process. What is majority rule? One thing that majority isn't is an entity. Majority is an idea. The term majority means one more than half the total of a given number. In this case, a given number of human individu-

als. Since majority is not an entity nor a causal thing in itself, we know right away that majority rule is an illusion. What is the truth of the matter?

First, observe that the concept of majority rule as an operational premise in effect states that the agreeing opinion and common desire of two shall prevail over the third. Thus is the dissenting third regarded as property of the two. This idea is a little unsavory to some, so it is obscured and qualified by the phrase "constitutional republic" (or some other phrase) of "guardian laws" to temper the unpleasant truth. The question of how this constitutional republic came to be is ignored. Its "majority rule" base is disregarded by word games of convenient omission.

In any event, when the majority rule idea is put into practice in the official governmental system, it creates a circle of floating abstracts as "causal infinite entities" and real individuals and individual responsibility is not to be found anywhere in the entire scenario. A legislator is elected by "majority" heralded as "the will of the people". He makes laws for the "public welfare". They are implemented by "public servants" for the "good of society" and in the "national interest". Notwithstanding argument to the contrary, the implementation of these laws is by initiation of force and coercion. However, duly note that although all the laws are made by "abstracts" for "abstracts", the initiation of force and coercion is directed not at abstracts, but real individuals. Wherein lies the responsibility for creating and implementing these coercive laws? If there is effect, there must be cause. What is it? Or is it?

Let's look at a hypothetical illustration in pursuit of the answer. Suppose that an individual sees the governmental system as

ultimately destructive and wants nothing to do with it. This individual wants nothing via the system and doesn't want to support any of the destructive activities carried out under the auspices of the god called government. Suppose this individual refuses to pay taxes. This individual does not steal nor impose his will upon anyone else. He simply wants nothing to do with the destructive governmental system. What happens if this individual won't voluntarily submit the tax monies that it is claimed that he owes?

First, let's examine the concept that he "owes" tax monies and try to find out how he came to "owe". If this individual didn't enter into voluntary agreement to support the ideas and implementation of the system called government, on what basis is it claimed that this individual "owes"? A corollary question is: ""? The answer usually given is that he "owes" the "government" and we're right back to the popular illusion of valuing "abstract infinite entities". Let's take a different tact and see if we can find out how this money came to be "owed" and who is to be the recipient.

Suppose this individual approaches every finite human individual in the United States and ask each individual, "Do I owe you money?" Suppose that in every instance he receives the answer, "No." From what then comes the argument that he "owes" money? Here we have literally 100% of the individuals saying as individuals that he does not owe, yet via the magical governmental system and "divine abstracts", the 100% no's become a yes upon threat of life and limb. Suppose this individual refuses to accept the declaration that he "owes", physically resists, and is killed in a hail of gunfire. Wherein lies responsibility? The one that pulled the trigger is "just doing his job according to law and for God and Country". Those that made the law made it be-

cause it is the "will of the people". The lawmaker exists by "majority rule". Literally no participant in the sequential action accepts responsibility. All is in the name of the nonentity's non-existent abstracts. No individual responsibility. Thus do we have the miracle of effect without cause.

One often hears that a particular politician won the election by a majority of 10 votes, 100 votes, and so on. This bit of language distortion and illusion helps to sustain the illusion of no individual responsibility. Majority is one more than half a given total. That is the truth of elected by "majority". If a politician is elected by only one vote over half, which vote elected him, you might ask. Wrong question. Each vote, elected him. This may not fit emotions, but it is quite true. Any argument that proposes to excuse any one as cause simultaneously excuses each one as cause. Thus do we arrive once again at the miracle of effect without cause - as predicted via the god concept at the outset. To take the issue of cause and responsibility a step further, whether one votes for a given politician or not, support of the system itself definitively places each and every voter and supporter as responsible for every act committed via the system. This truth may not be emotionally palatable, but by identity, it is logically inescapable. (Voters are fond of saying that if you don't vote, you have no "right" to complain. Exactly backward, of course.)

The god concept system is a system of rule predicated upon a hierarchy of command. Although the hierarchy of command is evident throughout, it is epitomized in the military organizations that openly places it up front as the revered operational premise. To disobey a direct order of a superior officer is a serious crime subject to severe punishment. It may be argued that a military organization can operate in no

other way, that individual decisions would result in chaos and destroy military effectiveness. Aside from the fact that one may find himself in the order-taking position without volunteering for it, notice that the "merit" of this argument depends on admitted denial of self and denial of self-responsibility. This should come as no surprise since this is the root premise of the god concept and rule which gives rise to the "necessity" of the military force and "justification" of conscription or confiscation of property for "the cause".

All the way down the line, the individual is left out of the scene except as an expendable unit to be sacrificed for the "good of god and country". In this god concept thinking and system, the words "individual responsibility" are randomly and arbitrarily applied for the convenience of the moment in assigning of guilt to some while absolving other no less causal parties. A trial of "war criminals" or similar proceedings is a scapegoat maneuver designed to create an illusion of different philosophies where no fundamental difference exists.

The psychological negation of the individual, individual volition, and individual responsibility is repeatedly evidenced in an infinite variety of applications. In economics, corporations and bankruptcy laws are clearly a means of denying and lawfully evading individual responsibility. On the "crime scene", a thief may be "excused" because of his background and for being a "product of society". While not denying environmental influence, this premise leads backward to affix responsibility to the "original sin" in a "mind world of infinity". If responsibility lies not with each individual, it lies nowhere. "Nobody's fault" is the absurd and destructive legacy of the god concept.

Violent behavior is also frequently attributed to a "chemical imbalance" in the brain. Yet, no one attempts to explain how one can act against one's beliefs, or how chemicals create beliefs independently of individual volition. Then comes the "genetic propensity" for the "disease" of alcoholism or other "drug dependencies". In this prevailing "no fault" philosophy, there is literally no belief or action that is not excusable on the grounds of non-volitional cause. Currently in vogue is the catch-all exoneration, "addiction".

The term addiction has been around for a long time, but in recent years has become the catch all buzz word alleged to justify, not explain, a wide assortment of behavior. Whether it is the consuming of food, alcohol, cocaine, or other substances, or active pursuit of other interests, including sexual interest, there are those quick to attach the label addiction. They then talk about treating the problem of addiction without defining and saying exactly what it is they propose to cure.

"Genetically disposed" is an expression also currently in vogue and alleged to be the underlying cause of certain "addictions" to particular substances and even to cause "abnormal behavior". Everything is conveniently packaged under some label of genetic determinism, or "neuro values". Treatment, of course, necessarily requires genetic alteration or chemical additives as behavior modifiers.

What is truly incredible in this scenario is the selectivity in these conclusions. What is the most highly visible genetically caused characteristic of literally every human individual??? Answer. Volitional mind, of course. Yet, this natural genetically caused capacity to calculate and make choices is left out of their equations. To

mention it would call for some explanation of how one reconciles the idea of predeterminism (or "chemical thought") with individual volition. Since the contradiction can't be logically reconciled, it is simply ignored.

I certainly am not saying that genetic makeup plays no part in an individual's life. What I am saying is that one element of genetic composition does not and cannot negate another element of genetic composition, even if that derivative of genetic composition is a non-physical phenomenon called mind. To express or imply the negation of volition via a "neuro tech" diagnosis and prognosis is a de facto denial of mind itself. To presume to study and understand the mind by a method which denies its existence is a contradiction of the first magnitude that portends adverse and most serious consequences.

I dare say that we are all creatures of habit in large measure. Do we not all repeatedly engage in eating, drinking, bathing, sleeping, and routinely pursuing our individual interests on a regular basis? If body and mind become accustomed to certain pleasant experiences, it follows that cessation of these experiences will be accompanied by discomfort. There is nothing mystical about this. It's a natural part of the human condition. Isn't this really the crux of the fiction of addiction?

To be sure, mind and body may undergo some rather drastic changes if certain substances are consumed. The changes may well register as pleasant and cessation of intake of the causal substance will result in discomfort. How is this fundamentally any different from the eating, drinking, bathing situation described above? Isn't everything "addictive"? Many persons smoke or imbibe alcoholic beverages on a daily basis,

sometimes for decades. Then one day, for whatever reason, a person decides to quit - and does. Obviously in these cases, "addiction" was servant to volition and was summarily dismissed. Are we now to believe that some are addicted and some not although all evidence the same natural capacity to calculate and choose? Perhaps, the real problem is "addiction" to illusion.

Seventeen

I stated near the beginning of the book that the conclusions and beliefs to be presented are the essence of simplicity and highly visible - and so they are. Literally every scrap of demonstrated knowledge is via the principles of epistemology. The principles of language usage is a matter of elementary logic in reference to purpose and requirements to achieve the purpose. Categorical identity is an illusion easily exposed. Do you know anyone who would argue that persons of the same hair color, skin color, gender, or any other similarity are merely duplicate units without individual identity? The concept of "infinite entities" upon which the official socio-economic system is dependent is a fallacy that is also easily exposed. Yet nearly all subscribe to these anti-reality beliefs and cling to them with total dedication. Indeed, we must conclude that such dedication to contradiction must necessarily be derived from a powerful and controlling emotion. What is it? What is excluded by the beliefs? Answer. Individualism and freedom. Herein lies the answer. Fear of freedom is the dominant emotion.

If one listens to the claims, one is led to the conclusion that freedom is the most cherished value of all individuals. However, if one listens to the words that are alleged to express this "freedom" and looks to the actions as well, one is led to a far different

conclusion. Rather than freedom being the highest value sought by most, it is their deepest and most abiding fear. So much so that they can't even envision it.

Where and when the fear of freedom began is lost in historical antiquity. There is no known record of any group of individuals living in a social circumstance of freedom. Perhaps it all began with the origin of the thinking individual whose desires and fears far outweighed capacities to satisfactorily handle them. The individual invented a god to compensate for inadequacies. Ironically, the psychological "savior" was self-defeating in that it decreased the necessary reliance on self and set a condition of rule; a condition of inevitable intrapersonal and interpersonal conflicts certain to exacerbate the very fears and problems that initially prompted the mental invention. Whatever the time and reason for the abandonment of self to a "ruling mental invention", the psychology was passed from generation to generation. In this day, it is clearly evidenced in formal religion and in every present anti-social governmental structure. We are all born into this anti-freedom environment. In this circumstance, it is a matter of individual choice whether to blindly and passively accept the anti-freedom philosophy and anti-self psychology or to consider the "unthinkable". It is highly unlikely that there will be any mass movement into the realm of freedom. Most will go on pretending as they have been programmed to do. The pretense is a substantial barrier, for there is no greater deterrent to freedom than an illusion of it.

The programmed and accepted mode of thought itself tends to discourage inquiry and understanding. If one attempts to grasp the whole and find instant and total solution for all the violent behavior throughout the

world, one is overwhelmed by the vastness of it. When the mind seeks sense of order, it is thrown into disorder by trying to envision an instant and universal solution. Solution lies in self. Self-recognition and self-determination via the conscious mind and reality. Although one may not "save the world", neither does one have to accept the self-condemning and debilitating beliefs that are the accepted "norm". As stressed throughout this book, the real is self and self is the focus of reality. Universal plan and individualism are diametrically opposed and can neither be merged in the mind nor practiced outside of the mind. Looking for and demanding a universal plan before advocating freedom is a contradiction. The goal to be achieved is the psychology of freedom. The rewards of a free mind will follow.

As shown above, the truth is highly visible and extremely simple. Indeed, the whole thing can be stated in one sentence. That's it. When this elementary criteria is ignored and the mind presumes to conclude upon "infinite entities", the mind is divided against itself and everything is mentally turned from front to back and violent chaos ensues.

It is unpleasant to be encompassed by the psychological and physical manifestations of this insanity, but it is a thousand times worse to be mentally a part of it; to have one's own mind divided against itself and unknowingly manipulated by emotional dictates of the god concept and illusory objective standards of judgment of self and others. It doesn't have to be. It's your choice. It's your life. Who's living it?

During the past two centuries when the peoples of the world were gradually winning their political freedom from the dynastic monarchies, the major banking families

of Europe and America were actually reversing the trend by setting up new dynasties of political control through the formation of international financial combines.

These banking dynasties had learned that all governments must have sources of revenue from which to borrow in times of emergency. They had also learned that by providing such funds from their own private resources, they could make both kings and democratic leaders tremendously subservient to their will. It had proven to be a most effective means of controlling political appointments and deciding political issues.

In time the [banker families] brought into their banking network the provincial banking centers, organized as commercial banks and savings banks, as well as insurance companies, to form all of these into a single financial system on an international scale which manipulated the quantity and flow of money so that they were able to influence, if not control, governments on one side and industries on the other.

The greatest of these dynasties were the descendants of Meyer Amschel Rothschild (1743-1812) of Frankfort, whose male descendants, for at least two generations, generally married first cousins or even nieces. Rothschild's five sons, established at branches in Vienna, London, Naples, and Paris, as well as Frankfort, cooperated together in ways which other international banking dynasties copied but rarely excelled...

The names of some of these [other] banking families are familiar to all of us and should be more so. They include Baring, Lazard, Erlanger, Warburg, Schroder, Seligman, the Speyers, Mirabaud, Mallet, Fould, and above all Rothschild and Morgan.

In studying the global conspiracy it is

important to keep in mind that it was not any particular race or religion but the "passion for money and power" which has drawn the tycoons of world finance into a tightly-knit, mutual-aid society.

They remained different from ordinary bankers in distinctive ways: (1) they were cosmopolitan and international; (2) they were close to governments and were particularly concerned with questions of government debts . . . (3) their interests were almost exclusively in bonds and very rarely in goods... (4) they were, accordingly, fanatical devotees of deflation . . . (5) they were almost equally devoted to secrecy and the secret use of financial influence in political life. These bankers came to be called 'international bankers' and, more particularly, were known as 'merchant bankers' in England, 'private bankers' in France, and 'investment bankers' in the United States.

Reginald McKenna, 1924 - had been British Chancellor of the Exchequer 1915-1916

I am afraid the ordinary citizen will not like to be told that the bankers can, and do, create money . . . And they who control the credit of the nation, direct the policy of Government, hold in the hollow of their hands the destiny of the people.

This period, 1884-1933, was the period of financial capitalism in which investment bankers moving into commercial banking and insurance on one side and into railroad-ing and heavy industry on the other were able to mobilize enormous wealth and wield enormous economic, political and social power. Popularly known as 'Society,' or '400' they lived a life of dazzling splendor.

... The structure of financial controls created by the tycoons of 'Big Banking' and

'Big Business' in the period 1880-1933 was of extraordinary complexity, one business fief being built on another, both being allied with semi-independent associates, the whole rearing upward into two pinnacles of economic and financial power, of which one, centered in New York, was headed by J. P. Morgan and Company, and the other, in Ohio, was headed by the Rockefeller family. When these two cooperated, as they generally did, they could influence the economic life of the country to a large degree and could almost control its political life, at least on the Federal level.

... In 1930, one corporation (American Telephone and Telegraph, controlled by Morgan) had greater assets than the total wealth in twenty-one states of the Union.

The influence of these business leaders was so great that the Morgan and Rockefeller groups acting together, or even Morgan acting alone, could have wrecked the economic system of the country.

Dynastic "banker families" in England had established their monopoly control over finance by setting up the Bank of England as a privately controlled institution which had the appearance of an official government institution. Similar centers of financial control had been set up in France, Germany, Italy and Switzerland. Many of these European banking families had intermarried or bought their way into the American banking dynasties so it was inevitable that eventually the same device for centralized control would be set up in the United States as that which had worked so well in various European countries. The formula called for a scheme which would look like the government was taking over when in reality, the control would be solidified in the same secret group which had always held it.

Sereno S. Pratt in his book entitled, The

Work of Wall Street, p340

When we speak in Wall Street of the 'private bankers,' we refer to a handful of great banking houses whose operations are on an international scale and which in the United States represent the same power that the Rothschilds have so long possessed in Europe. These houses may, like J. P. Morgan & Co., and Brown Bros. & Co., be closely allied by partnership ties to other powerful firms in other cities; and represent here the great firms and institutions of Europe, just as August Belmont & Co. have long represented the Rothschilds.

By the turn of the century, the Rockefellers had also joined the dynastic banking families. John D. Rockefeller had purchased the Chase Bank and his brother William bought the National City Bank of New York. The Rockefeller Chase Bank was later merged with the Warburg's Manhattan Bank to form Chase-Manhattan, the most powerful financial combine in the world today.

The scheme to set up a privately-controlled Federal Reserve System was supported by all of these dynastic banking families.

It was decided that the Republican Party was too closely connected with Wall Street and the only hope of getting a central bank adopted would be to get the Democrats in power and have a new bill introduced which would be promoted into popular acceptance by claiming that it was a measure designed to strip Wall Street of its power. The Wall Street cadre thereupon set forth to achieve this in the presidential election of 1912.

At first this looked virtually impossible, because President William Howard Taft (a Republican who had opposed the Aldrich Bill) was very popular and seemed a sure-

fire bet for re-election. The picture changed when the former President Teddy Roosevelt (also a Republican but opposed to Taft) decided to run on the Progressive Party ticket against Taft. The Democrats then nominated Woodrow Wilson, making it a three-way race. Suddenly the central bank promoters saw the opportunity they needed.

As soon as Roosevelt signified that he would again challenge Taft, the President's defeat was inevitable. Throughout the three-cornered fight Roosevelt had Munsey and Perkins constantly at his heels, supplying money, going over his speeches, bringing people from Wall Street in to help, and, in general, carrying the entire burden of the campaign against Taft.

Perkins and J. P. Morgan and Company were the substance of the Progressive Party; everything else was trimming.

The idea was to give Roosevelt enough support to divide Taft's Republican vote and give Wilson enough support to beat them both. This strategy worked, and Wilson was elected.

To prevent opponents of Wall Street from identifying the Federal Reserve Act with the international bankers, a smoke-screen of opposition was fulminated.

William McAdoo, Woodrow Wilson's Secretary of the Treasury, in his autobiography:

Bankers fought the Federal Reserve legislation - and ever provision of the Federal Reserve Act - with the tireless energy of men fighting a forest fire.

It was December 22, 1913, that the Federal Reserve Act passed the House of Representatives by a vote of 298 to 60 and the Senate passed it by a majority of 43 to 25.

The operation of the Federal Reserve System is one of the most interesting and mysterious combines in the country. Since

it was founded in 1913 it has successfully resisted every attempt to conduct an audit of its affairs. The system consists of 12 "National Banks" but the only one of any significance is the one in New York. The New York bank has always been managed by someone completely congenial to the interests of the international bankers. It is important to realize that the Federal Reserve System is not a bona fide Government agency. Technically the stock is owned by the 12 National Banks which receive a dividend of six percent each year. Any profits from the System are supposed to be turned over to the U.S. Treasury, In fact, the President appoints the seven members of the Federal Reserve Board for fourteen year terms, but in spite of all this window dressing the Federal Reserve Board is completely independent in its decisions.

The mammoth and secret operations of the Federal Reserve are therefore proceeding along the lines which ... the international bankers were determined to achieve. They intended to use the financial power of Britain and the United States to force all the major countries to operate "through central banks free from all political control, with all questions of international finance to be settled by agreements by such central banks without interference from governments.

The U. S. presently owes more money (most of it to the international banking institutions) than all the money owed by the rest of the nations in the world combined.

Those who are appointed to the key positions in the U. S. Federal Reserve System (where loans are negotiated and interest rates fixed) occupy possibly the most critically influential spot in the entire world.

Nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands

able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole. This system was to be controlled in a feudalist fashion by the central banks of the world acting in concert, by secret agreements arrived at in frequent private meetings and conferences.... Each central bank ... sought to dominate government by its ability to control Treasury loans, to manipulate foreign exchanges, to influence the level of economic activity in the country, and to influence cooperative politicians by subsequent economic rewards in the business world.

In practice the Federal Reserve Bank of New York became the fountainhead of the system of twelve regional banks, for New York was the money market of the nation. The other eleven banks were so many expensive mausoleums erected to salve the local pride and quell the Jacksonian fears of the Hinterland. Benjamin Strong ... president of the Bankers Trust Company [Morgan], was selected as the first Governor of the New York Reserve Bank. An adept in high finance, Strong for many years manipulated the country's monetary system at the discretion of directors representing the leading New York banks. Under Strong the Reserve System, unsuspected by the nation, was brought into interlocking relations with the Bank of England and the Bank of France.

In spite of their power, these secret centers of control are seldom in dictatorial positions where they can actually take direct, decisive political action; but their financial stranglehold on the world allows them to influence and manipulate the affairs of various nations to an amazing degree and to suit their own purposes.

There is a growing volume of evidence that the highest centers of political and eco-

conomic power have been forcing the entire human race toward a global, socialist, dictatorial-oriented society. And what has been most baffling about it has been the fact that this drift toward dictatorship with its inevitable obliteration of a thousand years of struggle toward human freedom, is being plotted, promoted and implemented by the leaders of free nations and the super-rich of those nations whose positions of affluence would seem to make them the foremost beneficiaries of the free-enterprise, property-oriented, open society in which so much progress has been made.

... The world hierarchy of the dynastic super-rich is out to take over the entire planet, doing it with Socialistic legislation where possible, but having no reluctance to use Communist revolution where necessary.

The source book of all dictatorships is Plato's Republic.

Plato wanted a ruling class with a powerful army to keep it in power and a society completely subordinate to the monolithic authority of the rulers. He also advocated using whatever force was necessary for the wiping out of all existing government and social structure so the new rulers could begin with a "clean canvas" on which to develop the portrait of their great new society.

The upper dimensions of Plato's "ideal" society included the elimination of marriage and the family so that all the women would belong to all the men and all the men would belong to all the women. Children resulting from these promiscuous unions would be taken over by the government as soon as they were weaned and raised anonymously by the state. Plato wanted women to be required to be equal with men -to fight wars with the men and perform la-

bor like men. There was to be selective breeding of men and women under control of the government and children considered inferior or crippled were to be destroyed. There was to be a three-level structure of society into fixed classes: the ruling class, the military class and the worker class. Plato said the people would be induced to believe a government-indoctrinated falsehood that people were born with gold, silver or copper in their souls and the rulers would determine which metal was present in the soul of each person and assign him to the appropriate class. Plato admitted all this was a falsehood but said it would facilitate the administration of affairs by the rulers because it would be taught to the people as a religious principle. Plato reserved the full blessings of communism for his ruling class. It would be there that he felt private property could be eliminated, family relations communalized, and intellectual energy devoted to determining what was good for the masses in the lower classes.

[John] Ruskin spoke to the Oxford undergraduates as members of the privileged, ruling class. He told them that they were the possessors of a magnificent tradition of education, beauty, rule of law, freedom, decency, and self-discipline but that this tradition could not be saved, and did not deserve to be saved, unless it could be extended to the lower classes in England itself and to the non-English masses throughout the world. If this precious tradition were not extended to these two great majorities, the minority of upper-class Englishmen would ultimately be submerged by these majorities and the tradition lost. To prevent this, the tradition must be extended to the masses and to empire.

... Ruskin's message had a sensational impact. His inaugural lecture was copied

out in longhand by one undergraduate, Cecil Rhodes, who kept it with him for thirty years. Rhodes (1853-1902) feverishly exploited the diamond and goldfields of South Africa, rose to be prime minister of the Cape Colony (1890-1896), contributed money to political parties, controlled parliamentary seats both in England and South Africa, and sought to win a strip of British territory across Africa from the Cape of Good Hope to Egypt and to join these two extremes together with a telegraph line and ultimately with a Cape-to-Cairo Railway. Rhodes inspired devoted support for his goals from others in South Africa and in England. With financial support from Lord Rothschild and Alfred Beit, he was able to monopolize the diamond mines of South Africa as DeBeers Consolidated Mines and to build up a great gold mining enterprise as Consolidated Gold Fields.

... These purposes centered on his [Rhodes] desire to federate the English-speaking peoples and to bring all the habitable portions of the world under their control. For this purpose Rhodes left part of his great fortune to found the Rhodes Scholarships at Oxford in order to spread the English ruling class tradition throughout the English-speaking world.

... Among Ruskin's most devoted disciples at Oxford were a group of intimate friends including Arnold Toynbee, Alfred (later Lord) Miler, Arthur Glazebrook, George (later Sir George) Parkin, Philip Lyttleton and Henry (later Sir Henry) Birchenough. These were so moved by Ruskin that they devoted the rest of their lives to carrying out his ideas. A similar group of Cambridge men including Reginald Baliol Brett (Lord Esher), Sir John B. Seeley, Albert (Lord) Grey, and Edmund Garrett were also aroused by Ruskin's message and devoted their lives to extension

of the British Empire and uplift of England's urban masses as two parts of one project which they called 'extension of the English-speaking idea.' They were remarkably successful in these aims because England's most sensational journalist William T. Stead (1840-1912), an ardent social reformer and imperialist, brought them into association with Rhodes. This association was formally established on February 5, 1891, when Rhodes and Stead organized a secret society of which Rhodes had been dreaming for sixteen years.

... In this secret society Rhodes was to be leader; Stead, Brett (Lord Esher), and Miler were to form an executive committee; Arthur (Lord) Balfour, (Sir) Harry Johnston, Lord Rothschild, Albert (Lord) Grey, and others were listed as potential members of a 'Circle of Initiates'; while there was to be an outer circle known as the 'Association of Helpers' (later organized by Milner as the Round Table Organization).

... As governor-general and high commissioner of South Africa the period 1897-1905, Miler recruited a group of young men, chiefly from Oxford and from Toynbee Hall, to assist him in organizing his administration. Through his influence these men were able to win influential posts in government and international finance and became the dominant influence in British imperial and foreign affairs up to 1939. Under Milner in South Africa, they were known as Milner's kindergarten until 1910. In 1909-1913 they organized semi-secret groups, known as Round Table Groups, in the chief British dependencies and in the United States.

... Similar Institutes of International Affairs were established in the chief British dominions and in the United States (where it is known as the Council on Foreign Relations) in the period 1919-1927.

The power and influence of this Rhodes-Milner group in British imperial affairs and in foreign policy since 1889, although not widely recognized, can hardly be exaggerated. We might mention as an example that this group dominated *The Times* from 1890 to 1912 and has controlled it completely since 1912 (except for the years 1919-1922). Because *The Times* has been owned by the Astor family since 1922, this Rhodes-Milner group was sometimes spoken of as the 'Cliveden Set,' named after the Astor country house where they sometimes assembled. Numerous other papers and journals have been under the control or influence of this group since 1889.

... From 1884 to about 1915 the members of this group worked valiantly to extend the British Empire and to organize it in a federal system. They were constantly harping on the lessons to be learned from the failure of the American Revolution and the success of the Canadian federation of 1867, and hoped to federate the various parts of the empire as seemed feasible, then confederate the whole of it, with the United Kingdom into a single organization. They also hoped to bring the United States into this organization to whatever degree was possible. Stead was able to get Rhodes to accept, in principle, a solution which might have made Washington the capital of the whole organization or allow parts of the empire to become states of the American Union.

The American branch of this organization (sometimes called the 'Eastern Establishment') has played a very significant role in the history of the United States in the last generation By 1915 Round Table groups existed in seven countries, including England, South Africa, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, India, and a rather loosely organized group in the United States (George Louis Beer, Walter Lippmann, Frank

Aydelotte, Whitney Shepardson, Thomas W. Lamont, Jerome D. Greene, Erwin D. Canham of the *Christian Science Monitor*, and others).

... Money for the widely ramified activities of this organization came originally from the associates and followers of Cecil Rhodes, chiefly from the Rhodes Trust itself, and from wealthy associates such as the Beit Brothers, from Sir Abe Bailey, and (after 1915) from the Astor family. Since 1925 there have been substantial contributions from the individuals and from foundations, and firms associated with other international banking fraternity, especially the Carnegie United Kingdom Trust, and other organizations associated with J. P. Morgan, the Rockefeller and Whitney families, and the associates of Lazard Brothers and of Morgan, Grenfell, and Company.

At the end of the war of 1914 [WWI] became clear that the organization of this system had to be greatly extended. Once again the task was entrusted to Lionel Curtis who established, in England and each dominion, a front organization to the existing local Round Table Group. This front organization, called the Royal Institute of International Affairs, had as its nucleus in each area the existing submerged Round Table Group. In New York it was known as the Council on Foreign Relations, and was a front for J. P. Morgan and Company in association with the very small American Round Table Group.

The best example of this alliance of Wall Street and Left-wing publication was *The New Republic*.

... The original purpose for establishing the paper [*The New Republic*] was to provide an outlet for the progressive Left and to guide it quietly in an Anglophile direction.

... This latter task was entrusted to a young man, only four years out of Harvard, but already a member of the mysterious Round Table Group, which has played a major role in directing England's foreign policy since its formal establishment in 1909. This new recruit, Walter Lippmann, has been from 1914 to the present, the authentic spokesman in American journalism for the Establishments on both sides of the Atlantic in international affairs.

This group, which in the United States, was completely dominated by J. P. Morgan and Company from the 1880's to the 1930's was cosmopolitan, Anglophile, internationalist, Ivy League, eastern seaboard, high Episcopalian, and European-culture conscious. Their connection with the Ivy League colleges rested on the fact that the large endowments of these institutions required constant consultation with the financiers of Wall Street As a consequence of these influences, as late as the 1930's, J. P. Morgan and his associates were the most significant figures in policy making at Harvard, Columbia, and to a lesser extent Yale, while the Whitneys were significant at Yale, and the Prudential Insurance Company (through Edward D. Duffield) dominated Princeton.

The American Branch of this 'English Establishment' exerted much of its influence through five American newspapers. (The New York Times, New York Herald Tribune, Christian Science Monitor, the , Washington Post, and the Boston Evening Transcript). In fact, the editor of the Christian Science Monitor was the chief American correspondent (anonymously) of The Round Table.

... There grew up in the twentieth century a power structure between London and New York which penetrated deeply into

university life, the press, and the practice of foreign policy. In England the center was the Round Table Group, while in the United States it was J. P. Morgan and Company or its local ranches in Boston, Philadelphia, and Cleveland.

Quigley bluntly confesses that International Bankers who had set out to remake the world were perfectly confident that they could use their money to acquire the cooperation and eventual control of the Communist-Socialist conspiratorial groups. In fact, John Ruskin of Oxford had persuaded the original Rhodes-Milner Round Table Groups that the way to federate the world was along socialistic lines, i.e., by having all property, industry, agriculture, communications, transportation, education and political affairs in the hands of a small cadre of financially-controlled political leaders who would organize the world and its peoples in a way which would compel everyone to do what was good for the new, world-society.

It may seem somewhat contradictory that the very people whom Marx identified as the epitome of "Capitalism" should be conspiring with the followers of Marx to overthrow traditional Capitalism and replace it with Socialism. But the record supports the Quigley contention that this is precisely what has been happening. The reason is rather simple.

Power from any source tends to create an appetite for additional power. Power coming from wealth tends to create an appetite for political power and visa versa. It was almost inevitable that the I super-rich would one day aspire to control not only their own wealth, but the wealth of the whole world. To achieve this, they were perfectly willing to feed the ambitions of the power-hungry political conspirators who

were committed to the overthrow of all existing governments and the establishments of a central world-wide dictatorship along socialist lines.

This, of course, was a risky business for the Anglo-American secret society. The super-rich were gambling on the expectation that when the violence and reconstruction had been completed by the political conspirators, the super-rich would then take over (like Plato's philosopher-kings, or ruling class), to guide mankind hopefully and compulsively into a whole new era of universal peace and universal prosperity.

... The master-planners have attempted to control the global conspiratorial groups by feeding them vast quantities of money for their revolutionary work and then financing their opposition if they seemed to be getting out of control. This policy has required the leaders of London and Wall Street to deliberately align themselves with dictatorial forces which have committed crimes against humanity in volume and severity unprecedented in history. It has required them to finance and support international intrigue by the most ruthless kind of political psychopaths. Studies show that many of these totalitarian political demagogues never would have come to power without the financial support of the super-rich. Studies further show that in many countries where the conspirators have taken over, the people would have risen up and overthrown them years ago if it had not been for the most sinister kind of depraved maneuvering behind the scenes by the agents of these wealthy master planners.

The chief aims of this elaborate, semi-secret organization were largely commendable: to coordinate the international activities and outlooks of the English-speaking world into one (which would largely, ,

it is true, be that of the London group); to work to maintain peace; f to help backward, colonial, and underdeveloped areas to advance J toward stability, law and order, and prosperity.

The members of the dynastic banking families had been financing the Russian-oriented revolutionists for many years. Trotsky, in his biography, refers to some of these loans from British financiers going back as far as 1907. By 1917 the major subsidies for the revolution were being arranged by Sir George Buchanan and Lord Alfred Miler (of the Morgan-Rothschild-Rhodes confederacy). Milner ... was the founder of England's secret "Round Table" group which started the Royal Institute for International Affairs in England and the Council on Foreign Relations in the United States.

More than fifty years ago the Morgan firm decided to infiltrate the Left-wing political movements in the United States. This was relatively easy to do, since these groups were starved for funds and eager for a voice to reach the people. Wall Street supplied both. The purpose was not to destroy, dominate, or take over but was really threefold: (1) to keep informed about the thinking of Left-wing or liberal groups; (2) to provide them with a mouthpiece so that they could 'blow off steam,' and (3) to have a final veto on their publicity and possibly on their actions, if they ever went 'radical.' There was nothing really new about this decision, since other financiers had talked about and even attempted it earlier.

"To [JP] Morgan all political parties were simply organizations to be used, and the firm always was careful to keep a foot in all camps. Morgan himself, Dwight Morrow, and other partners were allied with the Republicans; Russell C. Leffingwell was al-

lied with the Democrats. Grayson Murphy was allied with the extreme Right; and Thomas W. Lamont was allied with the Left.

There does exist, and has existed for a generation, an international Anglophile network which operates, to some extent, in the way the radical right believes the communists act. In fact, this network which we may identify as The round Table Groups, has no aversion to cooperating with the Communists, or any other groups, and frequently does so.

The Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)

The Secret Society set up by Cecil Rhodes in conjunction with Rothschild, Morgan, Carnegie, Rockefeller, et al., was directed by a small highly secret Round Table Group. This secret group then set up fronts for the purposes of carrying forward its conspiratorial schemes. The United States front was called the Council on Foreign Relations.

Its [Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)] roster. . . contains names distinguished in the field of diplomacy, government, business, finance, science, labor, journalism, law and education. What united so wide-ranging and disparate a membership is a passionate concern for the direction of American foreign policy,

The CFR roster has a formal membership of 1,400 elite personalities carefully selected for their usefulness from all of the nation's key professions. These are screened and trained for decision-making positions in the Federal Government. The article states, "Almost half of the Council members have been invited to assume official government positions or to act as consultants at one time or another."

It [CFR] has been the seat of ... basic government decisions, has set the context for many more, and has repeatedly served

as a recruiting ground for ranking officials.

CFR appointments made by President Nixon:

Henry A. Kissinger, Chief Foreign Policy Advisor.

Henry Cabot Lodge, Chief Negotiator in Paris.

Charles Yost, Ambassador to the United Nation

Arthur Burns, Chairman of Federal Reserve Board

George Ball, Foreign Policy Consultant

Robert Murphy, special consultant on international affairs

Richard P. Pederson, Exec. Sec., State Department

Alan Pifer, consultant to the President on Educational Finance

Dr. Paul McCracken, chief economic aid

Ellsworth Bunker, U. S. Ambassador to Saigon

General Andrew J. Goodpaster, chief military policy advisor

Dr. Glenn T. Seaborg, Chairman, Atomic Energy Commission

Joseph J. Sisco, Assistant Secretary of State for the Middle East and South Asia

Jacob Beam, Ambassador to the Soviet Union

Gerald Smith, Director of the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency

Dr. Quigley may be entirely correct in his charge that the CFR and the Global Establishment have gained such a hold on the elective process in the United States that no matter which political party goes into power, the winner is beholden to those powers to a significant degree.

The Bilderberg Group

[The Bilderberg Group conferences] ... are held each year as a international mas-

ter planning conclave. They are secret and attendance is restricted to invited "guests." These turn out to be about 100 men from the top inner circle representing their four major dimensions of power: the international banking dynasties, their corporations involved in vast, international enterprises, the American tax-exempt foundations, and the establishment representatives who have gained high offices in government, especially the United States government.

... Prince Bernhard convened the first of these conferences during May, 1954, at the Bilderberg Hotel in Oosterbeek, Netherlands. Ever since then the group has been called The Bilderberg Group. However, they meet at various places. The 1957 meeting was held off the coast of Georgia on St. Simons Island, not far from Jekyll Island where a secret meeting was held in 1908 to set up the format for the U.S. Federal Reserve Bank. The 1964 meetings were at Williamsburg, Va. They have also met in Canada, Turkey, Germany, England and France. All of their meetings are closed. No secretary takes notes of the speeches. No reporters sit in on the debates. And when Prince Bernhard brings down the gavel for the close of the conference, no handouts, policy statements or copies of their adopted resolutions are given to the press. The conferees depart to the four corners of the earth to carry out their adopted goals but the world is never given the slightest hint as to what has been decided.

The only press representatives in attendance have been trusted Establishment personalities such as, Arthur Hays Sulzberger, president and publisher of the New York Times...

Typical individuals who frequent these conferences include:

Joseph E. Johnson, President of the

Carnegie Endowment for International Peace (which finances most of these conferences)

Dr. Joseph H. Retinger, Communist Poland's Charge d'Affaires in Russia who helped Prince Bernhard set up the first conference in 1954

McGeorge Bundy, former Harvard professor who became a presidential advisor and was then made President of the Ford Foundation

George W. Ball, former Under Secretary of State

Christian Herter, former Secretary of State

Dean Acheson, former Secretary of State

Dean Rusk, former Secretary of State and former President of the Rockefeller Foundation

Lester Pearson, former Prime Minister of Canada

Shepard Stone, Director of International Affairs for the Ford Foundation

Pierre-Paul Schweitzer, Managing Director of the United Nations International Monetary Fund

Dirk U. Stikker, Secretary General of NATO

Gardner Cowles, editor in chief and publisher of Look magazine and the Cowles Newspaper chain

J. William Fulbright, U.S. Senator of Arkansas

Paul G. Hoffman, U. S. chief of foreign aid

George F. Kennan, former ambassador to the Soviet Union

Paul H. Nitze, who served as Secretary of the Navy

Fritz Berg, Chairman, Federation of German Industries

Hakon Christianson, Chairman of the Board, East Asiatic Company of Denmark

Pierre Commin, Secretary of the French Socialist Party

Thomas E. Dewey, former Governor of New York and candidate for President

Jacob Javits, Republican Senator from New York

H. J. Heinz II, President of the H. J. Heinz Company

Jeane de la Garde, French Ambassador to Mexico

M. Nun Birgi, Minister of Foreign Affairs, Turkey

Imbriani Longo, Director-General, Banco Nazionale del Lavoro, of Italy

David J. McDonald, President United Steelworkers

Alex W. Menne, President Association of German Chemical industries

Don K. Price, Russian Institute, Columbia University

J. L. S. Steele, Chairman, British International Chamber of Commerce

Paul van Zeeland, former Prime Minister of Belgium

John J. McCloy, former President of the Chase-Manhattan Bank

Henry Kissinger, advisor to president Nixon, former member of the staff of CFR and an officer of the Rockefeller Fund

The New World Order is a world that has supranational authority to regulate the world commerce and industry.; an international organization that would control the production and consumption of oil; an international currency that would replace the dollar; a World Development Fund that would make funds available to free and Communist nations alike; and an international police force to enforce the edicts of the New World Order.

Brock Chisholm, the first director of the UN World Health Organization

To achieve one world government it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, their loyalty to family traditions and national identification.

a Senate Foreign Relations subcommittee introduced Concurrent Resolution 66, February, 1950

Whereas, in order to achieve universal peace and justice, the present Charter of the United Nations should be changed to provide a true world government constitution.

Today the path to total dictatorship in the United States can be laid by strictly legal means, unseen and unheard by the Congress, the President, or the people... Outwardly we have a constitutional government. We have operating within our government and political system, another body representing another form of government, a bureaucratic elite which believes our Constitution is outmoded and is sure that it is the winning side... All the strange developments in foreign policy agreements may be traced to this group who are going to make us over to suit their pleasure... This political action group has its own local political support organizations, its own pressure groups, its own vested interests, its foothold within our government.

Congressman Larry P. McDonald

The drive of the Rockefellers and their allies is to create a one world government combining supercapitalism and Communism under the same tent, all under their control... Do I mean conspiracy? Yes I do. I am convinced there is such a plot, international in scope, generations old in planning, and incredibly evil in intent.

On October 29, 1991, David Funderburk, a former U.S. Ambassador to

Romania (1981-85), told a group in North Carolina

George Bush has been surrounding himself with people who believe in one-world government. They believe that the Soviet system and the American system are converging, and the manner in which they would accomplish that was through the United Nations.

Strobe Talbott, in article in Time magazine, July 20, 1992, "The Birth of the Global Nation"

In the next century, nations as we know it will be obsolete; all states will recognize a single, global authority. National sovereignty wasn't such a good idea after all... But it has taken the events in our own wondrous and terrible century to clinch the case for world government.

Pope John Paul I:

By the end of this decade [2000] we will live under the first one world government... One world government is inevitable.

In the early 19th century, the House of Rothschild controlled a fortune estimated to be well over \$300,000,000, a phenomenal sum around that time.

In the heart of London, England, the financial district is known as 'The City,' or the 'Square Mile.' All major British banks have their main offices here, along with branch offices for 385 foreign banks, including 70 from the United States. It is here that you will find the Bank of England, the Stock Exchange, Lloyd's of London, the Baltic Exchange (shipping contracts), Fleet Street (home of publishing and newspaper interests), the London Commodity Exchange (to trade coffee, rubber, sugar and wool), and the London Metal Exchange. It is virtually the financial hub of the world.

Positioned on the north bank of the Thames River, covering an area of 677 acres

or one square mile (known as the "wealthiest square mile on earth"), it has enjoyed special rights and privileges that enabled them to achieve a certain level of independence since 1191. In 1215, its citizens received a Charter from King John, granting them the right to annually elect a mayor (known as the Lord Mayor), a tradition that continues today.

Both E. C. Knuth, in his book *Empire of the City*, and Des Griffin, in his book *Descent into Slavery*, stated their belief that 'The City' is actually a sovereign state (much like the Vatican), and that since the establishment of the privately owned Bank of England in 1694, 'The City' has actually become the last word in the country's national affairs, with Prime Minister, Cabinet, and Parliament becoming only a front for the real power. According to Knuth, when the Queen enters 'The City,' she is subservient to the Lord Mayor (under him, is a committee of 12-14 men, known as 'The Crown'), because this privately-owned corporation is not subject to the Queen, nor to Parliament.

In 1901, J P Morgan bought out Andrew Carnegie's vast steel operation for \$500,000,000 to merge the largest steel companies into one big company known as the United States Steel Corporation.

J. P. Morgan, with the assistance and cooperation of a few of the interlocking corporations which reach all over the United States in their influence, controls every railroad in the United States. They control practically every public utility, they control literally thousands of corporations, they control all of the large insurance companies. Mr. President, we are gradually reaching a time, if we have not already reached that point, when the business of the country is controlled by men who can be named on

the fingers of one hand, because those men control the money of the Nation, and that control is growing at a rapid rate.

We have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks... (Some people think the Federal Reserve Banks are United States Government institutions. They are not Government institutions. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers... The Federal Reserve Banks are the agents of the foreign central banks... In that dark crew of financial pirates, there are those who would cut a man's throat to get a dollar out of his pocket... Every effort has been made by the Federal Reserve Board to conceal its powers, but the truth is the FED has usurped the government. It controls everything here [in Congress] and controls all our foreign relations. It makes and breaks governments at will... When the FED was passed, the people of the United States did not perceive that a world system was being set up here... A super-state controlled by international bankers, and international industrialists acting together to enslave the world for their own pleasure.

R. F. McMaster, who published a newsletter called *The Reaper*, through his Swiss and Saudi Arabian contacts, was able to find out which banks held a controlling interest in the US Federal Reserve: the Rothschild Banks of London and Berlin; Lazard Brothers Bank of Paris; Israel Moses Seif Bank of Italy; Warburg Bank of Hamburg and Amsterdam; Lehman Brothers Bank of New York; Kuhn, Loeb, and Co. of New York; Chase Manhattan Bank of New York; and Goldman, Sachs of New York. These interests control the Federal Reserve through 300 stockholders.

... Because of the way the Federal Reserve was organized, whoever controls the Federal Reserve Bank of New York controls the system.

Eustice Mullins in his book "World Order:"

Besides its controlling interest in the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, the Rothschilds had developed important financial interests in other parts of the United States... The entire Rockefeller empire was financed by the Rothschilds.

It is believed that the Rothschilds hold 53% of the stock of the U.S. Federal Reserve.

Rep. Carroll Reece, summed up his investigation of tax-exempt foundations on August 19, 1954

It has been said that the foundations are a power second only to that of the Federal Government itself.. Perhaps the Congress should now admit that the foundations have become more powerful, in some areas, at least, than the legislative branch of the Government.

John Davison Rockefeller (1839-1937), grandfather of former Vice-President Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller, and of David Rockefeller (head of the Chase Manhattan Bank), was he richest man of his time He started out in 1859 as a produce merchant, turning to oil in 1865, at the age of 26. In 1870, when Standard Oil of Ohio was incorporated, Rockefeller controlled 21 out of 26 refineries in Cleveland. By 1871, Standard Oil was the largest refining company in the world. In 1879, he controlled over 90% of all refined oil sold in the country, with 20,000 producing wells, and 100,000 employees. In 1884, he moved his main office to New York City; and by 1885, Standard Oil virtually controlled the entire oil industry in the United States and had set up branches in Western Europe and China.

The Rockefellers and Rothschilds have been partners ever since the 1880s.

Robert M. LaFollette, Sr., in a speech to the Senate in March, 1908, said that fewer than 100 men controlled the business interests of the country. However, a few years later, through an analysis of the Directory of Directors, it was discovered that through interlocking directorates, less than a dozen men controlled the country's business interests. Most notable were Rockefeller and Morgan.

The most powerful clique in these [Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)] groups have one objective in common: they want to bring about the surrender of the sovereignty and the national independence of the U.S. They want to end national boundaries and racial and ethnic loyalties, supposedly to increase business and ensure world peace. What they strive for would inevitably lead to dictatorship and loss of freedoms by the people. The CFR was founded for 'the purpose of promoting disarmament and submergence of U.S. sovereignty and national independence into an all-powerful one-world government.

Rep. John R. Rarick of Louisiana said in 1971:

The CFR (Council on Foreign Relations), dedicated to one-world government, financed by a number of the largest tax-exempt foundations, and wielding such power and influence over our lives in the areas of finance, business, labor, military, education and mass communication media, should be familiar to every American concerned with good government and with preserving and defending the U.S. Constitution and our free-enterprise system. Yet, the nation's right-to-know machinery, the news media, usually so aggressive in exposures to inform our people, remain conspicuously si-

lent when it comes to the CFR, its members and their activities. The CFR is the establishment. Not only does it have influence and power in key decision-making positions at the highest levels of government to apply pressure from above, but it also finances and uses individuals and groups to bring pressure from below, to justify the high level decisions for converting the U.S. from a sovereign Constitutional Republic into a servile member state of a one-world dictatorship.

For a long time I felt that FDR had developed many thoughts and ideas that were his own to benefit this country, the USA. But he didn't. Most of his thoughts, his political 'ammunition' as it were, were carefully manufactured for him in advance by the CFR-One World money group.

The Club of Rome (COR) was established with a membership of 75 prominent scientists, industrialists, and economists from 25 countries. Along with the Bilderbergers, it has become one of the most important foreign policy arms of the Roundtable group.

The Club of Rome book "The Limits to Growth", was published in 1972, and described their vision for the world

The Club of Rome will encourage the creation of a world forum where statesmen, policy-makers, and scientists can discuss the dangers and hopes for the future global system without the constraints of formal intergovernmental negotiation.

Club of Rome website claims:

There is no other viable alternative to the future survival of civilization than a new global community under a common leadership.

On September 17, 1973, The Club of Rome released a Report called the "Regionalized and Adaptive Model of the Global World

System,” which was prepared by Directors Mihajlo Mesarovic and Eduard Pestel. It revealed the Club’s goal of dividing the world into ten political/economic regions, which would unite the entire world under a single form of government. These regions are North America, Western Europe, Eastern Europe, Japan, Rest of Developed World, Latin America, Middle East, Rest of Africa, South and Southeast Asia, and China.

The solution of these crises can be developed only in a global context with full and explicit recognition of the emerging world system and on a long-term basis. This would necessitate, among other changes, a new world economic order and a global resources allocation system.

Howard T. Odum a marine biologist at the University of Florida and a member of the Club of Rome, in the August, 1980 edition of *Fusion* magazine.

It is necessary that the United States cut its population by two-thirds within the next 50 years. Carter Administration “Global 2000 Report”, July 1980, called for the population of the U.S. to be reduced by 100 million people by the year 2050. They suggested an aggressive program of population control which included sterilization, contraception and abortion. Executive Intelligence Review published a report called “Global 2000: Blueprint for Genocide”, August, 1982.

The intent on the part of such policy centers as the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, and the International Monetary Fund, is to pursue policies that will result not only in the death ... of upwards of two billion people by the year 2000.

Throughout the world, the Club of Rome has indicated that genocide should be used to eliminate people who they refer to as

‘useless eaters.’”

Dr. Robert Strecker, a practicing gastroenterologist with a Ph.D. in pharmacology, who was hired as a consultant to work on a health-care proposal for Security Pacific Bank

I don’t think there is any doubt that AIDS is a man-made problem. The question is whether it was created either accidentally or intentionally. I believe the AIDS virus was requested, predicted, produced, and deployed.

[Dr. Robert Strecker, a practicing gastroenterologist with a Ph.D. in pharmacology, was hired as a consultant to work on a health-care proposal for Security Pacific Bank]

Dr. Strecker’s research indicated that the AIDS virus was developed by the Frederick Cancer Research Facility of the National Cancer Institute, in cooperation with the WHO, in their laboratories at Fort Detrick, Maryland. It was done by combining bovine (cow) leukemia virus and visna (sheep) virus, and injecting them into human tissue cultures. The bovine leukemia virus is lethal to cows, but not to humans; and the visna virus is deadly to sheep, but not to man. However, when combined, they produce a retrovirus that can change the genetic composition of the cells that they enter.

There was a vaccination program for smallpox in Africa by the WHO. Some researchers believe that the Smallpox vaccination program in 1972 was used to introduce the [AIDS] virus into the population. On May 11, 1987, the London Times ran an article called “Smallpox Vaccine ‘Triggered AIDS Virus’,” written by Science Editor Pearce Wright, who linked the mass vaccination program of the World Health Organization in the 1970’s to the outbreak of

AIDS, because Central Africa was the focus of the program, and it has become the most affected area in the world.

In 1978, more than 1,000 non-monogamous gay adult males received an experimental j vaccination against Hepatitis B, which was sponsored by the National Institute of Health and the Center for Disease Control. With the Hepatitis vaccine, which is not produced from a human tissue culture, it is impossible to have an accidental contamination, which seems to indicate that the AIDS virus was intentionally put in the vaccine. In 1981, the Center for Disease Control reported that 6% of those receiving the Hepatitis vaccine were infected with AIDS, but in 1984, they admitted that it was actually 64%. These Hepatitis vaccine studies are now in the possession of the Justice Department in Washington, DC.

The Trilateral Commission is intended to be the vehicle for multinational consolidation of the commercial and banking interests by seizing control of the political government of the United States. The Trilateral Commission represents a skillful, coordinated effort to seize control and consolidate the four centers of power, political, monetary, intellectual, and ecclesiastical. What the Trilateralists intend is the creation of a world-wide economic power superior to the political governments of the nation states. In other words, what they are driving, orchestrating, meshing and gearing to accomplish is the New World Order, the one-world government.

The Trilateral Commission doesn't run the world, the Council on Foreign Relations does that.

A PATRIOT'S DIARY



**ELITIST CORPORATE
BILLIONAIRES HAVE BIG
PLANS FOR AMERICA AND
NONE OF IT IS GOING TO
BE GOOD FOR YOU**

**IN THIS ISSUE:
IT IS CALLED CONSPIRACY**

VOL. 01

ESTABLISHED 8/2020

NO.07

Introduction

The story you are about to read is true. The names have not been changed to protect the guilty. This book may have the effect of changing your life. After reading this book you will never look at national and world events in the same way again.

This will be a very controversial report. At first it will receive little publicity and those whose plans are exposed in it will try to kill it by the silent treatment. For reasons that become obvious as you read this book, it will not be reviewed in all the "proper" places or be available on your local bookstand. However, there is nothing these people can do to stop a grass roots book distributing system. Eventually it will be necessary for the people and organizations named in this book to try to blunt its effect by attacking it or the author. They have a tremendous vested interest in keeping you from discovering what they are doing. And they have the big guns of the mass media at their disposal to fire the barrages at this report.

By sheer volume, the "experts" will try to ridicule you out of investigating for yourself as to whether or not the information in this book is true.

They will ignore the fact that the author admits that some of his ideas are conjecture because the people who know the truth are not about to confess. They will find a typographical error or argue some point that is open to debate. If necessary they will lie in order to protect themselves by smearing this book. Psychologically many people would prefer to believe those who pooch-pooch the information herein because we all like to ignore bad news. We do so at our own peril!

Having been a college instructor, a State Senator and now a Congressman, I have had experience with real professionals at putting up smokescreens to cover up their own actions by trying to destroy the accuser. I hope that you will read this book carefully and draw your own conclusions and not accept the opinions of those who of necessity must attempt to discredit the book. Your future may depend upon it.

October 25, 1971

John G. Schmitz

United States Congressman

OBAMA'S COLLEGE CLASSMATE SPEAKS

By Wayne Allyn Root, June 6th, 2010

Barack Hussein Obama is no fool. He is not

incompetent. To the contrary, he is brilliant. He knows exactly what he's doing. He is purposely overwhelming the U.S. economy to create systemic failure, economic crisis and social chaos — thereby destroying capitalism and our country from within.

Barack Hussein Obama was my college classmate (Columbia University, class of '83). He is a devout Muslim...do not be fooled. Look at his Czars...anti-business...anti-American.

As Glenn Beck correctly predicted from day one, Barack Hussein Obama is following the plan of Cloward & Piven, two professors at Columbia University. They outlined a plan to socialize America by overwhelming the system with government spending and entitlement demands.

Add up the clues below. Taken individually they're alarming. Taken as a whole, it is a brilliant, Machiavellian game plan to turn the United States into a socialist/Marxist state with a permanent majority that desperately needs government for survival ... and can be counted on to always vote for bigger government. Why not? They have no responsibility to pay for it.

Universal health care. The health care bill had very little to do with health care. It had everything to do with unionizing millions of hospital and health care workers, as well as adding 15,000 to 20,000 new IRS agents (who will join government employee unions).

Obama doesn't care that giving free health care to 30 million Americans will add trillions to the national debt. What he does care about is that it cements the dependence of those 30 million voters to Democrats and big government. Who but a socialist revolutionary would pass this reckless spending bill in the middle of a depression?

Cap and trade. Like health care legislation having nothing to do with health care, cap and trade has nothing to do with global warming. It has everything to do with redistribution of income, government control of the economy and a criminal payoff to Obama's biggest contributors.

Those powerful and wealthy unions and contributors (like GE, which owns NBC, MSNBC and CNBC) can then be counted on to support everything Obama wants. They will kick-back hundreds of millions of dollars in contributions to Obama and the Democratic Party to keep them

in power.

The bonus is that all the new taxes on Americans with bigger cars, bigger homes and businesses helps Obama "spread the wealth around."

Make Puerto Rico a state. Why? Who's asking for a 51st state? Who's asking for millions of new welfare recipients and government entitlement addicts in the middle of a depression? Certainly not American taxpayers. But this has been Barack Hussein Obama's plan all along. His goal is to add two new Democrat senators, five Democrat congressman and a million loyal Democrat voters who are dependent on big government. Legalize 12 million illegal Mexican immigrants. Just giving these 12 million potential new citizens free health care alone could overwhelm the system and bankrupt America.

But it adds 12 million reliable new Democrat voters who can be counted on to support big government. Add another few trillion dollars in welfare, aid to dependent children, food stamps, free medical, education, tax credits for the poor, and eventually Social Security.

Stimulus and bailouts. Where did all that money go? It went to Democrat contributors, organizations (ACORN), and unions — including billions of dollars to save or create jobs of government employees across the country. It went to save GM and Chrysler so that their employees could keep paying union dues which could then be stolen by union bosses. It went to AIG so that Goldman Sachs could be bailed out (after giving Obama almost \$1 million in contributions). A staggering \$125 billion went to teachers (thereby protecting their union dues).

All those public employees will vote loyally Democrat to protect their bloated salaries and pensions that are bankrupting America. The country goes broke, future generations face a bleak future, but Obama, the Biden Crime Family, the Democrat Party, government, and the unions grow more powerful.

The ends justify the means. Raise taxes on small business owners, high-income earners, and job creators. Put the entire burden on only the top 20 percent of taxpayers, redistribute the income, punish success, and reward those who did nothing to deserve it (except vote for Democrats).

Reagan and Trump wanted to dramatically cut taxes in order to starve the government. Barack Obama and the Biden Crime Family want to dramatically raise taxes to starve his political opposition.

With the acts outlined above, Barack Hussein Obama and his regime have created a vast and rapidly expanding constituency of voters dependent on big government; a vast privileged class of public employees who work for big government; and a government dedicated to destroying capitalism and installing themselves as socialist rulers by overwhelming the system.

That elitist privileged class is known as "The Swamp."

Add it up and you've got the perfect Marxist scheme — all devised by my Columbia University college classmate Barack Hussein Obama using the Cloward and Piven Plan.

"Correctly attributed" says snopes!<http://www.snopes.com/politics/soapbox/overwhelm.asp>

If he is re-elected in 2012, the US is finished. The following is in simple language that everyone can understand. Not the jiggery-pokery that our government keeps telling people. Please read this carefully and make sure you keep this message going. This needs to be emailed to everyone in the USA

Don't Confuse Me With Facts

Most of us have had the experience, either as parents or youngsters, of trying to discover the "hidden picture" within another picture in a children's magazine. Usually you are shown a landscape with trees, bushes, flowers and other bits of nature. The caption reads something like this: "Concealed somewhere in this picture is a donkey pulling a cart with a boy in it. Can you find them?" Try as you might, usually you could not find the hidden picture until you turned to a page farther back in the magazine which would reveal how cleverly the artist had hidden it from us. If we study the landscape we realize that the whole picture was painted in such a way as to conceal the real picture within, and once we see the "real picture," it stands out like the proverbial painful digit.

We believe the picture painters of the mass

media are artfully creating landscapes for us which deliberately hide the real picture. In this book we will show you how to discover the "hidden picture" in the landscapes presented to us daily through newspapers, radio and television. Once you can see through the camouflage, you will see the donkey, the cart and the boy who have been there all along.

Millions of Americans are concerned and frustrated over mishappenings in our nation. They feel that something is wrong, drastically wrong, but because of the picture painters they can't quite put their fingers on it.

Maybe you are one of those persons. Something is bugging you, but you aren't sure what. We keep electing new Presidents who seemingly promise faithfully to halt the world-wide Communist advance, put the blocks to extravagant government spending, douse the fires of inflation, put the economy on an even keel, reverse the trend which is turning the country into a moral sewer, and toss the criminals into the hoosegow where they belong. Yet, despite high hopes and glittering campaign promises, these problems continue to worsen no matter who is in office. Each new administration, whether it be Republican or Democrat, continues the same basic policies of the previous administration which it had so thoroughly denounced during the election campaign. It is considered poor form to mention this, but it is true nonetheless. Is there a plausible reason to explain why this happens? We are not supposed to think so.

We are supposed to think it is all accidental and coincidental and that therefore there is nothing we can do about it.

FDR once said "In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way." He was in a good position to know. We believe that many of the major world events that are shaping our destinies occur because somebody or somebodies have planned them that way. If we were merely dealing with the law of averages, half of the events affecting our nation's well-being should be good for America. If we were dealing with mere incompetence, our leaders should occasionally make a mistake in our favor. We shall attempt to prove that we are not really dealing with coincidence or stupidity, but

with planning and brilliance. This small book deals with that planning and brilliance and how it has shaped the foreign and domestic policies of the last six administrations. We hope it will explain matters which have up to now seemed inexplicable; that it will bring into sharp focus images which have been obscured by the landscape painters of the mass media.

Those who believe that major world events result from planning are laughed at for believing in the "conspiracy theory of history." Of course, no one in this modern day and age really believes in the conspiracy theory of history -except those who have taken the time to study the subject. When you think about it, there are really only two theories of history. Either things happen by accident neither planned nor caused by anybody, or they happen because they are planned and somebody causes them to happen. In reality, it is the "accidental theory of history" preached in the unhallowed Halls of Ivy which should be ridiculed. Otherwise, why does every recent administration make the same mistakes as the previous ones? Why do they repeat the errors of the past which produce inflation, depressions and war? Why does our State Department "stumble" from one Communist-aiding "blunder" to another? If you believe it is all an accident or the result of mysterious and unexplainable tides of history, you will be regarded as an "intellectual" who understands that we live in a complex world. If you believe that something like 32,496 consecutive coincidences over the past forty years stretches the law of averages a bit, you are a kook!

Why is it that virtually all "reputable" scholars and mass media columnists and commentators reject the cause and effect or conspiratorial theory of history? Primarily, most scholars follow the crowd in the academic world just as most women follow fashions. To buck the tide means social and professional ostracism. The same is true of the mass media. While professors and pontificators profess to be tolerant and broadminded, in practice it's strictly a one way street-with all traffic flowing left. A Maoist can be tolerated by Liberals of Ivory Towerland or by the Establishment's media pundits, but to be a conservative, and a conservative who propounds a conspiratorial view, is absolutely verboten. Better you should be a drunk at a national WCTU con-

vention!

Secondly, these people have over the years acquired a strong vested emotional interest in their own errors. Their intellects and egos are totally committed to the accidental theory. Most people are highly reluctant to admit that they have been conned or have shown poor judgment. To inspect the evidence of the existence of a conspiracy guiding our political destiny from behind the scenes would force many of these people to repudiate a lifetime of accumulated opinions. It takes a person with strong character indeed to face the facts and admit he has been wrong even if it was because he was uninformed.

Such was the case with the author of this book. It was only because he set out to prove the conservative anti-Communists wrong that he happened to end up writing this book. His initial reaction to the conservative point of view was one of suspicion and hostility; and it was only after many months of intensive research that he had to admit that he had been "conned."

Politicians and "intellectuals" are attracted to the concept that events are propelled by some mysterious tide of history or happen by accident. By this reasoning they hope to escape the blame when things go wrong.

Most intellectuals, pseudo and otherwise, deal with the conspiratorial theory of history simply by ignoring it. They never attempt to refute the evidence. It can't be refuted. If and when the silent treatment doesn't work, these "objective" scholars and mass media opinion molders resort to personal attacks, ridicule and satire. The personal attacks tend to divert attention from the facts which an author or speaker is trying to expose. The idea is to force the person exposing the conspiracy to stop the exposure and spend his time and effort defending himself.

However, the most effective weapons used against the conspiratorial theory of history are ridicule and satire. These extremely potent weapons can be cleverly used to avoid any honest attempt at refuting the facts. After all, nobody likes to be made fun of. Rather than be ridiculed most people will keep quiet; and, this subject certainly does lend itself to ridicule and satire.

One technique which can be used is to expand the conspiracy to the extent it becomes ab-

surd. For instance, our man from the Halls of Poison Ivy might say in a scoffingly arrogant tone, "I suppose you believe every liberal professor gets a telegram each morning from conspiracy headquarters containing his orders for the day's brainwashing of his students?" Some conspiratorialists do indeed overdraw the picture by expanding the conspiracy (from the small clique which it is) to include every local knee-jerk liberal activist and government bureaucrat.

Or, because of racial or religious bigotry, they will take small fragments of legitimate evidence and expand them into a conclusion that will support their particular prejudice, i.e., the conspiracy is totally "Jewish," "Catholic," or "Masonic." These people do not help to expose the conspiracy, but, sadly play into the hands of those who want the public to believe that all conspiratorialists are screwballs.

"Intellectuals" are fond of mouthing clichés like "The conspiracy theory is often tempting. However, it is overly simplistic." To ascribe absolutely everything that happens to the machinations of a small group of power hungry conspirators is overly simplistic. But, in our opinion nothing is more simplistic than doggedly holding onto the accidental view of major world events.

In most cases Liberals simply accuse all those who discuss the conspiracy of being paranoid. "Ah, you right wingers," they say, "rustling every bush, kicking over every rock, looking for imaginary boogymen." Then comes the coup de grace-labeling the conspiratorial theory as the "devil theory of history." The Liberals love that one. Even though it is an empty phrase, it sounds so sophisticated!

With the leaders of the academic and communications world assuming this sneering attitude towards the conspiratorial (or cause and effect) theory of history, it is not surprising that millions of innocent and well-meaning people, in a natural desire not to appear naive, assume the attitudes and repeat the clichés of the opinion makers. These persons, in their attempt to appear sophisticated, assume their mentors' air of smug superiority even though they themselves have not spent five minutes in study on the subject of international conspiracy.

The "accidentalists" would have us believe

that ascribing any of our problems to planning is 'simplistic' and all our problems are caused by Poverty, Ignorance and Disease—hereinafter abbreviated as FID. They ignore the fact that organized conspirators use PID, real and imagined, as an excuse to build a jail for us all. Most of the world has been in PID since time immemorial and it takes incredibly superficial thinking to ascribe the ricocheting of the United States government from one disaster to another over the past thirty years to PID.

"Accidentalists" ignore the fact that some of the more advanced nations in the world have been captured by Communists. Czechoslovakia was one of the world's most modern industrial nations and Cuba had the second highest per capita income of any nation in Central and South America. It is not true, however, to state that there are no members of the intellectual elite who subscribe to the conspiratorial theory of history. For example, there is Professor Carroll Quigley of the Foreign Service School at Georgetown University.

Professor Quigley can hardly be accused of being a "right wing extremist." (Those three words have been made inseparable by the mass media.)

Dr. Quigley has all the "liberal" credentials, having taught at the Liberal Establishment's academic Mecca's of Princeton and Harvard. In his 1300-page, 8 pound tome *Tragedy and Hope*, Dr. Quigley reveals the existence of the conspiratorial network which will be discussed in this book.

The Professor is not merely formulating a theory, but revealing this network's existence from firsthand experience. He also makes it clear that it is only the network's secrecy and not their goals to which he objects. Professor Quigley discloses:

"I know of the operations of this network because I have studied it for twenty years and was permitted for two years, in the early 1960's, to examine its papers and secret records. I HAVE NO AVERSION TO IT OR TO MOST OF ITS AIMS AND HAVE, FOR MUCH OF MY LIFE, BEEN CLOSE TO IT AND TO MANY OF ITS INSTRUMENTS. I have objected, both in the past and recently, to a few of its policies ... but in general my chief difference of opinion is that IT WISHES TO REMAIN UNKNOWN, and I believe its role in history is sig-

nificant enough to be known.” (Emphasis added)

We agree, its role in history does deserve to be known. That is why we have written this book. However, we most emphatically disagree with this network’s aim which the Professor describes as “nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole.” In other words, this power mad clique wants to control and rule the world. Even more-frightening, they want total control over all individual actions.

As Professor Quigley observes: “... his [the individual’s] freedom and choice will be controlled within very narrow alternatives by the fact that he will be numbered from birth and followed, as a number, through his educational training, his required military or other public service, his tax contributions, his health and medical requirements, and his final retirement and death benefits.”

It wants control over all natural resources, business, banking and transportation by controlling the governments of the world. In order to accomplish these aims the conspirators have had no qualms about fomenting wars, depressions and hatred. They want a monopoly which would eliminate all competitors and destroy the free enterprise system. And Professor Quigley, of Harvard, Princeton and Georgetown approves!

Professor Quigley is not the only academic who is aware of the existence of a clique of self-perpetuating conspirators whom we shall call Insiders. Other honest scholars finding the same individuals at the scenes of disastrous political fires over and over again have concluded that there is obviously an organization of pyromaniacs at work in the world. But these intellectually honest scholars realize that if they challenged the Insiders head-on, their careers would be destroyed. The author knows these men exist because he has been in contact with some of them.

There are also religious leaders who are aware of the existence of this conspiracy. In a UPI story dated December 27, 1965, Father Pedro Arrupe, head of the Jesuit Order of the Roman Catholic Church, made the following charges during his remarks to the Ecumenical Council:

“This ... Godless society operates in an ex-

tremely efficient manner at least in its higher levels of leadership. It makes use of every possible means at its disposal, be they scientific, technical, social or economic. It follows a perfectly mapped-out strategy. It holds almost complete sway in international organizations, in financial circles, in the field of mass communications; press, cinema, radio and television.”

There are a number of problems to be overcome in convincing a person of the possible existence of a conspiratorial clique of Insiders who from the very highest levels manipulate government policy. In this case truth is really stranger than fiction. We are dealing with history’s greatest “whodunit,” a mystery thriller which puts Erle Stanley Gardner to shame. If you love a mystery, you’ll be fascinated with the study of the operations of the Insiders. If you do study this network of which Professor Quigley speaks, you will find that what had at first seemed incredible not only exists, but heavily influences our lives.

It must be remembered that the first job of any conspiracy, whether it be in politics, crime or within a business office, is to convince everyone else that no conspiracy exists. The conspirators success will be determined largely by their ability to do this. That the elite of the academic world and mass communications media always pooh- pooh the existence of the Insiders merely serves to camouflage their operations. These “artists” hide the boy, the cart and the donkey.

Probably at some time you have been involved with or had personal knowledge of some event which was reported in the news. Perhaps it concerned an athletic event, an election, a committee or your business. Did the report contain the “real” story, the story behind the story? Probably not. And for a variety of reasons. The reporter had time and space problems and there is a good chance the persons involved deliberately did not reveal all the facts. Possibly the reporter’s own prejudices governed what facts went into the story and which were deleted. Our point is that most people know from personal experience that a news story often is not the whole story. But many of us assume that our own case is unique when really it is typical. What is true about the reporting of local events is equally as true about the reporting of national and international events.

Psychological problems are also involved in inducing people to look at the evidence concerning the Insiders. People are usually comfortable with their old beliefs and conceptions. When Columbus told people the world was a ball and not a pancake, they were highly upset. They were being asked to reject their way of thinking of a lifetime and adopt a whole new outlook. The "intellectuals" of the day scoffed at Columbus and people were afraid they would lose social prestige if they listened to him. Many others just did not want to believe the world was round. It complicated too many things. And typical flat-earthers had such a vested interest involving their own egos, that they heaped abuse on Columbus for challenging their view of the universe. "Don't confuse us with facts; our minds are made up," they said.

These same factors apply today. Because the Establishment controls the media, anyone exposing the Insiders will be the recipient of a continuous fusillade of invective from newspapers, magazines, TV and radio. In this manner one is threatened with loss of "social respectability" if he dares broach the idea that there is organization behind any of the problems currently wracking America. Unfortunately, for many people social status comes before intellectual honesty. Although they would never admit it, social position is more important to many people than is the survival of freedom in America.

If you ask these people which is more important-social respectability or saving their children from slavery -they will tell you the latter, of course. But their actions (or lack of same) speak so much louder than their words. People have an infinite capacity for rationalization when it comes to refusing to face the threat to America's survival. Deep down these people are afraid they may be laughed at if they take a stand, or may be denied an invitation to some social climber's cocktail party. Instead of getting mad at the Insiders, these people actually get angry at those who are trying to save the country by exposing the conspirators.

One thing which makes it so hard for some socially minded people to assess the conspiratorial evidence objectively is that the conspirators come from the very highest social strata. They are

immensely wealthy, highly educated and extremely cultured. Many of them have lifelong reputations for philanthropy. Nobody enjoys being put in the position of accusing prominent people of conspiring to enslave their fellow Americans, but the facts are inescapable.

Many business and professional people are particularly vulnerable to the "don't jeopardize your social respectability" pitch given by those who don't want the conspiracy exposed. The Insiders know that if the business and professional community will not take a stand to save the private enterprise system, the socialism through which they intend to control the world will be inevitable.

They believe that most business and professional men are too shallow and decadent, too status conscious, too tied up in the problems of their jobs and businesses to worry about what is going on in politics. These men are told that it might be bad for business or jeopardize their government contracts if they take a stand. They have been bribed into silence with their own tax monies!

We are hoping that the conspirators have underestimated the courage and patriotism remaining in the American people. We feel there are a sufficient number of you who are not mesmerized by the television set, who put God, family and country above social status, who will band together to expose and destroy the conspiracy of the Insiders. The philosopher Diogenes scoured the length and breadth of ancient Greece searching for an honest man. We are scouring the length and breadth of America in search of hundreds of thousands of intellectually honest men and women who are willing to investigate facts and come to logical conclusions-no matter how unpleasant those conclusions may be.

Socialism-Royal Road To Power For The Super-Rich

Socialism is just a legal method for criminal lawyers (politicians) to rob the public treasury.

Everyone knows that Adolph Hitler existed. No one disputes that. The terror and destruction that this madman inflicted upon the world are universally recognized. Hitler came from a poor family which had absolutely no social position. He was a high school drop-out and nobody ever ac-

cused him of being cultured. Yet this man tried to conquer the world. During his early career he sat in a cold garret and poured onto paper his ambitions to rule the world. We know that.

Similarly, we know that a man named Vladimir Ilich Lenin also existed. Like Hitler, Lenin did not spring from a family of social lions. The son of a petty bureaucrat, Lenin, who spent most of his adult life in poverty, has been responsible for the deaths of tens of millions of your fellow human beings and the enslavement of nearly a billion more. Like Hitler, Lenin sat up nights in a dank garret scheming how he could conquer the world. We know that too.

Is it not theoretically possible that a billionaire could be sitting, not in a garret, but in a penthouse, in Manhattan, London or Paris and dream the same dream as Lenin and Hitler? You will have to admit it is theoretically possible. Julius Caesar, a wealthy aristocrat, did. And such a man might form an alliance or association with other like-minded men, might he not? Caesar did. These men would be superbly educated, command immense social prestige and be able to pool astonishing amounts of money to carry out their purposes. These are advantages that Hitler and Lenin did not have.

It is difficult for the average individual to fathom such perverted lust for power. The typical person, of whatever nationality, wants only to enjoy success in his job, to be able to afford a reasonably high standard of living complete with leisure and travel. He wants to provide for his family in sickness and in health and to give his children a sound education. His ambition stops there. He has no desire to exercise power over others, to conquer other lands or peoples, to be a king. He wants to mind his own business and enjoy life. Since he has no lust for power, it is difficult for him to imagine that there are others who have ... others who march to a far different drum. But we must realize that there have been Hitlers and Lenins and Stalins and Caesars and Alexander the Greats throughout history. Why should we assume there are no such men today with perverted lusts for power? And if these men happen to be billionaires is it not possible that they would use men like Hitler and Lenin as pawns to seize power for themselves?

Indeed, difficult as this is to believe, such is the case. Like Columbus, we are faced with the task of convincing you that the world is not flat, as you have been led to believe all your life, but, instead, is round. We are going to present evidence that what you call "Communism" is not run from Moscow or Peking, but is an arm of a bigger conspiracy run from New York, London and Paris. The men at the apex of this movement are not Communists in the traditional sense of that term. They feel no loyalty to Moscow or Peking. They are loyal only to themselves and their undertaking. And these men certainly do not believe in the clap-trap pseudo-philosophy of Communism. They have no intention of dividing their wealth.

Socialism is a philosophy which conspirators exploit, but in which only the naive believe. Just how finance capitalism is used as the anvil and Communism as the hammer to conquer the world will be explained in this book.

The concept that Communism is but an arm of a larger conspiracy has become increasingly apparent throughout the author's journalistic investigations. He has had the opportunity to interview privately four retired officers who spent their careers high in military intelligence. Much of what the author knows he learned from them. And the story is known to several thousand others. High military intelligence circles are well aware of this network. In addition, the author has interviewed six men who have spent considerable time as investigators for Congressional committees.

In 1953, one of these men, Norman Dodd, headed the Reece Committee's investigation of tax-free foundations. When Mr. Dodd began delving into the role of international high finance in the world revolutionary movement, the investigation was killed on orders from the Eisenhower-occupied White House. According to Mr. Dodd, it is permissible to investigate the radical bomb throwers in the streets, but when you begin to trace their activities back to their origins in the "legitimate world," the political iron curtain slams down.

You can believe anything you want about Communism except that it is a conspiracy run by men from the respectable world. People will often say to an active anti-Communist: "I can understand your concern with Communism, but the

idea that a Communist conspiracy is making great inroads in the United States is absurd. The American people are anti-Communist. They're not about to buy Communism. It's understandable to be concerned about Communism in Africa or Asia or South America with their tremendous poverty, ignorance and disease. But to be concerned about Communism in the United States where the vast majority of people have no sympathy with it whatsoever is a misspent concern."

On the face of it, that is a very logical and plausible argument. The American people are indeed anti-Communist. Suppose you were to lay this book down right now, pick up a clip board and head for the nearest shopping center to conduct a survey on Americans' attitudes about Communism. "Sir," you say to the first prospect you encounter, "we would like to know if you are for or against Communism?"

Most people would probably think you were putting them on. If we stick to our survey we would find that ninety-nine percent of the people are anti-Communist. We probably would be hard put to find anybody who would take an affirmative stand for Communism.

So, on the surface it appears that the charges made against anti-Communists concerned with the internal threat of Communism are valid. The American people are not pro-Communist. But before our imaginary interviewee walks away in disgust with what he believes is a hokey survey, you add: "Sir, before you leave there are a couple of other questions I would like to ask. You won't find these quite so insulting or ludicrous." Your next question is: "What is Communism? Will you define it, please?"

Immediately a whole new situation has developed. Rather than the near unanimity previously found, we now have an incredible diversity of ideas. There are a multitude of opinions on what Communism is. Some will say: "Oh, yes, Communism. Well, that's a tyrannical brand of socialism." Others will maintain: "Communism as it was originally intended by Karl Marx was a good idea. But it has never been practiced and the Russians have loused it up." A more erudite type might proclaim: "Communism is simply a rebirth of Russian imperialism."

If perchance one of the men you ask to de-

fine Communism happened to be a political science professor from the local college, he might well reply: "You can't ask 'what is Communism?'" That is a totally simplistic question about an extremely complex situation. Communism today, quite unlike the view held by the right wing extremists in America, is not an international monolithic movement. Rather, it is a polycentric, fragmented, nationalistic movement deriving its character through the charismas of its various national leaders.

While, of course, there is the welding of Hegelian dialectics with Feuerbachian materialism held in common by the Communist parties generally, it is a monumental oversimplification to ask 'what is Communism.' Instead you should ask: What is the Communism of Mao Tse-tung? What is the Communism of the late Ho Chi Minh, or Fidel Castro or Marshal Tito?"

If you think we are being facetious here, you haven't talked to a political science professor lately. For the above is the prevailing view on our campuses, not to mention in our State Department.

Whether you agree or disagree with any of these definitions, or, as may well be the case, you have one of your own, one thing is undeniable. No appreciable segment of the anti-Communist American public can agree on just what it is that they are against. Isn't that frightening? Here we have something that almost everybody agrees is bad, but we cannot agree on just what it is we are against.

How would this work in a football game, for example? Can you imagine how effective the defense of a football team would be if the front four could not agree with the linebackers who could not agree with the corner backs who could not agree with the safety men who could not agree with the assistant coaches who could not agree with the head coach as to what kind of defense they should put up against the offense being presented?

The obvious result would be chaos. You could take a sand lot team and successfully pit them against the Green Bay Packers if the Packers couldn't agree on what it is they are opposing. That is academic. The first principle in any encounter, whether it be football or war (hot or

cold), is: Know your enemy. The American people do not know their enemy. Consequently, it is not strange at all that for three decades we have been watching one country of the world after another fall behind the Communist curtain.

In keeping with the fact that almost everybody seems to have his own definition of Communism, we are going to give you ours, and then we will attempt to prove to you that it is the only valid one. Communism: AN INTERNATIONAL, CONSPIRATORIAL DRIVE FOR POWER ON THE PART OF MEN IN HIGH PLACES WILLING TO USE ANY MEANS TO BRING ABOUT THEIR DESIRED AIM-GLOBAL CONQUEST.

You will notice that we did not mention Marx, Engels, Lenin, Trotsky, bourgeois, proletariat or dialectical materialism. We said nothing of the pseudo-economics or political philosophy of the Communists. These are the TECHNIQUES of Communism and should not be confused with the Communist conspiracy itself. We did call it an international conspiratorial drive for power. Unless we understand the conspiratorial nature of Communism, we don't understand it at all. We will be eternally fixated at the Gus Hall level of Communism. And that's not where it's at, baby!

The way to bring down the wrath of the Liberal press Establishment or the professional Liberals is simply to use the word conspiracy in relation to Communism. We are not supposed to believe that Communism is a political conspiracy. We can believe anything else we wish to about it. We can believe that it is brutal, tyrannical, evil or even that it intends to bury us, and we will win the plaudits of the vast majority of American people. But don't ever, ever use the word conspiracy if you expect applause, for that is when the wrath of Liberaldom will be unleashed against you. We are not disallowed from believing in all types of conspiracy, just modern political conspiracy.

We know that down through the annals of history small groups of men have existed who have conspired to bring the reins of power into their hands. History books are full of their schemes. Even Life magazine believes in conspiracies like the Cosa Nostra where men conspire to make money through crime. You may recall that Life did a series of articles on the testimony of Joseph

Valachi before the McClellan Committee several years ago. There are some aspects of those revelations which are worth noting.

Most of us did not know the organization was called Cosa Nostra. Until Valachi "sang" we all thought it was named the Mafia. That is how little we knew about this group, despite the fact that it was a century old and had been operating in many countries with a self-perpetuating clique of leaders. We didn't even know it by its proper name. It is not possible a political conspiracy might exist, waiting for a Joseph Valachi to testify? Is Dr. Carroll Quigley the Joseph Valachi of political conspiracies?

We see that everybody, even Life magazine, believes in some sort of conspiracy. The question is: Which is the more lethal form of conspiracy-criminal or political? And what is the difference between a member of the Cosa Nostra and a Communist, or more properly, an Insider conspirator? Men like Lucky Luciano who have scratched and clawed to the top of the heap in organized crime must, of necessity, be diabolically brilliant, cunning and absolutely ruthless. But, almost without exception, the men in the hierarchy of organized crime have had no formal education. They were born into poverty and learned their trade in the back alleys of Naples, New York or Chicago.

Now suppose someone with this same amoral grasping personality were born into a patrician family of great wealth and was educated at the best prep schools, then Harvard, Yale or Princeton, followed by graduate work possibly at Oxford. In these institutions he would become totally familiar with history, economics, psychology, sociology and political science.

After having graduated from such illustrious establishments of higher learning, are we likely to find him out on the streets peddling fifty cent tickets to a numbers game? Would you find him pushing marijuana to high schoolers or running a string of houses of prostitution? Would he be getting involved in gangland killings? Not at all. For with that sort of education, this person would realize that if one wants power, real power, the lessons of history say, "Get into the government business." Become a politician and work for political power or, better yet, get some politicians to front for you. That is where the real power—

and the real money—is.

Conspiracy to seize the power of government is as old as government itself. We can study the conspiracies surrounding Alcibiades in Greece or Julius Caesar in ancient Rome, but we are not supposed to think that men today scheme to achieve political power.

Every conspirator has two things in common with every other conspirator. He must be an accomplished liar and a far-seeing planner. Whether you are studying Hitler, Alcibiades, Julius Caesar or some of our contemporary conspirators, you will find that their patient planning is almost overwhelming. We repeat FDR's statement: "In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way."

In reality, Communism is a tyranny planned by power seekers whose most effective weapon is the big lie. And if one takes all the lies of Communism and boils them down, you will find they distill into two major lies out of which all others spring. They are: (1) Communism is inevitable, and (2) Communism is a movement of the down-trodden masses rising up against exploiting bosses.

Let us go back to our imaginary survey and analyze our first big lie of Communism- that it is inevitable. You will recall that we asked our interviewee if he was for or against Communism and then we asked him to define it. Now we are going to ask him: "Sir, do you think Communism is inevitable in America?" And in almost every case the response will be something like this: "Oh, well, no. I don't think so. You know how Americans are. We are a little slow sometimes in reacting to danger. You remember Pearl Harbor. But the American people would never sit still for Communism."

Next we ask: "Well then, do you think socialism is inevitable in America?" The answer, in almost every case will be similar to this: "I'm no socialist, you understand, but I see what is going on in this country. Yeah, I'd have to say that socialism is inevitable."

Then we ask our interviewee: "Since you say you are not a socialist but you feel the country is being socialized, why don't you do something about it?"

His response will run: "I'm only one person.

Besides it's inevitable. You can't fight city hall, heh, heh, heh."

Don't you know that the boys down at city hall are doing everything they can to convince you of that? How effectively can you oppose anything if you feel your opposition is futile? Giving your opponent the idea that defending himself is futile is as old as warfare itself. In about 500 B. C. the Chinese war lord-philosopher Sun Tsu stated, "Supreme excellence in warfare lies in the destruction of your enemy's will to resist in advance of perceptible hostilities." We call it "psy war" or psychological warfare today. In poker, it is called "running a good bluff." The principle is the same.

Thus we have the American people: anti-Communist, but unable to define it and anti-socialist, but thinking it is inevitable. How did Marx view Communism? How important is "the inevitability of Communism" to the Communists? What do the Communists want you to believe is inevitable-Communism or socialism? If you study Marx' Communist Manifesto you will find that in essence Marx said the proletarian revolution would establish the SOCIALIST dictatorship of the proletariat.

To achieve the SOCIALIST dictatorship of the proletariat, three things would have to be accomplished: (1) The elimination of all right to private property; (2) The dissolution of the family unit; and (3) Destruction of what Marx referred to as the "opiate of the people," religion.

Marx went on to state that when the dictatorship of the proletariat had accomplished these three things throughout the world, and after some undetermined length of time (as you can imagine, he was very vague on this point), the all powerful state would miraculously wither away and state socialism would give way to Communism. You wouldn't need any government at all. Everything would be peace, sweetness and light and everybody would live happily ever after. But first, all Communists must work to establish SOCIALISM.

Can't you just see Karl Marx really believing that an omnipotent state would wither away? Or can you imagine that a Joseph Stalin (or any other man with the cunning and ruthlessness necessary to rise to the top of the heap in an all-powerful dictatorship) would voluntarily dismantle the

power he had built by fear and terror?*

Footnote:

{*} Karl Marx was hired by a mysterious group who called themselves the League of Just Men to write the Communist Manifesto as demagogic boob-bait to appeal to the mob. In actual fact the Communist Manifesto was in circulation for many years before Marx' name was widely enough recognized to establish his authorship for this revolutionary handbook. All Karl Marx really did was to update and codify the very same revolutionary plans and principles set down seventy years earlier by Adam Weishaupt, the founder of the Order of Illuminati in Bavaria. And, it is widely acknowledged by serious scholars of this subject that the League of Just Men was simply an extension of the Illuminati which was forced to go deep underground after it was exposed by a raid in 1786 conducted by the Bavarian authorities.

Socialism would be the bait ... the excuse to establish the dictatorship. Since dictatorship is hard to sell in idealistic terms, the idea had to be added that the dictatorship was just a temporary necessity and would soon dissolve of its own accord. You really have to be naive to swallow that, but millions do!

The drive to establish SOCIALISM, not Communism, is at the core of everything the Communists and the Insiders do. Marx and all of his successors in the Communist movement have ordered their followers to work on building SOCIALISM. If you go to hear an official Communist speaker, he never mentions Communism. He will speak only of the struggle to complete the socialization of America. If you go to a Communist bookstore you will find that all of their literature pushes this theme. It does not call for the establishment of Communism, but SOCIALISM.

And many members of the Establishment push this same theme. The September 1970 issue of New York magazine contains an article by Harvard Professor John Kenneth Galbraith, himself a professed socialist, entitled "Richard Nixon and the Great Socialist Revival." In describing what he calls the "Nixon Game Plan," Galbraith states:

"Mr. Nixon is probably not a great reader of

Marx, but [his advisors] Drs. Burns, Shultz and McCracken are excellent scholars who know him well and could have brought the President abreast and it is beyond denying that the crisis that aided the rush into socialism was engineered by the Administration ..."

Dr. Galbraith began his article by stating:

"Certainly the least predicted development under the Nixon Administration was this great new thrust to socialism. One encounters people who still aren't aware of it. Others must be rubbing their eyes, for certainly the portents seemed all to the contrary. As an opponent of socialism, Mr. Nixon seemed steadfast. ..."

Galbraith then proceeds to list the giant steps toward socialism taken by the Nixon Administration. The conclusion one draws from the article is that socialism, whether it be from the Democrat or Republican Parties, is inevitable. Fellow Harvard socialist Dr. Arthur Schlesinger has said much the same thing:

"The chief liberal gains in the past generally remain on the statute books when the conservatives recover power ... liberalism grows constantly more liberal, and by the same token, conservatism grows constantly less conservative...."

Many extremely patriotic individuals have innocently fallen for the conspiracy's line. Walter Trohan, columnist emeritus for the Chicago Tribune and one of America's outstanding political commentators, has accurately noted:

"It is a known fact that the policies of the government today, whether Republican or Democratic, are closer to the 1932 platform of the Communist Party than they are to either of their own party platforms in that critical year. More than 100 years ago, in 1848 to be exact, Karl Marx promulgated his program for the socialized state in the Communist Manifesto. ..."

And Mr. Trohan has also been fed to believe that the trend is inevitable:

"Conservatives should be realistic enough to recognize that this country is going deeper into socialism and will see expansion of federal power, whether Republicans or Democrats are in power. The only comfort they may have is that the pace will be slower under Richard M. Nixon than it might have been under Hubert H. Humphrey.

Conservatives are going to have to recognize

that the Nixon Administration will embrace most of the socialism of the Democratic administrations, while professing to improve it. ...”

The Establishment promotes the idea of the inevitability of Communism through its perversion of terms used in describing the political spectrum. We are told that on the far Left of the political spectrum we find Communism, which is admittedly dictatorial.

But, we are also told that equally to be feared is the opposite of the far Left, i.e., the far Right, which is labeled Fascism. We are constantly told that we should all try to stay in the middle of the road, which is termed democracy, but by which the Establishment means Fabian (or creeping) socialism. (The fact that the middle of the road has been moving inexorably leftward for forty years is ignored.)

Here is an excellent example of the use of false alternatives. We are given the choice between Communism (international socialism) on one end of the spectrum, Naziism (national socialism) on the other end, or Fabian socialism in the middle. The whole spectrum is socialist!

This is absurd. Where would you put an anarchist on this spectrum? Where do you put a person who believes in a Constitutional Republic and the free enterprise system? He is not represented here, yet this spectrum is used for political definitions by a probable ninety percent of the people of the nation.

Charts 1 and 2 (not included)

Chart 1 depicts a false Left-Right political spectrum used by Liberals which has Communism (International Socialism) on the far Left and its twin, Fascism (National Socialism) on the far Right with the “middle of the road” being Fabian Socialism. The entire spectrum is Socialist!

Chart 2 is a more rational political spectrum with total government in any form on the far Left and no government or anarchy on the far right. The U.S. was a Republic with a limited government, but for the past 60 years we have been moving leftward across the spectrum towards total government with each new piece of socialist legislation.

There is an accurate political spectrum. Communism is, by definition, total government. If you have total government it makes little difference

whether you call it Communism, Fascism, Socialism, Caesarism or Pharaohism. It’s all pretty much the same from the standpoint of the people who must live and suffer under it. If total government (by any of its pseudonyms) stands on the far Left, then by logic the far Right should represent anarchy, or no government.

Our Founding Fathers revolted against the near-total government of the English monarchy. But they knew that having no government at all would lead to chaos. So they set up a Constitutional Republic with a very limited government. They knew that men prospered in freedom. Although the free enterprise system is not mentioned specifically in the Constitution, it is the only one which can exist under a Constitutional Republic.

All collectivist systems require power in government which the Constitution did not grant. Our Founding Fathers had no intention of allowing the government to become an instrument to steal the fruit of one man’s labor and give it to another who had not earned it. Our government was to be one of severely limited powers. Thomas Jefferson said: “In questions of power then let no more be heard of confidence in man, but bind him down from mischief by the chains of the Constitution.” Jefferson knew that if the government were not enslaved, people soon would be.

It was Jefferson’s view that government governs best which governs least. Our forefathers established this country with the very least possible amount of government. Although they lived in an age before automobiles, electric lights and television, they understood human nature and its relation to political systems far better than do most Americans today. Times change, technology changes, but principles are eternal. Primarily, government was to provide for national defense and to establish a court system.

But we have burst the chains that Jefferson spoke of and for many years now we have been moving leftward across the political spectrum toward collectivist total government. Every proposal by our political leaders (including some which are supposed to have the very opposite effect, such as Nixon’s revenue sharing proposal) carries us further leftward to centralized government. This is not because socialism is inevitable.

It is no more inevitable than Pharaohism. It is largely the result of clever planning and patient gradualism.

Since all Communists and their Insider bosses are waging a constant struggle for SOCIALISM, let us define that term. Socialism is usually denned as government ownership and/or control over the basic means of production and distribution of goods and services. When analyzed this means government control over everything, including you. All controls are "people" controls. If the government controls these areas it can eventually do just exactly as Marx set out to do-destroy the right to private property, eliminate the family and wipe out religion.

We are being socialized in America and everybody knows it. If we had a chance to sit down and have a cup of coffee with the man in the street that we have been interviewing, he might say: "You know, the one thing I can never figure out is why all these very, very wealthy people like the Kennedys, the Fords, the Rockefellers and others are for socialism. Why are the super-rich for socialism?

Don't they have the most to lose? I take a look at my bank account and compare it with Nelson Rockefeller's and it seems funny that I'm against socialism and he's out promoting it." Or is it funny? In reality, there is a vast difference between what the promoters define as socialism and what it is in actual practice. The idea that socialism is a share-the-wealth program is strictly a confidence game to get the people to surrender their freedom to an all-powerful collectivist government. While the Insiders tell us we are building a paradise on earth, we are actually constructing a jail for ourselves.

Doesn't it strike you as strange that some of the individuals pushing hardest for socialism have their own personal wealth protected in family trusts and tax-free foundations? Men like Rockefeller, Ford and Kennedy are for every socialist program known to man which will increase your taxes. Yet they pay-little, if anything, in taxes themselves. An article published by the North American Newspaper Alliance in August of 1967 tells how the Rockefellers pay practically no income taxes despite their vast wealth.

The article reveals that one of the

Rockefellers paid the grand total of \$685 personal income tax during a recent year. The Kennedys have their Chicago Merchandise Mart, their mansions, yachts, planes, etc., all owned by their myriads of family foundations and trusts. Taxes are for peons! Yet hypocrites like Rockefeller, Ford and Kennedy pose as great champions of the "downtrodden." If they were really concerned about the poor, rather than using socialism as a means of achieving personal political power, they would divest themselves of their own fortunes.

There is no law which prevents them from giving away their own fortunes to the poverty stricken. Shouldn't these men set an example? And practice what they preach? If they advocate sharing the wealth, shouldn't they start with their own instead of that of the middle class which pays almost all the taxes? Why don't Nelson Rockefeller and Henry Ford II give away all their wealth, retaining only enough to place themselves at the national average? Can't you imagine Teddy Kennedy giving up his mansion, airplane and yacht and moving into a \$25,000 home with a \$20,000 mortgage like the rest of us?

We are usually told that this clique of super-rich are socialists because they have a guilt complex over wealth they inherited and did not earn. Again, they could relieve these supposed guilt complexes simply by divesting themselves of their unearned wealth. There are doubtless many wealthy dogooders who have been given a guilt complex by their college professors, but that doesn't explain the actions of Insiders like the Rockefellers, Fords or Kennedys. All their actions betray them as power seekers.

But the Kennedys, Rockefellers and their superrich confederates are not being hypocrites in advocating socialism. It appears to be a contradiction for the super-rich to work for socialism and the destruction of free enterprise. In reality it is not.

Our problem is that most of us believe socialism is what the socialists want us to believe it is-a sharethewealth program. That is the theory. But is that how it works? Let us examine the only Socialist countries-according to the Socialist definition of the word-extant in the world today. These are the Communist countries. The Communists themselves refer to these as Socialist countries,

as in the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics.

Here in the reality of socialism you have a tiny oligarchical clique at the top, usually numbering no more than three percent of the total population, controlling the total wealth, total production and the very lives of the other ninety-seven percent. Certainly even the most naive observe that Mr. Brezhnev doesn't live like one of the poor peasants out on the great Russian steppes. But, according to socialist theory, he is supposed to do just that!

If one understands that socialism is not a sharethewealth program, but is in reality a method to consolidate and control the wealth, then the seeming paradox of super-rich men promoting socialism becomes no paradox at all. Instead it becomes the logical, even the perfect tool of power-seeking megalomaniacs. Communism, or more accurately, socialism, is not a movement of the downtrodden masses, but of the economic elite. The plan of the conspirator Insiders then is to socialize the United States, not to Communize it.

How is this to be accomplished? Chart 3 shows the structure of our government as established by our Founding Fathers. The Constitution fractionalized and subdivided governmental power in every way possible. The Founding Fathers believed that each branch of the government, whether at the federal, state or local level, would be jealous of its powers and would never surrender them to centralized control.

Also, many phases of our lives (such as charity and education) were put totally, or almost totally, out of the grasp of politicians. Under this system you could not have a dictatorship. No segment of government could possibly amass enough power to form a dictatorship. In order to have a dictatorship one must have a single branch holding most of the reins of power. Once you have this, a dictatorship is inevitable.

Chart 3 - Constitutional Republic

)not included)

A dictatorship was impossible in our Republic because power was widely diffused. Today, as we approach Democratic Socialism, all power is being centralized at the apex of the executive branch of the federal government. This concentration of power makes a dictatorship inevitable.

Those who control the President indirectly gain virtual control of the whole country.

The English philosopher Thomas Hobbes noted: "Freedom is government divided into small fragments." Woodrow Wilson, before he became the tool of the Insiders, observed: "This history of liberty is a history of the limitations of governmental power, not the increase of it." And the English historian Lord Acton commented: "Power tends to corrupt and absolute power corrupts absolutely." Even though these men lived after our Constitution was written, our forefathers understood these principles completely.

But what is happening today? As we move leftward along the political spectrum towards socialism, all the reins of power are being centralized in the executive branch of the federal government. Much of this is being done by buying with legislation or with "free" federal grants all the other entities. Money is used as bait and the hook is federal control. The Supreme Court has ruled, and in this case quite logically, that "it is hardly lack of due process for the government to regulate that which it subsidizes."

If you and your clique wanted control over the United States, it would be impossible to take over every city hall, county seat and state house. You would want all power vested at the apex of the executive branch of the federal government; then you would have only to control one man to control the whole shebang.

If you wanted to control the nation's manufacturing, commerce, finance, transportation and natural resources, you would need only to control the apex, the power pinnacle, of an all-powerful SOCIALIST government. Then you would have a monopoly and could squeeze out all your competitors.

If you wanted a national monopoly, you must control a national socialist government. If you want a worldwide monopoly, you must control a world socialist government. That is what the game is all about. "Communism" is not a movement of the downtrodden masses but is a movement created, manipulated and used by power-seeking billionaires in order to gain control over the world ... first by establishing socialist governments in the various nations and then consolidating them all through a "Great Merger," into an all-power-

ful world socialist super-state probably under the auspices of the United Nations. The balance of this book will outline just how they have used Communism to approach that goal.

The Money Manipulators

Many college history professors tell their charges that the books they will be using in the class are "objective." But stop and ask yourself: Is it possible to write a history book without a particular point of view? There are billions of events which take place in the world each day. To think of writing a complete history of a nation covering even a year is absolutely incredible. Not only is a historian's ability to write an "objective" history limited by the sheer volume of happenings but by the fact that many of the most important happenings never appear in the papers or even in somebody's memoirs. The decisions reached by the "Big Boys" in the smoke-filled rooms are not reported even in the New York Times which ostensibly reports all the news that is fit to print. ("All the news that fits" is a more accurate description.)

In order to build his case, a historian must select a miniscule number of facts from the limited number that are known. If he does not have a "theory," how does he separate important facts from unimportant ones? As Professor Stuart Crane has pointed out, this is why every book "proves" the author's thesis. But no book is objective. No book can be objective; and this book is not objective. (Liberal reviewers should have a ball quoting that out of context.) The information in it is true, but the book is not objective. We have carefully selected the facts to prove our case. We believe that most other historians have focused on the landscape, and ignored that which is most important: the cart, boy and donkey.

Most of the facts which we bring out are readily verifiable at any large library. But our contention is that we have arranged these facts in the order which most accurately reveals their true significance in history. These are the facts the Establishment does not want you to know.

Have you ever had the experience of walking into a mystery movie two-thirds of the way through? Confusing wasn't it? All the evidence made it look as if the butler were the murderer, but in the final scenes you find out, surprisingly, that it was the man's wife all along. You have to

stay and see the beginning of the film. Then as all the pieces fall into place, the story makes sense.

This situation is very similar to the one in which millions of Americans find themselves today. They are confused by current happenings in the nation. They have come in as the movie, so to speak, is going into its conclusion. The earlier portion of the mystery is needed to make the whole thing understandable. (Actually, we are not really starting at the beginning, but we are going back far enough to give meaning to today's happenings.)

In order to understand the conspiracy it is necessary to have some rudimentary knowledge of banking and, particularly, of international bankers. While it would be an over-simplification to ascribe the entire conspiracy to international bankers, they nevertheless have played a key role. Think of the conspiracy as a hand with one finger labelled "international banking," others "foundations," "the anti-religion movement" "Fabian Socialism," and "Communism." But it was the international bankers of whom Professor Quigley was speaking when we quoted him earlier as stating that their aim was nothing less than control of the world through finance.

Where do governments get the enormous amounts of money they need? Most, of course, comes from taxation; but governments often spend more than they are willing to tax from their citizens and so are forced to borrow. Our national debt (at the writing of this book) is now \$455 billion-every cent of it borrowed at interest from somewhere.

The public is led to believe that our government borrows from "the people" through savings bonds. Actually, only the smallest percentage of the national debt is held by individuals in this form. Most government bonds, except those owned by the government itself through its trust funds, are held by vast banking firms known as international banks.

For centuries there has been big money to be made by international bankers in the financing of governments and kings. Such operators are faced, however, with certain thorny problems. We know that smaller banking operations protect themselves by taking collateral, but what kind of collateral can you get from a government or a

king?

What if the banker comes to collect and the king says, "Off with his head"? The process through which one collects a debt from a government or a monarch is not a subject taught in the business schools of our universities, and most of us-never having been in the business of financing kings-have not given the problem much thought. But there is a king-financing business and to those who can ensure collection it is lucrative indeed.

Economics Professor Stuart Crane notes that there are two means used to collateralize loans to governments and kings. Whenever a business firm borrows big money its creditor obtains a voice in management to protect his investment. Like a business, no government can borrow big money unless willing to surrender to the creditor some measure of sovereignty as collateral. Certainly international bankers who have loaned hundreds of billions of dollars to governments around the world command considerable influence in the policies of such governments.

But the ultimate advantage the creditor has over the king or president is that if the ruler gets out of line the banker can finance his enemy or rival. Therefore, if you want to stay in the lucrative king-financing business, it is wise to have an enemy or rival waiting in the wings to unseat every king or president to whom you lend. If the king doesn't have an enemy, you must create one.

Preeminent in playing this game was the famous House of Rothschild. Its founder, Meyer Amschel Rothschild (1743-1812) of Frankfurt, Germany, kept one of his five sons at home to run the Frankfurt bank and sent the others to London, Paris, Vienna and Naples. The Rothschilds became incredibly wealthy during the nineteenth century by financing governments to fight each other. According to Professor Stuart Crane:

"If you will look back at every war in Europe during the Nineteenth Century, you will see that they always ended with the establishment of a 'balance of power.' With every re-shuffling there was a balance of power in a new grouping around the House of Rothschild in England, France, or Austria. They grouped nations so that if any king got out of line a war would break out and the war would be decided by which way the financing

went. Researching the debt positions of the warring nations will usually indicate who was to be punished."

In describing the characteristics of the Rothschilds and other major international bankers, Dr. Quigley tells us that they remained different from ordinary bankers in several ways: they were cosmopolitan and international; they were close to governments and were particularly concerned with government debts, including foreign government debts; these bankers came to be called "international bankers." (Quigley, *Tragedy and Hope*, p. 52)

One major reason for the historical blackout on the role of the international bankers in political history is that the Rothschilds were Jewish. Anti-Semites have played into the hands of the conspiracy by trying to portray the entire conspiracy as Jewish. Nothing could be farther from the truth. The traditionally Anglo-Saxon J. P. Morgan and Rockefeller international banking institutions have played a key role in the conspiracy. But there is no denying the importance of the Rothschilds and their satellites. However, it is just as unreasonable and immoral to blame all Jews for the crimes of the Rothschilds as it is to hold all Baptists accountable for the crimes of the Rockefellers.

The Jewish members of the conspiracy have used an organization called the Anti-Defamation League as an instrument to try to convince everyone that any mention of the Rothschilds or their allies is an attack on all Jews. In this way they have stifled almost all honest scholarship on international bankers and made the subject taboo within universities.

Any individual or book exploring this subject is immediately attacked by hundreds of A.D.L. committees all over the country. The A.D.L. has never let truth or logic interfere with its highly professional smear jobs. When no evidence is apparent, the A.D.L., which staunchly opposed so-called "McCarthyism," accuses people of being "latent anti-Semites." Can you imagine how they would howl and scream if someone accused them of being "latent" Communists?

Actually, nobody has a right to be more angry at the Rothschild clique than their fellow Jews. The Warburgs, part of the Rothschild empire,

helped finance Adolph Hitler. There were few if any Rothschilds or Warburgs in the Nazi prison camps! They sat out the war in luxurious hotels in Paris or emigrated to the United States or England. As a group, Jews have suffered most at the hands of these power seekers. A Rothschild has much more in common with a Rockefeller than he does with a tailor from Budapest or the Bronx.

Since the keystone of the international banking empires has been government bonds, it has been in the interest of these international bankers to encourage government debt. The higher the debt the more the interest. Nothing drives government deeply into debt like a war; and it has not been an uncommon practice among international bankers to finance both sides of the bloodiest military conflicts. For example, during our Civil War the North was financed by the Rothschilds through their American agent, August Belmont, and the American South through the Erlangers, Rothschild relatives.

But while wars and revolutions have been useful to international bankers in gaining or increasing control over governments, the key to such control has always been control of money. You can control a government if you have it in your debt; a creditor is in a position to demand the privileges of monopoly from the sovereign. Money-seeking governments have granted monopolies in state banking, natural resources, oil concessions and transportation. However, the monopoly which the international financiers most covet is control over a nation's money.

Eventually these international bankers actually owned as private corporations the central banks of the various European nations. The Bank of England, Bank of France and Bank of Germany were not owned by their respective governments, as almost everyone imagines, but were privately owned monopolies granted by the heads of state, usually in return for loans. Under this system, observed Reginald McKenna, President of the Midlands Bank of England: "Those that create and issue the money and credit direct the policies of government and hold in their hands the destiny of the people."

Once the government is in debt to the bankers it is at their mercy. A frightening example was cited by the London Financial Times of Septem-

ber 26, 1921, which revealed that even at that time: "Half a dozen men at the top of the Big Five Banks could upset the whole fabric of government finance by refraining from renewing Treasury Bills."

All those who have sought dictatorial control over modern nations have understood the necessity of a central bank. When the League of Just Men hired a hack revolutionary named Karl Marx to write a blueprint for conquest called *The Communist Manifesto*, the fifth plank read: "Centralization of credit in the hands of the state, by means of a national bank with state capital and an exclusive monopoly." Lenin later said that the establishment of a central bank was ninety percent of communizing a country.

Such conspirators knew that you cannot take control of a nation without military force unless that nation has a central bank through which you can control its economy. The anarchist Bakunin sarcastically remarked about the followers of Karl Marx: "They have one foot in the bank and one foot in the socialist movement." The international financiers set up their own front man in charge of each of Europe's central banks. Professor Quigley reports:

"It must not be felt that these heads of the world's chief central banks were themselves substantive powers in world finance. They were not. Rather, they were the technicians and agents of the dominant investment bankers of their own countries, who had raised them up and were perfectly capable of throwing them down.

"The substantive financial powers of the world were in the hands of these investment bankers (also called 'international' or 'merchants' bankers) who remained largely behind the scenes in their own unincorporated private banks. These formed a system of international cooperation and national dominance which was more private, more powerful, and more secret than that of their agents in the central banks." (Quigley, op. cit., pp. 3267.)

Dr. Quigley also reveals that the international bankers who owned and controlled the Banks of England and France maintained their power even after those Banks were theoretically socialized.

Naturally those who controlled the central banks of Europe were eager from the start to fas-

ten a similar establishment on the United States. From the earliest days, the Founding Fathers had been conscious of attempts to control America through money manipulation, and they carried on a running battle with the international bankers. Thomas Jefferson wrote to John Adams: "... I sincerely believe, with you, that banking establishments are more dangerous than standing armies. ..."

But, even though America did not have a central bank after President Jackson abolished it in 1836, the European financiers and their American agents managed to obtain a great deal of control over our monetary system. Gustavus Myers, in *The History of The Great American Fortunes*, reveals:

"Under the surface, the Rothschilds long had a powerful influence in dictating American financial laws. The law records show that they were powers in the old Bank of the United States [abolished by Andrew Jackson]."

During the nineteenth century the leading financiers of the metropolitan East often cut one another's financial throats, but as their Western and rural victims started to organize politically, the "robber barons" saw that they had a "community of interest" toward which they must work together to protect themselves from thousands of irate farmers and up and coming competitors. This diffusion of economic power was one of the main factors stimulating the demands for a central bank by would-be business and financial monopolists.

In *Years of Plunder*, Proctor Hansl writes of this era:

"Among the Morgans, Kuhn-Loebs and other similar pillars of the industrial order there was less disposition to become involved in disagreements that led to financial dislocation. A community of interest came into being, with results that were highly beneficial. ..." But aside from the major Eastern centers, most American bankers and their customers still distrusted the whole concept.

In order to show the hinterlands that they were going to need a central banking system, the international bankers created a series of panics as a demonstration of their power—a warning of what would happen unless the rest of the bank-

ers got into line. The man in charge of conducting these lessons was

J. Pierpont Morgan, American-born but educated in England and Germany. Morgan is referred to by many, including Congressman Louis McFadden, (a banker who for ten years headed the House Banking and Currency Committee), as the top American agent of the English Rothschilds.

By the turn of the century J. P. Morgan was already an old hand at creating artificial panics. Such affairs were well co-ordinated. Senator Robert Owen, a coauthor of the Federal Reserve Act, (who later deeply regretted his role), testified before a Congressional Committee that the bank he owned received from the National Bankers' Association what came to be known as the "Panic Circular of 1893." It stated: "You will at once retire one-third of your circulation and call in one-half of your loans. ..."

Historian Frederick Lewis Allen tells in *Life* magazine of April 25, 1949, of Morgan's role in spreading rumors about the insolvency of the Knickerbocker Bank and The Trust Company of America, which rumors triggered the 1907 panic. In answer to the question: "Did Morgan precipitate the panic?" Allen reports:

"Oakleigh Thome, the president of that particular trust company, testified later before a congressional committee that his bank had been subjected to only moderate withdrawals ... that he had not applied for help, and that it was the [Morgan's] 'sore point' statement alone that had caused the run on his bank. From this testimony, plus the disciplinary measures taken by the Clearing House against the Heinze, Morse and Thomas banks, plus other fragments of supposedly pertinent evidence, certain chroniclers have arrived at the ingenious conclusion that the Morgan interests took advantage of the unsettled conditions during the autumn of 1907 to precipitate the panic, guiding it shrewdly as it progressed so that it would kill off rival banks and consolidate the preeminence of the banks within the Morgan orbit."

The "panic" which Morgan had created, he proceeded to end almost single-handedly. He had made his point. Frederick Allen explains:

"The lesson of the Panic of 1907 was clear, though not for some six years was it destined to

be embodied in legislation: the United States gravely needed a central banking system. ...”

The man who was to play the most significant part in providing America with that central bank was Paul Warburg, who along with his brother Felix had immigrated to the United States from Germany in 1902. They left brother Max (later a major financier of the Russian Revolution) at home in Frankfurt to run the family bank (M. N. Warburg & Company).

Paul Warburg married Nina Loeb, daughter of Solomon Loeb of Kuhn, Loeb and Company, America’s most powerful international banking firm. Brother Felix married Frieda Schiff, daughter of Jacob Schiff, the ruling power behind Kuhn, Loeb. Stephen Birmingham writes in his authoritative *Our Crowd*: “In the eighteenth century the Schiffs and Rothschilds shared a double house” in Frankfurt. Schiff reportedly bought his partnership in Kuhn, Loeb with Rothschild money. Both Paul and Felix Warburg became partners in Kuhn, Loeb and Company.

In 1907, the year of the Morgan-precipitated panic, Paul Warburg began spending almost all of his time writing and lecturing on the need for “bank reform.” Kuhn, Loeb and Company was sufficiently public spirited about the matter to keep him on salary at \$500,000 per year while for the next six years he donated his time to “the public good.”

Working with Warburg in promoting this “banking reform” was Nelson Aldrich, known as “Morgan’s floor broker in the Senate.” Aldrich’s daughter Abby married John D. Rockefeller Jr. (the current Governor of New York is named for his maternal grandfather).

Chart 4 - Federal Reserve

(not included)

After the Panic of 1907, Aldrich was appointed by the Senate to head the National Monetary Commission. Although he had no technical knowledge of banking, Aldrich and his entourage spent nearly two years and \$300,000 of the taxpayers’ money being wined and dined by the owners of Europe’s central banks as they toured the Continent “studying” central banking.

When the Commission returned from its luxurious junket it held no meetings and made no report for nearly two years. But Senator Aldrich was

busy “arranging” things. Together with Paul Warburg and other international bankers, he staged one of the most important secret meetings in the history of the United States. Rockefeller agent Frank Vanderlip admitted many years later in his memoirs:

“Despite my views about the value to society of greater publicity for the affairs of corporations, there was an occasion, near the close of 1910, when I was as secretive- indeed as furtive-as any conspirator.... I do not feel it is any exaggeration to speak of our secret expedition to Jekyll Island as the occasion of the actual conception of what eventually became the Federal Reserve System.”

The secrecy was well warranted. At stake was control over the entire economy. Senator Aldrich had issued confidential invitations to Henry P. Davison of J. P. Morgan & Company; Frank A. Vanderlip, President of the Rockefeller-owned National City Bank;

A. Piatt Andrew, Assistant Secretary of the Treasury; Benjamin Strong of Morgan’s Bankers Trust Company; and Paul Warburg. They were all to accompany him to Jekyll Island, Georgia, to write the final recommendations of the National Monetary Commission report. At Jekyll Island, writes B. C. Forbes in his *Men Who Are Making America*:

“After a general discussion it was decided to draw up certain broad principles on which all could agree. Every member of the group voted for a central bank as being the ideal cornerstone for any banking system.” (Page 399)

Warburg stressed that the name “central bank” must be avoided at all costs. It was decided to promote the scheme as a “regional reserve” system with four (later twelve) branches in different sections of the country. The conspirators knew that the New York bank would dominate the rest, which would be marble “white elephants” to deceive the public.

Out of the Jekyll Island meeting came the completion of the Monetary Commission Report and the Aldrich Bill. Warburg had proposed the bill be designated the “Federal Reserve System,” but Aldrich insisted his own name was already associated in the public’s mind with banking reform and that it would arouse suspicion if a bill were introduced which did not bear his name.

However, Aldrich's name attached to the bill proved to be the kiss of death, since any law bearing his name was so obviously a project of the international bankers.

When the Aldrich Bill could not be pushed through Congress, a new strategy had to be devised. The Republican Party was too closely connected with Wall Street. The only hope for a central bank was to disguise it and have it put through by the Democrats as a measure to strip Wall Street of its power. The opportunity to do this came with the approach of the 1912 Presidential election. Republican President William Howard Taft, who had turned against the Aldrich Bill, seemed a sure-fire bet for reelection until Taft's predecessor, fellow Republican Teddy Roosevelt, agreed to run on the ticket of the Progressive Party. In America's 60 Families, Ferdinand Lundberg acknowledges:

"As soon as Roosevelt signified that he would again challenge Taft the President's defeat was inevitable. Throughout the three-cornered fight [Taft-Roosevelt-Wilson] Roosevelt had [Morgan agents Frank] Munsey and [George] Perkins constantly at his heels, supplying money, going over his speeches, bringing people from Wall Street in to help, and, in general, carrying the entire burden of the campaign against Taft. . . . Perkins and J. P. Morgan and Company were the substance of the Progressive Party; everything else was trimming.

In short, most of Roosevelt's campaign fund was supplied by the two Morgan hatchet men who were seeking Taft's scalp." (Pp. 110-112)

The Democrat candidate, Woodrow Wilson, was equally the property of Morgan. Dr. Gabriel Kolko in his *The Triumph of Conservatism*, reports: "In late 1907 he [Wilson] supported the Aldrich Bill on banking, and was full of praise for Morgan's role in American society." (Page 205) According to Lundberg: "For nearly twenty years before his nomination Woodrow Wilson had moved in the shadow of Wall Street." (Page 112)

Woodrow Wilson and Teddy Roosevelt proceeded to whistle-stop the country trying to out-do each other in florid (and hypocritical) denunciations of the Wall Street "money trust"-the same group of Insiders which was financing the campaigns of both.

Dr. Kolko goes on to tell us that, at the begin-

ning of 1912, banking reform "seemed a dead issue. ... The banking reform movement had neatly isolated itself." Wilson resurrected the issue and promised the country a money system free from domination by the international bankers of Wall Street. Moreover, the Democrat platform expressly stated: "We are opposed to the Aldrich plan for a central bank." But the "Big Boys" knew who they had bought. Among the international financiers who contributed heavily to the Wilson campaign, in addition to those already named, were Jacob Schiff, Bernard Baruch, Henry Morgenthau, Thomas Fortune Ryan, and New York Times publisher Adolph Ochs.

The Insiders' sheepdog who controlled Wilson and guided the program through Congress was the mysterious "Colonel" Edward Mandel House, the British-educated son of a representative of England's financial interests in the American South. The title was honorary; House never served in the military. He was strictly a behind-the-scenes wire-puller and is regarded by many historians as the real President of the United States during the Wilson years.

House authored a book, *Philip Dru: Administrator*, in which he wrote of establishing "Socialism as dreamed by Karl Marx." As steps toward his goal, House, both in his book and in real life, called for passage of a graduated income tax and a central bank providing "a flexible [inflatable paper] currency." The graduated income tax and a central bank are two of the ten planks of *The Communist Manifesto*.

In his *The Intimate Papers of Colonel House*, Professor Charles Seymour refers to the "Colonel" as the "unseen guardian angel" of the Federal Reserve Act. Seymour's work contains numerous documents and records showing constant contact between House and Paul Warburg while the Federal Reserve Act was being prepared and steered through Congress. Biographer George Viereck assures us that "The Schiffs, the Warburgs, the Kahns, the Rockefellers, and the Morgans put their faith in House. ..." Their faith was amply rewarded.

In order to support the fiction that the Federal Reserve Act was "a people's bill," the Insider financiers put up a smoke-screen of opposition to it. It was strictly a case of Br'er Rabbit begging

not to be thrown into the briar patch. Both Aldrich and Vanderlip denounced what in actuality was their own bill. Nearly twenty-five years later Frank Vanderlip admitted: "Now although the Aldrich Federal Reserve Plan was defeated when it bore the name Aldrich, nevertheless its essential points were all contained in the plan that finally was adopted."

Taking advantage of Congress' desire to adjourn for Christmas, the Federal Reserve Act was passed on December 22, 1913 by a vote of 298 to 60 in the House, and in the Senate by a majority of 43 to 25. Wilson had fulfilled to the Insiders the pledge he had made in order to become President. Warburg told House, "Well, it hasn't got quite everything we want, but the lack can be adjusted later by administrative process."

There was genuine opposition to the Act, but it could not match the power of the bill's advocates. Conservative Henry Cabot Lodge Sr. proclaimed with great foresight, "The bill as it stands seems to me to open the way to a vast inflation of currency. ... I do not like to think that any law can be passed which will make it possible to submerge the gold standard in a flood of irredeemable paper currency." (Congressional Record, June 10, 1932.) After the vote, Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh Sr., father of the famous aviator, told Congress:

"This act establishes the most gigantic trust on earth. ... When the President signs this act the invisible government by the money power, proven to exist by the Money Trust investigation, will be legalized. ...

This is the Aldrich Bill in disguise. ... The new law will create inflation whenever the trusts want inflation. ... The Federal Reserve Act was, and still is, hailed as a victory of "democracy" over the "money trust." Nothing could be farther from the truth.

The whole central bank concept was engineered by the very group it was supposed to strip of power. The myth that the "money trust" had been defrocked should have been exploded when Paul Warburg was appointed to the first Federal Reserve Board—a board which was hand-picked by "Colonel" House. Paul Warburg relinquished his \$500,000 a year job as a Kuhn, Loeb partner to take a \$12,000 a year job with the Fed-

eral Reserve. The "accidentalists" who teach in our universities would have you believe that he did it because he was a "public spirited citizen."

And the man who served as Chairman of the New York Federal Reserve Bank during its early critical years was the same Benjamin Strong of the Morgan interests, who accompanied Warburg, Davison, Vanderlip et al. to Jekyll Island, Georgia, to draft the Aldrich Bill. How powerful is our "central bank?" The Federal Reserve controls our money supply and interest rates, and thereby manipulates the entire economy—creating inflation or deflation, recession or boom, and sending the stock market up or down at whim. The Federal Reserve is so powerful that Congressman Wright Patman, Chairman of the House Banking Committee, maintains:

"In the United States today we have in effect two governments. ... We have the duly constituted Government. ... Then we have an independent, uncontrolled and uncoordinated government in the Federal Reserve System, operating the money powers which are reserved to Congress by the Constitution."

Prof. Carroll Quigley of Harvard, Princeton and Georgetown Universities wrote book disclosing international bankers' plan to control the world from behind the political and financial scenes. Quigley revealed plans of billionaires to establish dictatorship of the super-rich disguised as workers' democracies.

J.P. Morgan created artificial panic used as excuse to pass Federal Reserve Act. Morgan was instrumental in pushing U.S. into WWI to protect his loans to British government. He financed Socialist groups to create an all-powerful centralized government which international bankers would control at the apex from behind the scenes. After his death, his partners helped finance the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia.

Neither Presidents, Congressmen nor Secretaries of the Treasury direct the Federal Reserve! In the matters of money, the Federal Reserve directs them! The uncontrolled power of the "Fed" was admitted by Secretary of the Treasury David M. Kennedy in an interview for the May 5, 1969, issue of U.S. News & World Report:

"Q. Do you approve of the latest credit-tightening moves?

A. It's not my job to approve or disapprove. It is the action of the Federal Reserve." And, curiously enough, the Federal Reserve System has never been audited and has firmly resisted all attempts by House Banking Committee Chairman Wright Patman to have it audited. (N. Y. Times, Sept. 14, 1967.)

How successful has the Federal Reserve System been? It depends on your point of view. Since Woodrow Wilson took his oath of office, the national debt has risen from \$1 billion to \$455 billion. The total amount of interest paid since then to the international bankers holding that debt is staggering, with interest having become the third largest item in the federal budget. Interest on the national debt is now \$22 billion every year, and climbing steeply as inflation pushes up the interest rate on government bonds. Meanwhile, our gold is mortgaged to European central banks, and our silver has all been sold. With economic catastrophe imminent, only a blind disciple of the "accidental theory of history" could believe that all of this has occurred by coincidence.

When the Federal Reserve System was foisted on an unsuspecting American public, there were absolute guarantees that there would be no more boom and bust economic cycles. The men who, behind the scenes, were pushing the central bank concept for the international bankers faithfully promised that from then on there would be only steady growth and perpetual prosperity. However, Congressman Charles A. Lindberg Sr. accurately proclaimed: "From now on depressions will be scientifically created."

Using a central bank to create alternate periods of inflation and deflation, and thus whipsawing the public for vast profits, had been worked out by the international bankers to an exact science.

Having built the Federal Reserve as a tool to consolidate and control wealth, the international bankers were now ready to make a major killing. Between 1923 and 1929, the Federal Reserve expanded (inflated) the money supply by sixty-two percent. Much of this new money was used to bid the stock market up to dizzying heights.

At the same time that enormous amounts of credit money were being made available, the mass media began to ballyhoo tales of the instant

riches to be made in the stock market. According to Ferdinand Lundberg:

"For profits to be made on these funds the public had to be induced to speculate, and it was so induced by misleading newspaper accounts, many of them bought and paid for by the brokers that operated the pools. ..."

The House Hearings on Stabilization of the Purchasing Power of the Dollar disclosed evidence in 1928 that the Federal Reserve Board was working closely with the heads of European central banks. The Committee warned that a major crash had been planned in 1927. At a secret luncheon of the Federal Reserve Board and heads of the European central banks, the committee warned, the international bankers were tightening the noose.

Montagu Norman, Governor of the Bank of England, came to Washington on February 6, 1929, to confer with Andrew Mellon, Secretary of the Treasury. On November 11, 1927, the Wall Street Journal described Mr. Norman as "the currency dictator of Europe." Professor Carroll Quigley notes that Norman, a close confidant of J. P. Morgan, admitted: "I hold the hegemony of the world." Immediately after this mysterious visit, the Federal Reserve Board reversed its easy-money policy and began raising the discount rate.

The balloon which had been inflated constantly for nearly seven years was about to be exploded. On October 24, the feathers hit the fan. Writing in *The United States' Unresolved Monetary and Political Problems*, William Bryan describes what happened:

"When everything was ready, the New York financiers started calling 24 hour broker call loans. This meant that the stock brokers and the customers had to dump their stock on the market in order to pay the loans. This naturally collapsed the stock market and brought a banking collapse all over the country because the banks not owned by the oligarchy were heavily involved in broker call claims at this time, and bank runs soon exhausted their coin and currency and they had to close. The Federal Reserve System would not come to their aid, although they were instructed under the law to maintain an elastic currency."

The investing public, including most stock brokers and bankers, took a horrendous blow in

the crash, but not the Insiders. They were either out of the market or had sold "short" so that they made enormous profits as the Dow Jones plummeted. For those who knew the score, a comment by Paul Warburg had provided the warning to sell. That signal came on March 9, 1929, when the Financial Chronical quoted Warburg as giving this sound advice:

"If orgies of unrestricted speculation are permitted to spread too far ... the ultimate collapse is certain ... to bring about a general depression involving the whole country." Sharpies were later able to buy back these stocks at a ninety percent discount from their former highs.

To think that the scientifically engineered Crash of '29 was an accident or the result of stupidity defies all logic. The international bankers who promoted the inflationary policies and pushed the propaganda which pumped up the - stock market represented too many generations of accumulated expertise to have blundered into "the great depression."

Congressman Louis McFadden, Chairman of the House Banking and Currency Committee, commented:

"It [the depression] was not accidental. It was a carefully contrived occurrence. ... The international bankers sought to bring about a condition of despair here so that they might emerge as the rulers of us all."

Although we have not had another depression of the magnitude of that which followed 1929, we have since suffered regular recessions. Each of these has followed a period in which the Federal Reserve tromped down hard on the money accelerator and then slammed on the brakes. Since 1929 the following recessions have been created by such manipulation:

1936-1937 - Stock Prices fell fifty percent;

1948 - Stock prices dropped sixteen percent;

1953 - Stock declined thirteen percent;

1956-1957 - The market dipped thirteen percent;

1957 - Late in the year the market plunged nineteen percent;

1960 - The market was off seventeen percent;

1966 - Stock prices plummeted twenty-five percent;

1970 - The market plunged over twenty-five percent.

Chart 5, based on one appearing in the highly respected financial publication, Indicator Digest of June 24, 1969, shows the effects on the Dow-Jones Industrial Average of Federal Reserve policies of expanding or restricting the monetary supply. This is how the stock market is manipulated and how depressions or recessions are scientifically created. If you have inside knowledge as to which way the Federal Reserve policy is going to go, you can make a ton of money.

The members of the Federal Reserve Board are appointed by the President for fourteen year terms. Since these positions control the entire economy of the country they are far more important than cabinet positions, but who has ever heard of any of them except possibly Chairman Arthur Burns? These appointments which should be extensively debated by the Senate are routinely approved. But, here, as in Europe, these men are mere figureheads, put in their positions at the behest of the international bankers who finance the Presidential campaigns of both political parties.

And, Professor Quigley reveals that these international bankers who owned and controlled the Banks of England and France maintained their power even after those banks were theoretically socialized. The American system is slightly different, but the net effect is the same—everincreasing debt" requiring ever-increasing interest payments, inflation and periodic scientifically created depressions and recessions.

The end result, if the Insiders have their way, will be the dream of Montagu Norman of the Bank of England "that the Hegemony of World Finance should reign supreme over everyone, everywhere, as one whole supernadonal control mechanism." (Montagu Norman by John Hargrave, Greystone Press, N.Y., 1942.)

Bankrolling The Bolshevik Revolution

The establishing of the Federal Reserve System provided the "conspiracy" with an instrument whereby the international bankers could run the national debt up to the sky, thereby collecting enormous amounts of interest and also gaining control over the borrower. During the Wilson Administration* alone, the national debt expanded

800 percent.

Two months prior to the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, the conspirators had created the mechanism to collect the funds to pay the interest on the national debt. That mechanism was the progressive income tax, the second plank of Karl Marx' Communist Manifesto which contained ten planks for SOCIALIZING a country.

One quite naturally assumes that the graduated income tax would be opposed by the wealthy. The fact is that many of the wealthiest Americans supported it. Some, no doubt, out of altruism and because, at first, the taxes were very small. But others backed the scheme because they already had a plan for permanently avoiding both the income tax and the subsequent inheritance tax.

What happened was this: At the turn of the century the Populists, a group of rural socialists, were gaining strength and challenging the power of the New York bankers and monopolist industrialists. While the Populists had the wrong answers, they asked many of the right questions. Unfortunately, they were led to believe that the banker-monopolist control over government, which they opposed, was a product of free enterprise.

Since the Populist threat to the cartelists was from the Left (there being no organized political movement for laissez-faire), the Insiders moved to capture the Left. Professor Quigley discloses that over fifty years ago the Morgan firm decided to infiltrate the Leftwing political movement in the United States. This was not difficult to do since these Left groups needed funds and were eager for help to get their message to the public. Wall Street supplied both. There was nothing new about this decision, says Quigley, since other financiers had talked about it and even attempted it earlier. He continues:

"What made it decisively important this time was the combination of its adoption by the dominant Wall Street financier, at a time when tax policy was driving all financiers to seek tax-exempt refuges for their fortunes ..." (Page 938)

Radical movements are never successful unless they attract big money and/or outside support. The great historian of the Twentieth Century, Oswald Spengler, was one of those who saw what

American Liberals refuse to see- that the Left is controlled by its alleged enemy, the malefactors of great wealth. He wrote in his monumental *Decline of the West* (Modern Library, New York, 1945):

"There is no proletarian, not even a Communist, movement, that has not operated in the interests of money, in the direction indicated by money, and for the time being permitted by money-and that without the idealists among its leaders having the slightest suspicion of the fact."

While the Populist movement was basically non-conspiratorial, its Leftist ideology and platform were made to order for the elitist Insiders because it aimed at concentrating power in government. The Insiders knew they could control that power and use it to their own purposes. They were not, of course, interested in promoting competition but in restricting it.

Professor Gabriel Kolko has prepared a lengthy volume presenting the undeniable proof that the giant corporate manipulators promoted much of the so-called "progressive legislation" of the Roosevelt and Wilson eras-legislation which ostensibly was aimed at controlling their abuses, but which was so written as to suit their interests. In *The Triumph of Conservatism* (by which Kolko mistakenly means big business), he notes:

"... the significant reason for many businessmen welcoming and working to increase federal intervention into their affairs has been virtually ignored by historians and economists. The oversight was due to the illusion that American industry was centralized and monopolized to such an extent that it could rationalize the activity [regulate production and prices] in its various branches voluntarily.

Quite the opposite was true. Despite the large numbers of mergers, and the growth in the absolute size of many corporations, the dominant tendency in the American economy at the beginning of this century was toward growing competition. Competition was unacceptable to many key business and financial interests. ..."

The best way for the Insiders to eliminate this growing competition was to impose a progressive income tax on their competitors while writing the laws so as to include built-in escape

hatches for themselves. Actually, very few of the proponents of the graduated income tax realized they were playing into the hands of those they were seeking to control. As Ferdinand Lundberg notes in *The Rich And The Super-Rich*:

“What it [the income tax] became, finally, was a siphon gradually inserted into the pocketbooks of the general public. Imposed to popular huzzas as a class tax, the income tax was gradually turned into a mass tax in a jiu-jitsu turnaround. ...”

The Insiders’ principal mouthpiece in the Senate during this period was Nelson Aldrich, one of the conspirators involved in engineering the creation of the Federal Reserve and the maternal grandfather of Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller. Lundberg says that “When Aldrich spoke, newsmen understood that although the words were his, the dramatic line was surely approved by ‘Big John ID. Rockefeller’. ...” In earlier years Aldrich had denounced the income tax as “communistic and socialistic,” but in 1909 he pulled a dramatic and stunning reversal. The American Biographical Dictionary comments:

“Just when the opposition had become formidable he [Aldrich] took the wind out of its sails by bringing forward, with the support of the President [Taft], a proposed amendment to the Constitution empowering Congress to lay income taxes.”

Howard Hinton records in his biography of Cordell Hull that Congressman Hull, who had been pushing in the House for the income tax, wrote this stunned observation:

“During the past few weeks the unexpected spectacle of certain so-called ‘old-line conservative’ [sic] Republican leaders in Congress suddenly reversing their attitude of a lifetime and seemingly espousing, through ill-concealed reluctance, the proposed income-tax amendment to the Constitution has been the occasion of universal surprise and wonder.”

The escape hatch for the Insiders to avoid paying taxes was ready. By the time the Amendment had been approved by the states (even before the income-tax was passed), the Rockefellers and Carnegie foundations were in full operation.

One must remember that it was to break up the Standard Oil (Rockefeller) and U.S. Steel (Carnegie) monopolies that the various anti-trust

acts were ostensibly passed. These monopolists could now compound their wealth tax-free while competitors had to face a graduated income tax which made it difficult to amass capital. As we have said, socialism is not a share-the-wealth program, as the socialists would like you to believe, but a consolidate-and-control-the-wealth program for the Insiders. The Reece Committee which investigated foundations for Congress in 1953 proved with an overwhelming amount of evidence that the various Rockefeller and Carnegie foundations have been promoting socialism since their inception. (See *Rene Wormser’s Foundations: Their Power and Influence*, Devin Adair, New York, 1958.)

The conspirators now had created the mechanisms to run up the debt, to collect the debt, and (for themselves) to avoid the taxes required to pay the yearly interest on the debt. Then all that was needed was a reason to escalate the debt. Nothing runs up a national debt like a war. And World War I was being brewed in Europe.

In 1916, Woodrow Wilson was re-elected by a hair. He had based his campaign on the slogan: “He Kept Us Out of War!” The American public was extremely opposed to America’s getting involved in a European war. Staying out of the perennial foreign quarrels had been an American tradition since George Washington. But as Wilson was stumping the country giving his solemn word that American soldiers would not be sent into a foreign war, he was preparing to do just the opposite.

His “alter ego,” as he called “Colonel” House, was making behind-the-scenes agreements with England which committed America to entering the war. Just five months later we were in it. The same crowd which manipulated the passage of the income tax and the Federal Reserve System wanted America in the war.

J. P. Morgan, John D. Rockefeller, “Colonel” House, Jacob Schiff, Paul Warburg and the rest of the Jekyll Island conspirators were all deeply involved in getting us involved. Many of these financiers had loaned England large sums of money. In fact, J. P. Morgan & Co. served as British financial agents in this country during World War I.

While all of the standard reasons given for the outbreak of World War I in Europe doubtless

were factors, there were also other more important causes. The conspiracy had been planning the war for over two decades. The assassination of an Austrian Archduke was merely an incident providing an excuse for starting a chain reaction.

After years of fighting, the war was a complete stalemate and would have ended almost immediately in a negotiated settlement (as had most other European conflicts) had not the U.S. declared war on Germany.

As soon as Wilson's re-election had been engineered through the "he kept us out of war" slogan, a complete reversal of propaganda was instituted. In those days before radio and television, public opinion was controlled almost exclusively by newspapers. Many of the major newspapers were controlled by the Federal Reserve crowd. Now they began beating the drums over the "inevitability of war." Arthur Ponsonby, a member of the British parliament, admitted in his book *Falsehood In War Time* (E. P.

Dutton & Co., Inc., New York, 1928): "There must have been more deliberate lying in the world from 1914 to 1918 than in any other period of the world's history."

Propaganda concerning the war was heavily one-sided. Although after the war many historians admitted that one side was as guilty as the other in starting the war, Germany was pictured as a militaristic monster which wanted to rule the world. Remember, this picture was painted by Britain which had its soldiers in more countries around the world than all other nations put together. So-called "Prussian militarism" did exist, but it was no threat to conquer the world. Meanwhile, the sun never set on the British Empire! Actually, the Germans were proving to be tough business competitors in the world's markets and the British did not approve.

In order to generate war fever, the sinking of the *Lusitania*-a British ship torpedoed two years earlier-was revived and given renewed headlines. German submarine warfare was turned into a major issue by the newspapers.

Submarine warfare was a phony issue. Germany and England were at war. Each was blocking the other country. J. P. Morgan and other financiers were selling munitions to Britain. The Germans could not allow those supplies to be de-

livered any more than the English would have allowed them to be delivered to Germany. If Morgan wanted to take the risks and reap the rewards (or suffer the consequences) of selling munitions to England, that was his business. It was certainly nothing over which the entire nation should have been dragged into war.

The *Lusitania*, at the time it was sunk, was carrying six million pounds of ammunition. It was actually illegal for American passengers to be aboard a ship carrying munitions to belligerents. Almost two years before the liner was sunk, the *New York Tribune* (June 19, 1913) carried a squib which stated: "Cunard officials acknowledged to the *Tribune* correspondent today that the greyhound [*Lusitania*] is being equipped with high power naval rifles. ..."

In fact, the *Lusitania* was registered in the British navy as an auxiliary cruiser. (Barnes, Harry E., *The Genesis of the War*, Alfred Knopf, New York, 1926, p. 611.) In addition, the German government took out large ads in all the *New York* papers warning potential passengers that the ship was carrying munitions and telling them not to cross the Atlantic on it. Those who chose to make the trip knew the risk they were taking.

Yet the sinking of the *Lusitania* was used by clever propagandists to portray the Germans as inhuman slaughterers of innocents. Submarine warfare was manufactured into a *cause celebre* to push us into war. On April 6, 1917, Congress declared war. The American people acquiesced on the basis that it would be a "war to end all wars."

During the "war to end all wars," Insider banker Bernard Baruch was made absolute dictator over American business when President Wilson appointed him Chairman of the War Industries Board, where he had control of all domestic contracts for Allied war materials. Baruch made lots of friends while placing tens of billions in government contracts, and it was widely rumored in Wall Street that out of the war to make the world safe for international bankers he netted \$200 million for himself.

"Colonel" House (I) was front man for the international banking fraternity. He manipulated President Woodrow Wilson (r) like a puppet. Wilson called him my alter ego. House played a ma-

jor role in creating the Federal Reserve System, passing the graduated income tax and getting America into WWI. House's influence over Wilson is an example that in the world of super-politics the real rulers are not always the ones the public sees.

German born international financier Paul Warburg masterminded establishment of Federal Reserve to put control over nation's economy in hands of international bankers. The Federal Reserve controls the money supply which allows manipulators to create alternate cycles of boom and bust, i.e., a roller coaster economy. This allows those in the know to make fabulous amounts of money, but even more important, allows the Insiders to control the economy and further centralize power in the federal government.

While Insider banker Paul Warburg controlled the Federal Reserve, and international banker Bernard Baruch placed government contracts, international banker Eugene Meyer, a former partner of Baruch and the son of a partner in the Rothschilds' international banking house of Lazard Freres, was Wilson's choice to head the War Finance Corporation, where he too made a little money. *

Footnote:

* Meyer later gained control of the highly influential Washington Post which became known as the "Washington Daily Worker."

It should be noted that Sir William Wiseman, the man sent by British Intelligence to help bring the United States into the war, was amply rewarded for his services. He stayed in this country after WWI as a new partner in the Jacob Schiff-Paul Warburg-controlled Kuhn, Loeb bank.

World War I was a financial bonanza for the international bankers. But it was a catastrophe of such magnitude for the United States that few even today grasp its importance. The war reversed our traditional foreign policy of non-involvement and we have been enmeshed almost constantly ever since in perpetual wars for perpetual peace. Winston Churchill once observed that all nations would have been better off had the U.S. minded its own business. Had we done so, he said, "peace would have been made with Germany; and there

would have been no collapse in Russia leading to Communism; no breakdown of government in Italy followed by Fascism; and Nazism never would have gained ascendancy in Germany." (Social Justice Magazine, July 3, 1939, p. 4.)

The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was obviously one of the great turning points in world history. It is an event over which misinformation abounds. The myth-makers and re-writers of history have done their landscape painting jobs well. The establishing of Communism in Russia is a classic example of the second "big lie" of Communism, i.e., that it is the movement of the downtrodden masses rising up against exploiting bosses. This cunning deception has been fostered since before the first French Revolution in 1789.

Most people today believe the Communists were successful in Russia because they were able to rally behind them the sympathy and frustration of the Russian people who were sick of the tyranny of the Czars. This is to ignore the history of what actually happened. While almost everybody is reminded that the Bolshevik Revolution took place in November of 1917, few know that the Czar had abdicated seven months earlier in March.

When Czar Nicholas II abdicated, a provisional government was established by Prince Lvov who wanted to pattern the new Russian government after our own. But, unfortunately, the Lvov government gave way to the Kerensky regime. Kerensky, a so-called democratic socialist, may have been running a caretaker government for the Communists. He kept the war going against Germany and the other Central Powers, but he issued a general amnesty for Communists and other revolutionaries, many of whom had been exiled after the abortive Red Revolution of 1905. Back to mother Russia came 250,000 dedicated revolutionaries, and Kerensky's own government's doom was sealed.

In the Soviet Union, as in every Communist country (or as they call themselves-the Socialist countries), the power has not come to the Communists' hands because the downtrodden masses willed it so. The power has come from the top down in every instance. Let us briefly reconstruct the sequences of the Communist takeover.

The year is 1917. The Allies are fighting the

Central Powers. The Allies include Russia, the British Commonwealth, France and by April 1917, the United States. In March of 1917, purposeful planners set in motion the forces to compel Czar Nicholas II to abdicate. He did so under pressure from the Allies after severe riots in the Czarist capitol of Petrograd, riots that were caused by the breakdowns in the transportation system which cut the city off from food supplies and led to the closing of factories.

But where were Lenin and Trotsky when all this was taking place? Lenin was in Switzerland and had been in Western Europe since 1905 when he was exiled for trying to topple the Czar in the abortive Communist revolution of that year. Trotsky also was in exile, a reporter for a Communist newspaper on the lower east side of New York City. The Bolsheviks were not a visible political force at the time the Czar abdicated. And they came to power not because the downtrodden masses of Russia called them back, but because very powerful men in Europe and the United States sent them in.

Lenin was sent across Europe-at-war on the famous "sealed train." With him Lenin took some \$5 to \$6 million in gold. The whole thing was arranged by the German high command and Max Warburg, through another very wealthy and lifelong socialist by the name of Alexander Helphand alias "Parvus." When Trotsky left New York aboard the S. S. Christiania, on March 27, 1917, with his entourage of 275 revolutionaries, the first port of call was Halifax, Nova Scotia. There the Canadians grabbed Trotsky and his money and impounded them both.

This was a very logical thing for the Canadian government to do for Trotsky had said many times that if he were successful in coming to power in Russia he would immediately stop what he called the "imperialist war" and sue for a separate peace with Germany. This would free millions of German troops for transfer from the Eastern front to the Western front where they could kill Canadians. So Trotsky cooled his heels in a Canadian prison for five days.

Then all of a sudden the British (through future Kuhn, Loeb partner Sir William Wiseman) and the United States (through none other than the ubiquitous "Colonel" House) pressured the

Canadian government. And, despite the fact we were now in the war, said, in so many words, "Let Trotsky go." Thus, with an American passport, Trotsky went back to meet Lenin. They joined up, and, by November, through bribery, cunning, brutality and deception, they were able (not to bring the masses rallying to their cause, but) to hire enough thugs and make enough deals to impose out of the gun barrel what Lenin called "all power to the Soviets."

The Communists came to power by seizing a mere handful of key cities. In fact, practically the whole Bolshevik Revolution took place in one city-Petrograd. It was as if the whole United States became Communist because a Communist-led mob seized Washington, D. C. It was years before the Soviets solidified power throughout Russia.

The Germans, on the face of it, had a plausible excuse for financing Lenin and Trotsky. The two Germans most responsible for the financing of Lenin were Max Warburg and a displaced Russian named Alexander Helphand. They could claim that they were serving their country's cause by helping and financing Lenin. However, these two German "patriots" neglected to mention to the Kaiser their plan to foment a Communist revolution in Russia.

The picture takes on another dimension when you consider that the brother of Max Warburg was Paul Warburg, prime mover in establishing the Federal Reserve System and who from his position on the Federal Reserve Board of Directors, played a key role in financing the American war effort. (When news leaked out in American papers about brother Max running the German finances, Paul resigned from his Federal Reserve post without a whimper.) From here on the plot sickens.

For the father-in-law of Max Warburg's brother, Felix, was Jacob Schiff, senior partner in Kuhn, Loeb & Co. (Paul and Felix Warburg, you will recall, were also partners in Kuhn, Loeb & Co. while Max ran the Rothschild-allied family bank of Frankfurt.) Jacob Schiff also helped finance Leon Trotsky. According to the New York Journal-American of February 3, 1949: "Today it is estimated by Jacob's grandson, John Schiff, that the old man sank about 20,000,000 dollars for the final triumph of Bolshevism in Russia."

One of the best sources of information on the financing of the Bolshevik Revolution is Czarism and the Revolution by an important White Russian General named Arsene de Goulevitch who was founder in France of the Union of Oppressed Peoples. In this volume, written in French and subsequently translated into English, de Goulevitch notes:

"The main purveyors of funds for the revolution, however, were neither the crackpot Russian millionaires nor the armed bandits of Lenin. The 'real' money primarily came from certain British and American circles which for a long time past had lent their support to the Russian revolutionary cause. ..."

De Goulevitch continues:

"The important part played by the wealthy American banker, Jacob Schiff, in the events in Russia, though as yet only partially revealed, is no longer a secret." General Alexander Nechvolodov is quoted by de Goulevitch as stating in his book on the Bolshevik Revolution:

"In April 1917, Jacob Schiff publicly declared that it was thanks to his financial support that the revolution in Russia had succeeded. In the Spring of the same year, Schiff commenced to subsidize Trotsky . . . Simultaneously Trotsky and Co. were also being subsidized by Max Warburg and Olaf Aschberg of the Nye Banken of Stockholm ... The Rhine Westphalian Syndicate and Jivotovsky, ... whose daughter later married Trotsky."

Chart 6 - Financing Bolshevik Revolution

Schiff spent millions to overthrow the Czar and more millions to overthrow Kerensky. He was sending money to Russia long after the true character of the Bolsheviks was known to the world. Schiff raised \$10 million, supposedly for Jewish war relief in Russia, but later events revealed it to be a good business investment. (Forbes, B. C, Men Who Are Making America, pp. 334-5.)

According to de Goulevitch:

"Mr. Bakhmetiev, the late Russian Imperial Ambassador to the United States, tells us that the Bolsheviks, after victory, transferred 600 million roubles in gold between the years 1918 and 1922 to Kuhn, Loeb & Company [Schiff's firm]."

Schiff's participation in the Bolshevik Revolution, though quite naturally now denied, was well known among Allied intelligence services

at the time. This led to much talk about Bolshevism being a Jewish plot. The result was that the subject of financing the Communist takeover of Russia became taboo. Later evidence indicates that the bankrolling of the Bolsheviks was handled by a syndicate of international bankers, which in addition to the Schiff-Warburg clique, included Morgan and Rockefeller interests. Documents show that the Morgan organization put at least \$1 million in the Red revolutionary kitty. {*}

Footnote:

* Hagedorn, Herman, The Magnate, John Day, N.Y. See also Washington Post, Feb. 2, 1918, p. 195.

Still another important financier of the Bolshevik Revolution was an extremely wealthy Englishman named Lord Alfred Milner, the organizer and head of a secret organization called "The Round Table" Group which was backed by Lord Rothschild (discussed in the next chapter).

De Goulevitch notes further:

"On April 7, 1917, General Janin made the following entry in his diary ('Au G.C.C. Russe'-At Russian G.H.Q.-Le Monde Slave, Vol. 2, 1927, pp. 296-297): Long interview with R., who confirmed what I had previously been told by M. After referring to the German hatred of himself and his family, he turned to the subject of the Revolution which, he claimed, was engineered by the English and, more precisely, by Sir George Buchanan and Lord [Alfred] Milner. Petrograd at the time was teeming with English.

... He could, he asserted, name the streets and the numbers of the houses in which British agents were quartered. They were reported, during the rising, to have distributed money to the soldiers and incited them to mutiny."

De Goulevitch goes on to reveal: "In private interviews I have been told that over 21 million roubles were spent by Lord Milner in financing the Russian Revolution."

It should be noted parenthetically that Lord Milner, Paul, Felix and Max Warburg represented "their" respective countries at the Paris Peace Conference at the conclusion of World War I.

If we can somehow ascribe Max Warburg's financing of Lenin to German "patriotism," it was

certainly not “patriotism” which inspired Schiff, Morgan, Rockefeller and Milner to bankroll the Bolsheviks. Both Britain and America were at war with Germany and were allies of Czarist Russia. To free dozens of German divisions to switch from the Eastern front to France and kill hundreds of thousands of American and British soldiers was nothing short of treason.

In the Bolshevik Revolution we see many of the same old faces that were responsible for creating the Federal Reserve System, initiating the graduated income tax, setting up the tax-free foundations and pushing us into WWI. However, if you conclude that this is anything but coincidental, your name will be immediately expunged from the Social Register.

No revolution can be successful without organization and money. “The downtrodden masses” usually provide little of the former and none of the latter. But Insiders at the top can arrange for both.

What did these people possibly have to gain in financing the Russian Revolution? What did they have to gain by keeping it alive and afloat, or, during the 1920’s by pouring millions of dollars into what Lenin called his New Economic Program, thus saving the Soviets from collapse?

Why would these “capitalists” do all this? If your goal is global conquest, you have to start somewhere. It may or may not have been coincidental, but Russia was the one major European country without a central bank. In Russia, for the first time, the Communist conspiracy gained a geographical homeland from which to launch assaults against the other nations of the world. The West now had an enemy.

In the Bolshevik Revolution we have some of the world’s richest and most powerful men financing a movement which claims its very existence is based on the concept of stripping of their wealth men like the Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Schiffs, Warburgs, Morgans, Harrimans, and Milners. But obviously these men have no fear of international Communism.

It is only logical to assume that if they financed it and do not fear it, it must be because they control it. Can there be any other explanation that makes sense? Remember that for over 150 years it has been standard operating procedure of the

Rothschilds and their allies to control both sides of every conflict. You must have an “enemy” if you are going to collect from the King. The East-West balance-of-power politics is used as one of the main excuses for the socialization of America. Although it was not their main purpose, by nationalization of Russia the Insiders bought themselves an enormous piece of real estate, complete with mineral rights, for somewhere between \$30 and \$40 million.

Lord Alfred Milner, wealthy Englishman and front man for the Rothschilds, served as paymaster for the international bankers in Petrograd during the Bolshevik Revolution. Milner later headed secret society known as The Round Table which was dedicated to establishing a world government whereby a clique of super-rich financiers would control the world under the guise of Socialism. The American subsidiary of this conspiracy is called the Council on Foreign Relations and was started by, and is still controlled by, Leftist international bankers.

According to his grandson John, Jacob Schiff (above), long-time associate of the Rothschilds, financed the Communist Revolution in Russia to the tune of \$20 million. According to a report on file with the State Department, his firm, Kuhn loeb and Co. bankrolled the first five year plan for Stalin. Schiff’s partner and relative, Paul Warburg, engineered the establishment of the Federal Reserve System while on the Kuhn Loeb payroll. Schiff’s descendants are active in the Council on Foreign Relations today.

Home of the Council on Foreign Relations on 68th St. in New York. The admitted goal of the CFR is to abolish the Constitution and replace our once independent Republic with a World Government. CFR members have controlled, the last six administrations. Richard Nixon has been a member and has appointed at least 100 CFR members to high positions in his administration.

We can only theorize on the manner in which Moscow is controlled from New York, London and Paris. Undoubtedly much of the control is economic, but certainly the international bankers have an enforcer arm within Russia to keep the Soviet leaders in line. The organization may be SMERSH, the international Communist murder organization described in testimony before Con-

gressional Committees and by Ian Fleming in his James Bond books. For although the Bond novels were wildly imaginative, Fleming had been in British Navy intelligence, maintained excellent intelligence contacts around the world and was reputedly a keen student of the international conspiracy.

We do know this, however. A clique of American financiers not only helped establish Communism in Russia, but has striven mightily ever since to keep it alive. Ever since 1918 this clique has been engaged in transferring money and, probably more important, technical information, to the Soviet Union.

This is made abundantly clear in the three volume history *Western Technology and Soviet Economic Development* by scholar Antony Sutton of Stanford University's Hoover Institution on War, Revolution and Peace. Using, for the most part, official State Department documents, Sutton shows conclusively that virtually everything the Soviets possess has been acquired from the West. It is not much of an exaggeration to say that the U.S.S.R. was made in the U.S.A.

The landscape painters, unable to refute Sutton's monumental scholarship, simply paint him out of the picture.

At Versailles, this same clique carved up Europe and set the stage for World War II. As Lord Curzon commented: "It is not a peace treaty, it is simply a break in hostilities." In 1933, the same Insiders pushed FDR into recognizing the Soviet Union, thus saving it from financial collapse, while at the same time they were underwriting huge loans on both sides of the Atlantic for the new regime of Adolph Hitler. In so doing they assisted greatly in setting the stage for World War II, and the events that followed. In 1941, the same Insiders rushed to the aid of our "noble ally," Stalin, after his break with Hitler.

In 1943, these same Insiders marched off to the Teheran Conference and proceeded to start the carving up of Europe after the second great "war to end war." Again at Yalta and Potsdam in 1945, they established the China policy ... later summarized by Owen Lattimore: "The problem was how to allow them [China] to fall without making it look as if the United States had pushed them."

The facts are inescapable. In one country after another Communism has been imposed on the local population from the top down. The most prominent forces for the imposition of that tyranny came from the United States and Great Britain. Here is a charge that no American enjoys making, but the facts lead to no other possible conclusion. The idea that Communism is a movement of the downtrodden masses is a fraud.

None of the foregoing makes sense if Communism really is what the Communists and the Establishment tell us it is. But if Communism is an arm of a bigger conspiracy to control the world by power-mad billionaires (and brilliant but ruthless academicians who have shown them how to use their power) it all becomes perfectly logical.

It is at this point that we should again make it clear that this conspiracy is not made up solely of bankers and international cartelists, but includes every field of human endeavor. Starting with Voltaire and Adam Weishaupt and running through John Ruskin, Sidney Webb, Nicholas Murray Butler, and on to the present with Henry Kissinger and John Kenneth Galbraith, it has always been the scholar looking for avenues of power who has shown the "sons of the very powerful" how their wealth could be used to rule the world.

We cannot stress too greatly the importance of the reader keeping in mind that this book is discussing only one segment of the conspiracy, certain international bankers. Other equally important segments which work to foment labor, religious and racial strife in order to promote socialism have been described in numerous other books. These other divisions of the conspiracy operate independently of the international bankers in most cases and it would certainly be disastrous to ignore the danger to our freedom they represent.

It would be equally disastrous to lump all businessmen and bankers into the conspiracy. One must draw the distinction between competitive free enterprise, the most moral and productive system ever devised, and cartel capitalism dominated by industrial monopolists and international bankers. The difference is the private enterpriser operates by offering products and services in a competitive free market while the car-

tel capitalist uses the government to force the public to do business with him. These corporate socialists are the deadly enemies of competitive private enterprise.

Liberals are willing to believe that these “robber barons” will fix prices, rig markets, establish monopolies, buy politicians, exploit employees and fire them the day before they are eligible for pensions, but they absolutely will not believe that these same men would want to rule the world or would use Communism as the striking edge of their conspiracy. When one discusses the machinations of these men, Liberals usually respond by saying, “But don’t you think they mean well?”

However, if you think with logic, reason and precision in this field and try to expose these power seekers, the Establishment’s mass media will accuse you of being a dangerous paranoid who is “dividing” our people. In every other area, of course, they encourage dissent as being healthy in a “democracy.”

Establishing The Establishment

One of the primary reasons the Insiders worked behind the scenes to foment WWI was to create in its aftermath a world government. If you wish to establish national monopolies, you must control national governments. If you wish to establish international monopolies or cartels, you must control a world government.

After the Armistice on November 11, 1918, Woodrow Wilson and his alter ego, “Colonel” House (the ever present front man for the Insiders), went to Europe in hopes of establishing a world government in the form of the League of Nations. When the negotiations revealed one side had been about as guilty as the other, and the glitter of the “moral crusade” evaporated along with Wilson’s vaunted “Fourteen Points,” the “rubes back on Main Street” began to waken. Reaction and disillusionment set in.

Americans certainly didn’t want to get into a World Government with double-dealing Europeans whose specialty was secret treaty hidden behind secret treaty. The guest of honor, so to speak, stalked out of the banquet before the poisoned meal could be served. And, without American inclusion, there could be no meaningful World Government.

Aroused public opinion made it obvious that

the U.S. Senate dared not ratify a treaty saddling the country with such an internationalist commitment. In some manner the American public had to be sold on the idea of internationalism and World Government. Again, the key was “Colonel” House.

House had set down his political ideas in his book called *Philip Dru: Administrator* in 1912. In this book House laid out a thinly fictionalized plan for conquest of America by establishing “Socialism as dreamed by Karl Marx.” He described a “conspiracy” - the word is his - which succeeds in electing a U.S. President by means of “deception regarding his real opinions and intentions.” Among other things, House wrote that the conspiracy was to insinuate “itself into the primaries, in order that no candidate might be nominated whose views were not in accord with theirs.” Elections were to become mere charades conducted for the bedazzlement of the booboisie. The idea was to use both the Democrat and Republican parties as instruments to promote World Government.

In 1919 House met in Paris with members of a British “secret society” called The Round Table in order to form an organization whose job it would be to propagandize the citizens of America, England and Western Europe on the glories of World Government. The big selling point, of course, was “peace.” The part about the Insiders establishing a world dictatorship quite naturally was left out. The Round Table organization in England grew out of the life-long dream of gold and diamond magnate Cecil Rhodes for a “new world order.” Rhodes’ biographer Sara Millin was a little more direct. As she put it: “The government of the world was Rhodes’ simple desire.” Quigley notes: “In the middle 1890’s Rhodes had a personal income of at least a million pounds sterling a year (then about five million dollars) which he spent so freely for his mysterious purposes that he was usually overdrawn on his account. ...”

Cecil Rhodes’ commitment to a conspiracy to establish World Government was set down in a series of wills described by Frank Aydelotte in his book *American Rhodes Scholarships*. Aydelotte writes:

“The seven wills which Cecil Rhodes made between the ages of 24 and 46 [Rhodes died at

age forty-eight] constitute a kind of spiritual autobiography. ... Best known are the first (the Secret Society Will ...), and the last, which established the Rhodes Scholarships. ...

In his first will Rhodes states his aim still more specifically: 'The extension of British rule throughout the world. ... the foundation of so great a power as to hereafter render wars impossible and promote the interests of humanity.' The 'Confession of Faith' enlarges upon these ideas. The model for this proposed secret society was the Society of Jesus, though he mentions also the Masons."

It should be noted that the originator of this type of secret society was Adam Weishaupt, the monster who founded the Order of Illuminati on May 1, 1776, for the purpose of conspiracy to control the world. The role of Weishaupt's Illuminists in such horrors as the Reign of Terror is unquestioned, and the techniques of the Illuminati have long been recognized as models for Communist methodology. Weishaupt also used the structure of the Society of Jesus (the Jesuits) as his model, and rewrote his Code in Masonic terms. Aydelotte continues:

"In 1888 Rhodes made his third will ... leaving everything to Lord Rothschild [his financier in mining enterprises], with an accompanying letter enclosing 'the written matter discussed between us.' This, one surmises, consisted of the first will and the 'Confession of Faith,' since in a postscript Rhodes says 'in considering questions suggested take Constitution of the Jesuits if obtainable. ...'"

Apparently for strategic reasons Lord Rothschild was subsequently removed from the forefront of the scheme. Professor Quigley reveals that Lord Rosebury "replaced his father-in-law, Lord Rothschild, hi Rhodes' secret group and was made a Trustee under Rhodes' next (and last), will."

The "secret society" was organized on the conspiratorial pattern of circles within circles. Professor Quigley informs us that the central part of the "secret society" was established by March, 1891, using Rhodes' money. The organization was run for Rothschild by Lord Alfred Milner, discussed in the last chapter as a key financier of the Bolshevik revolution. The Round Table worked

behind the scenes at the highest levels of British government, influencing foreign policy and England's involvement and conduct of WWI. According to Professor Quigley:

"At the end of the war of 1914, it became clear that the organization of this system [the Round Table Group] had to be greatly extended. Once again the task was entrusted to Lionel Curtis who established, in England and each dominion, a front organization to the existing Round Table Group. This front organization, called the Royal Institute of International Affairs, had as its nucleus in each area the existing submerged Round Table Group. In New York it was known as the Council on Foreign Relations, and was a front for J. P. Morgan and Company in association with the very small American Round Table Group.

The American organizers were dominated by the large number of Morgan 'experts,' ... who had gone to the Paris Peace Conference and there became close friends with the similar group of English 'experts' which had been recruited by the Milner group. In fact, the original plans for the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations [C.F.R.] were drawn up in Paris. ..."

Joseph Kraft (C.F.R.), however, tells us in Harper's of July 1958, that the chief agent in the formal founding of the Council on Foreign Relations was "Colonel" House, supported by such proteges as Walter Lippmann, John Foster Dulles, Allen Dulles and Christian Herter. It was House who acted as host for the Round Table Group, both English and American, at the key meeting of May 19, 1919, in the Majestic Hotel, Paris, which committed the conspiracy to creation of the C.F.R.

Although Quigley stresses the importance of Morgan men at the creation of the organization known as the Council on Foreign Relations, this organization's own materials and "Colonel" House's own memoirs reveal his function as midwife at the birth of the C.F.R. The C.F.R.'s Twenty-Fifth Annual Report tells us this of the C.F.R.'s founding at Paris: "... The Institute of International Affairs founded at Paris in 1919 was comprised, at the outset, of two branches, one in the United Kingdom and one in the U.S. ..."

Later the plan was changed to create an ostensible autonomy because, "... it seemed unwise

to set up a single institute with branches." It had to be made to appear that the C.F.R. in America, and the R.I.I.A. in Britain, were really independent bodies, lest the American public become aware the C.F.R. was in fact a subsidiary of the Round Table Group and react in patriotic fury.

According to Quigley, the most important financial dynasties in America following WWI were (in addition to Morgan) the Rockefeller family; Kuhn, Loeb & Company; Dillon Read and Company and Brown Bros. Harriman. All were represented in the C.F.R.

and Paul Warburg was one of the incorporators. The Insider crowd which created the Federal Reserve System, many of whom also bankrolled the Bolshevik Revolution, were all in the original membership. In addition to Paul Warburg, founders of the C.F.R. included international financial Insiders Jacob Schiff, Averell Harriman, Frank Vanderlip, Nelson Aldrich, Bernard Baruch, J. P. Morgan and John D. Rockefeller. These men did not create the C.F.R. because they had nothing better to do with their time and money. They created it as a tool to further their ambitions.

The C.F.R. has come to be known as "The Establishment," "the invisible government" and "the Rockefeller foreign office." This semi-secret organization unquestionably has become the most influential group in America.

One of the extremely infrequent articles to appear in the national press concerning this Council was published in the Christian Science Monitor of September 1, 1961. It began this way:

"On the west side of fashionable Park Avenue at 68th Street [in New York City] sit two handsome buildings across the way from each other. One is the Soviet Embassy to the United Nations. ... Directly opposite on the southwest corner is the Council on Foreign Relations-probably one of the most influential semi-public organizations in the field of foreign policy."

Although the formal membership in the C.F.R. is composed of close to 1500 of the most elite names in the worlds of government, labor, business, finance, communications, the foundations, and the academy-and despite the fact that it has staffed almost every key position of every administration since those of FDR-it is doubtful that one

American in a thousand so much as recognizes the Council's name, or that one in ten thousand can relate anything at all about its structure or purpose.

Indicative of the C.F.R.'s power to maintain its anonymity is the fact that, despite its having been operative at the highest levels for nearly fifty years and having from the beginning counted among its members the foremost lions of the Establishment communications media, we discovered after poring over volumes of the Readers' Guide To Periodical Literature covering several decades that only one magazine article on the C.F.R. has ever appeared in a major national journal-and that in Harper's, hardly a mass-circulation periodical. Similarly, only a handful of articles on the Council have appeared in the nation's great news-papers. Such anonymity-at that level-can hardly be a matter of mere chance.

What makes this secret organization so influential? No one who knows for a certainty will say. The Christian Science Monitor, which is edited by a member of the American Round Table (a branch of Milner's secret society) did not in the article of September 1, 1961, that "its roster ... contains names distinguished in the field of diplomacy, government, business, finance, science, labor, journalism, law and education. What united so wide-ranging and disparate a membership is a passionate concern for the direction of American foreign policy." The Christian Science Monitor indicates the fantastic power the C.F.R. has had during the last six administrations:

"Because of the Council's single-minded dedication to studying and deliberating American foreign policy, there is a constant flow of its members from private to public service. Almost half of the Council members have been invited to assume official government positions or to act as consultants at one time or another."

The policies promoted by the C.F.R. in the fields of defense and international relations become, with a regularity which defies the laws of chance, the official policies of the United States Government. As Liberal columnist Joseph Kraft, himself a member of the C.F.R., noted of the Council in the Harper's article: "It has been the seat of some basic government decisions, has set the context for many more, and has repeatedly

served as a recruiting ground for ranking officials." Kraft, incidentally, aptly titled his article on the C.F.R., "School for Statesmen"- an admission that the members of the Council are drilled with a "line" of strategy to be carried out in Washington.

As World War II approached, the Round Table Group was influential in seeing that Hitler was not stopped in Austria, the Rhineland, or Sudetenland-and thereby was largely responsible for precipitating the holocaust. A second world war would greatly enhance the opportunity for establishment of World Government.

The financing for Adolph Hitler's rise to power was handled through the Warburg-controlled Mendelsohn Bank of Amsterdam and later by the J. Henry Schroeder Bank with branches in Frankfurt, London and New York. Chief legal counsel to the J. Henry Schroeder Bank was the firm of Sullivan and Cromwell whose senior partners included John Foster and Allen Dulles, (See James Martin's *All Honorable Men*, Little Brown Co., New York, 1950, p. 51. See also Quigley, p. 433.)

With the Round Table doing its work in Europe, the C.F.R. carried the ball in the United States. The Council's first task was to infiltrate and develop effective control of the U.S. State Department-to make certain that after World War II there would be no slipups as there had been following World War I. The story of the C.F.R. takeover of the Department of State is contained in State Department Publication 2349, Report To The President On The Results of the San Francisco Conference. It is the report of Secretary of State Edward R. Stettinius (C.F.R.) to President Truman. On page twenty we find:

"With the outbreak of war in Europe it was clear that the United States would be confronted, after the war, with new and exceptional problems. ... Accordingly, a Committee on Post-War Problems was set up before the end of 1939 [two years before the U.S. entered the war], at the suggestion of the C.F.R. The Committee consisted of high officials of the Department of State [all but one of whom were C.F.R. members]. It was assisted by a research staff [provided by, financed by, and directed by the C.F.R.], which in February, 1941, was organized into a Division of Special Research

[and went off the C.F.R. payroll and onto that of the State Department].

[After Pearl Harbor] the research facilities were rapidly expanded, and the Departmental Committee on Post-War Problems was reorganized into an Advisory Committee on Post-War Foreign Policies [completely staffed by the C.F.R.]. (See also the C.F.R.'s booklet, *A Record of Twenty Years, 1921-1947*.)

This is the group which designed the United Nations- the first major successful step on the road to a World Superstate. At least forty-seven C.F.R. members were among the American delegates to the founding of the United Nations in San Francisco in 1945. Members of the C.F.R. group included Harold Stassen, John J. McCloy, Owen Lattimore (called by the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee a "conscious articulate instrument of the Soviet conspiracy"), Alger Hiss (Communist spy), Philip Jessup, Harry Dexter White (Communist agent), Nelson Rockefeller, John Foster Dulles, John Carter Vincent (security risk), and Dean Acheson. Just to make sure that Communist Party members understood the importance of the U.N. establishment, Political Affairs, the Party's official theoretical journal, in the April 1945 issue, gave the order:

"Great popular support and enthusiasm for the United Nations policies should be built up, well organized and fully articulate. But it is also necessary to do more than that. The opposition must be rendered so impotent that it will be unable to gather any significant support in the Senate against the United Nations Charter and the treaties which will follow."

One wonders if the boobs at the Party level ever questioned why they were to support an organization dominated by the hated "Wall Street" personalities. The landscape painters of the mass media have outdone themselves painting the U. N. as a peace organization instead of a front for the international bankers.

Not only did members of the Council on Foreign Relations dominate the establishment of the U.N., but C.F.R. members were at the elbow of the American President at Teheran, Potsdam and Yalta-where hundreds of millions of human beings were delivered into the hands of Joseph Stalin, vastly extending the power of the Interna-

tional Communist Conspiracy. Administrative assistant to FDR during this time was a key member of the C.F.R. named Lauchlin Currie—subsequently identified by J. Edgar Hoover as a Soviet agent.

So completely has the C.F.R. dominated the State Department over the past thirty-eight years that every Secretary of State except Cordell Hull, James Byrnes, and William Rogers has been a member of the C.F.R. While Rogers is not a member, Professor Henry Kissinger, Mr. Nixon's chief foreign policy advisor, came to the job from the staff of the C.F.R., and the undersecretaries of state, almost to a man, are C.F.R. members.

Today the C.F.R. remains active in working toward its final goal of a government over all the world—a government which the Insiders and their allies will control. The goal of the C.F.R. is simply to abolish the United States with its Constitutional guarantees of liberty. And they don't even try to hide it. Study No. 7, published by the C.F.R. on November 25, 1959, openly advocates "building a new international order [which] must be responsive to world aspirations for peace, [and] for social and economic change ... an international order [code word for world government] ... including states labeling themselves as 'Socialist' [Communist]."

The reason is evident to those who have studied its membership for this little known semi-secret organization to be called "the Establishment." (See Chart 7) International banking organizations that currently have men in the C.F.R. include Kuhn, Loeb & Company; Lazard Freres (directly affiliated with Rothschild); Dillon Read; Lehman Bros.; Goldman, Sachs; Chase Manhattan Bank; Morgan Guaranty Bank; Brown Bros. Harriman; First National City Bank; Chemical Bank & Trust, and Manufacturers Hanover Trust Bank.

Chart 7 - World Supra-Government

(not included)

Among the major corporations that have men in the C.F.R. are Standard Oil, IBM, Xerox, Eastman Kodak, Pan American, Firestone, U.S. Steel, General Electric and American Telephone and Telegraph Company.

Also in the C.F.R. are men from such openly Leftist organizations as the Fabian Socialist Ameri-

cans for Democratic Action, the avowedly Socialist League for Industrial Democracy—(formerly the Intercollegiate Socialist Society), and the United World Federalists which openly advocates world government with the Communists.

Such devotedly Socialist labor leaders as the late Walter Reuther, David Dubinsky and Jay Lovestone have also been members of the C.F.R. In theory, these men and organizations are supposed to be the blood enemies of the banks and businesses listed above. Yet they all belong to the same lodge. You can see why that fact is not advertised.

The C.F.R. is totally interlocked with the major foundations and so-called "Think Tanks." Included in the interlock are the Rockefeller, Ford and Carnegie foundations and the Rand Corporation, Hudson Institute, Fund for the Republic and Brookings Institute "Think Tanks."

The fact that the C.F.R. operates in near-complete anonymity can hardly be accidental. Among the communications corporations represented in the C.F.R. are National Broadcasting Corporation, Columbia Broadcasting System, Time, Life, Fortune, Look, Newsweek, New York Times, Washington Post, Los Angeles Times, New York Post, Denver Post, Louisville Courier Journal, Minneapolis Tribune, the Knight papers, McGraw-Hill, Simon & Schuster, Harper Bros., Random House, Little Brown & Co., Macmillan Co., Viking Press, Saturday Review, Business Week and Book of the Month Club.

Surely the C.F.R. could get a few blurbs of publicity if publicity were desired. If it seems impossible that one entity could control such a vast array of firms, it is because most people do not know that the so-called founders of such giants as the New York Times and NBC were chosen, financed and directed by Morgan, Schiff and their allies. The case of Adolph Ochs of the Times and David Sarnoff of RCA are examples of this control. Both were given early financial aid by Kuhn, Loeb & Company and Morgan Guaranty.

These are the Establishment's official landscape painters whose jobs it is to make sure the public does not discover the C.F.R. and its role in creating a world socialist dictatorship.

You will recall that "Colonel" House believed we should have two political parties but only a

single ideology- One World socialism. This is exactly what we have in this country today. (See Chart 8) Although there are philosophical differences between the grass roots Democrats and the grass roots Republicans, yet as you move up the party ladders these differences become less and less distinguishable until finally the ladders disappear behind the Establishment's managed news curtain and come together at the apex under the control of the C.F.R. In 1968, when George Wallace maintained that there wasn't a dime's worth of difference between the two parties, he may not have known how right he was or why.

Chart 8 - Control Of Political Parties

The following are so-called Democrats who have been or now are C.F.R. agents: Dean Acheson, Alger Hiss, Adlai Stevenson, John Kennedy, Robert Kennedy, Edward Kennedy, * Averell Harriman, George Ball, Henry Fowler, Dean Rusk, Adam Yarmolinsky, Hubert Humphrey and John Lindsay.

It is interesting to note that rewards of cushy jobs were given by the international bankers to many men high in the LBJ administration for their services. Undersecretary of State George Ball went with Lehman Brothers; Secretary of the Treasury Henry Fowler was taken in by Goldman, Sachs & Co.; Budget Director Peter Lewis, Undersecretary of the Treasury Frederick Deming and former Secretary of Commerce C. R. Smith all avoided the bread lines by being picked up by Lazard Freres (Rothschilds).

Fowler and Deming were largely responsible for policies which led to European nations claiming half of our gold (and having potential claims on the rest) as well as denuding the U.S. Treasury of all of the silver reserves it had built up over a century of time. Did the international bankers take pity on these men for their incompetence or were they rewarded for a job well done?

Controlling the Republican Party for the C.F.R. have been Dwight D. Eisenhower, John Foster Dulles, Thomas E. Dewey, Jacob Javits, Robert McNamara, Henry Cabot Lodge, Paul Hoffman, John Gardner, the Rockefeller clan, Elliott Richardson, Arthur Burns, Henry Kissinger and Richard Nixon. **

Footnotes:

* Boston Committee

** Richard Nixon now claims that he no longer belongs to the C.F.R., having dropped out when the organization became an issue in his primary campaign for the governorship of California in 1962. Nixon has never said why he dropped out, but the fact that he has appointed over 110 C.F.R. members to important positions in his administration speaks for itself. It should come as no surprise that the very same Richard Nixon who campaigned in 1968 as a conservative had already made his real position very clear to the Insiders of the C.F.R. by authoring an article in the C.F.R. magazine, Foreign affairs, in October 1967. The title of this article, "Asia after Vietnam," revealed how the aspiring President Nixon would open a new policy toward Red China and bring "realism" to our Asian foreign policy. The C.F.R.'s Annual Report for 1952, admitted that sometimes members in sensitive positions were forced to go underground and keep the membership secret.

While it is true that every administration since FDR has been dominated by the C.F.R., the Nixon Administration has set the all-time record by appointing over 110 C.F.R. members to key positions. Henry Kissinger, the "Colonel" House of the Nixon Administration, came to his job directly from employment on the C.F.R. staff. Kissinger represents the very opposite of everything Nixon said he stood for in his campaign. Both Liberals and Conservatives admit Kissinger is by far the most influential man in the Nixon Administration.

Administrations, both Democrat and Republican, come and go, but the C.F.R. lingers on. This is why the more things seem to change, the more they remain the same. The fix is in at the top, where the same coterie of Insiders, bent on control of the world, runs the show. As Professor Quigley admits:

"There does exist, and has existed for a generation, an international ... network which operates, to some extent, in the way the radical Right believes the Communists act. In fact, this network, which we may identify as the Round Table Groups, has no aversion to cooperating with the Communists, or any other groups, and frequently does so."

Yes, the Insiders have no aversion to working with the Communists whose ostensible goal

is to destroy them. While the Insiders are serving champagne and caviar to their guests in their summer mansions at Newport, or entertaining other members of the social elite aboard their yachts, their agents are out enslaving and murdering people. And you are next on their list.

Clearly, the Chicago Tribune's editorial of December 9, 1950, on the C.F.R. still applies:

"The members of the council [On Foreign Relations] are persons of much more than average influence in their community. They have used the prestige that their wealth, their social position, and their education have given them to lead their country toward bankruptcy and military debacle. They should look at their hands. There is blood on them-the dried blood of the last war and the fresh blood of the present one [the Korean War]."

It goes without saying that the C.F.R.'s hands are bloodier now with the gore of 50,000 Americans in Vietnam. Shamefully the Council has succeeded in promoting, as American policy, the shipment of American aid and trade to the East European arsenal of the Viet Cong for the killing of our sons in the field.

It should not be surprising to learn that there is on the international level an organizational equivalent of the C.F.R. This group calls itself the Bildersbergers. If scarcely one American in a thousand has any familiarity with the C.F.R., it is doubtful that one in five thousand has any knowledge of the Bilderbergcrs. Again, this is not accidental.

The strange name of this group is taken from the site of the first meeting in May, 1954-the Hotel de Bilderberg-in Oostebeek, Holland. The man who created the Bilderbergers is His Royal Highness Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands. The Prince is an important figure in Royal Dutch Petroleum (Shell Oil) and the Societe General de Belgique, a huge conglomerate cartel with worldwide holdings.

The Bilderbergers meet once-or sometimes twice-a year. Those in attendance include leading political and financial figures from the United States and Western Europe. Prince Bernhard makes no effort to hide the fact that the ultimate goal of the Bilderbergers is a world government. In the meantime, while the "new world order" is being built, the Bilderbergers coordinate the ef-

forts of the European and American power elites.

Prince Bernhard's counterpart among the American Bilderbergers is David Rockefeller, chairman of the board of the C.F.R., whose economic base is the giant Chase Manhattan Bank and Standard Oil.

Among the other Bilderbergers from the world of ultra-high finance are Baron Edmund de Rothschild of the House of Rothschild, C. Douglas Dillon (C.F.R.) of Dillon Read & Co., Robert McNamara of the World Bank, Sir Eric Roll of S. G. Warburg & Co., Ltd., Pierce Paul Schweitzer of the International Monetary Fund, and George Ball (C.F.R.) of Lehman Brothers.

Not everyone who attends one of the Bilderbergers' secret meetings is an Insider, but only men of the Left are allowed to attend the private meetings following the general sessions. The avowedly Socialist Parties of Europe are well represented ... another example of the tie-in between the Insiders of high finance and the ostensible leaders of the proletariat. Bilderberg policy is not planned by those who attend the conferences, but by the elite steering committee of Insiders composed of 24 Europeans and 15 Americans. Past and present Americans of the Bilderberger Steering Committee include George W. Ball, Gardner Cowles, John H. Ferguson, Henry J. Heinz II, Robert D. Murphy, David Rockefeller, Shepard Stone, James D. Zellerbach, Emelio G. Collado, Arthur H. Dean, Gabriel Hauge,

C. D. Jackson, George Nebolsine, Dean Rusk and General Walter Bedell Smith. Those who adhere to the accidental theory of history will claim that it is sheer coincidence that every single one of those named as past and present members of the Bilderberger Steering Committee is or was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

The Bilderberger Advisory Committee forms an even more "inner circle" than the Steering Committee. Americans on the Advisory Committee include Joseph E. Johnson, Dean Rusk, Arthur H. Dean, George Nebolsine, John S. Coleman, General Walter Bedell Smith and Henry J. Heinz II. Again, all are members of the C.F.R.

Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, head of the secret, one world Bilderberger movement, confers with President Nixon, A former Nazi SS storm trooper ("We had a lot of fun"), Bernhard

now works with the Rothschilds and Communists to promote a World Super State of the elite. Bernhard holds yearly secret meetings with high U.S. officials, bankers and industrialists to map plans for merging the U.S. and the Soviet Union into a world government. After last meeting, Nixon devalued the dollar and opened up trade with Red China.

Edmond and Guy de Rothschild, leaders of the French Rothschild clan. The Rothschilds are closely connected with Prince Bernhard in business (Royal Dutch Shell) and in the building of a one world super-government with the Soviets. Time of Dec. 20, 1963, says of Guy: "Guy is every inch a Rothschild. He personifies much of what the family name stands for ... He is a friend and confidante of some of France's politicians. ... Most of all, he is dedicated to enlarging the fortune of his bank ... Guy heads a versatile clan of modern day Rothschilds." Edmond, reputedly the richest of the French Rothschilds, is worth \$500 million personally, according to estimates.

One would assume (that is, if one had not read this book) that when the world's leading parliamentarians and international tycoons meet to discuss the planning of their various nations' foreign policies, that the newshawks from papers and televisionland would be screaming to high heaven that such an event held in secret makes a mockery of the democratic process.

One might expect Walter Cronkite to be thundering in wrath about an elite clique meeting to plan our lives; or the New York Times editorialists to be pounding their smoking typewriters, fuming about "the public's right to know." But, of course, the landscape painters merely brush the Bilderbergers right out of existence and focus the public's attention on something like the conditions in the prisons or coke bottles littering the highways. Since the Bilderbergers are a group of the Left (or, as the Liberals in the media might say, but don't, "a group of progressives") they are allowed to go on in peace and quiet planning for 1984.

The fact that there is heavy Rockefeller (Chase Manhattan Bank and C.F.R.) influence in the media might also have something to do with the fact that while everybody has heard of, say, The John Birch Society (and almost always in a

derogatory manner from the Eastern Establishment media), practically nobody has heard of the Bilderbergers.

As this is written, there have been 29 Bilderberger meetings to date. They usually last three days and are held in remote, but plush quarters. The participants are housed in one location and are protected by a thorough security network. Decisions are reached, resolutions adopted, plans of action initiated, but only Bilderbergers ever know for sure what occurred.

We must assume that these people did not congregate merely to discuss their golf scores. The press, naturally, is not allowed to be present, although occasionally a brief press conference is held at the end of the meeting at which time the news media are given in very general terms the Bilderberger version of what was discussed. Why all the secrecy if there is really nothing to hide? Why do the Ford, Rockefeller and Carnegie foundations finance the meetings if they are not important? Yes, why?

The most recent meeting took place at Laurance Rockefeller's Woodstock Inn at Woodstock, Vermont, April 23, 24, 25, 1971. Apparently the only newspaper to carry a substantial story on the meeting was the Rutland, Vermont, Herald, whose reporter could acquire only sketchy information about what the meeting was all about. The April 20, 1971 issue of the Herald reported:

"A rather tight lid of secrecy was being kept on the conference. ... A closed-door meeting was held in Woodstock last week to brief a handful of local officials on some phases of the conference. One participant of the meeting insisted Monday that the officials were told the meeting would be an 'international peace conference.' However, other reliable sources said the conference will deal with international finance. ...

The Woodstock Inn will apparently be sealed up like Fort Knox. ... No press coverage will be allowed, with the exception of issuing a statement at the close of the meeting on Sunday."

When Prince Bernhard arrived at Boston's Logan Airport, he did admit to reporters that the subject of the conference would be the "change in the world-role of the United States." Isn't it nice to have changes in America's role in the world

decided upon by Bernhard, Rothschild and Rockefeller? There is real democracy in action, as they say. Present at the scene to carry back orders to Mr. Nixon was C.F.R. Rockefeller errand boy, the President's Number One advisor on foreign affairs, Henry Kissinger.

Shortly after the Woodstock meeting, two ominous and "role changing" events occurred: Henry Kissinger went to Peking and arranged for the acceptance of Red China as a member of the family of trading nations; and an international monetary crisis developed after which the dollar was devalued. As the British statesman and Rothschild confidante Benjamin Disraeli wrote in *Coningsby*: "So you see, my dear Coningsby, that the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."

The Rockefellers And The Reds

The most important American of those "different personages" who run the world from behind the scenes are the Rockefellers. The Rockefeller clan reportedly has worked with the Rothschilds and their agents since the 1880's when the original John D. arranged to get a rebate on every barrel of oil he and his competitors shipped over Kuhn, Loeb & Co.-controlled Pennsylvania and Baltimore & Ohio railroads. It has been a profitable partnership ever since, although there appear to have been areas in which the two financial dynasties competed.

The involvement of the Rockefellers with their supposed blood enemies, the Communists, dates back to the Bolshevik Revolution. During the 1920's Lenin established his New Economic Policy (the same name Mr. Nixon applied to his wage-price control package), when the supposedly hated capitalists were invited back into Russia.

The Federal Reserve-CFR Insiders began pushing to open up Communist Russia to U.S. traders soon after the revolution. However, at that time public opinion ran so high against the Bolsheviks because of their barbarism that it was official U.S. government policy not to deal with the outlaw government. The

U.S. did not officially recognize the Bolsheviks until 1933. In the meantime, the Soviet economy was in a shambles and the people were starving to death. Communism would have col-

lapsed had it not been aided by the Insiders. The Bolsheviks were originally saved from collapse by Herbert Hoover (CFR) who raised money to buy food which was appropriated by Lenin and his gangsters. They used it as a tool to subdue starving peasants who had been resisting their newly imposed slave masters. While Hoover's "humanitarian" gesture saved the Soviet regime, the Russian economy was still in total chaos. In came the Vanderlips, Harrimans and Rockefellers. One of the first to jump in was Frank Vanderlip, an agent of the Rockefellers and one of the Jekyll Island conspirators, president of the Rockefeller First National City Bank, who compared Lenin to George Washington. (Louis Budenz, *The Bolshevik Invasion Of The West*, Bookmailer, p. 115)

The Rockefellers assigned their public relations agent, Ivy Lee, to sell the American public the idea that the Bolsheviks were merely misunderstood idealists who were actually kind benefactors of mankind. Professor Antony Sutton of Stanford University's Hoover Institution, notes in his highly authoritative *Western Technology and Soviet Economic Development*:

"Quite predictably, 180 pages later, Lee concludes that the communist problem is merely psychological. By this time he is talking about 'Russians' (not Communists) and concludes 'they are all right.' He suggests the United States should not engage in propaganda; makes a plea for peaceful coexistence; and suggests the United States would find it sound policy to recognize the USSR and advance credits." (Antony Sutton, *Western Technology and Soviet Economic Development*, 1917-1930, Hoover Institution on War, Revolution and Peace, Stanford University, Calif., 1968, p. 292)

After the Bolshevik Revolution, Standard of New Jersey bought 50 per cent of the Nobel's huge Caucasus oil fields even though the property had theoretically been nationalized. (O'Connor, Harvey, *The Empire Of Oil*, Monthly Review Press, New York, 1955, p. 270.) _ In 1927, Standard Oil of New York built a refinery in Russia, thereby helping the Bolsheviks put their economy back on its feet. Professor Sutton states: "This was we first United States investment in Russia since the Revolution." (*Ibid*, Vol. 1, p. 38)

Shortly thereafter Standard Oil of New York and its subsidiary, Vacuum Oil Company, concluded a deal to market Soviet oil in European countries and it was reported that a loan of \$75,000,000 to the Bolsheviks was arranged. (National Republic, Sept. 1927.) We have been unable to find out if Standard Oil was even theoretically expropriated by the Communists. Sutton writes: "Only the Danish telegraph concessions, the Japanese fishing, coal and oil concessions, and the Standard Oil lease remained after 1935." (Ibid, Vol. II, p. 17.)

Wherever Standard Oil would go, Chase National Bank was sure to follow. (The Rockefeller's Chase Bank was later merged with the Warburg's Manhattan Bank to form the present Chase Manhattan Bank.) In order to rescue the Bolsheviks, who were supposedly an archenemy, the Chase National Bank was instrumental in establishing the American-Russian Chamber of Commerce in 1922. President of the Chamber was Reeve Schley, a vice-president of Chase National Bank. (Ibid, Vol. II, p. 288)

According to Professor Sutton: "In 1925, negotiations between Chase and Prombank extended beyond the finance of raw materials and mapped out a complete program for financing Soviet raw material exports to the U.S. and imports of U.S. cotton and machinery. (Ibid, Vol. II, p. 226) Sutton also reports that "Chase National Bank and the Equitable Trust Company were leaders in the Soviet credit business." (Ibid, p. 277)

The Rockefeller's Chase National Bank also was involved in selling Bolshevik bonds in the United States in 1928. Patriotic organizations denounced the Chase as an "international fence." Chase was called "a disgrace to America. ... They will go to any lengths for a few dollars profits." (Ibid, Vol. II, p. 291) Congressman Louis McFadden, chairman of the House Banking Committee, maintained in a speech to his fellow Congressmen:

"The Soviet government has been given United States Treasury funds by the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks acting through the Chase Bank and the Guaranty Trust Company and other banks in New York City.

...

... Open up the books of Amtorg, the trading

organization of the Soviet government in New York, and of Gostorg, the general office of the Soviet Trade Organization, and of the State Bank of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics and you will be staggered to see how much American money has been taken from the United States' Treasury for the benefit of Russia. Find out what business has been transacted for the State Bank of Soviet Russia by its correspondent, the Chase Bank of New York; ..." (Congressional Record, June 15, 1933.)

But the Rockefellers apparently were not alone in financing the Communist arm of the Insiders' conspiracy. According to Professor Sutton "... there is a report in the State Department files that names Kuhn, Loeb & Co. (the long-established and important financial house in New York) as the financier of the First Five Year Plan. See U.S. State Dept. Decimal File, 811.51/3711 and 861.50 FIVE YEAR PLAN/236." (Sutton, op. cit., Vol. II, p. 340n.)

Professor Sutton proves conclusively in his three volume history of Soviet technological development that the Soviet Union was almost literally manufactured by the U.S.A. Sutton quotes a report by Averell Harriman to the State Department in June, 1944 as stating:

"Stalin paid tribute to the assistance rendered by the United States to Soviet industry before and during the war. He said that about two-thirds of all the large industrial enterprise in the Soviet Union had been built with United States help or technical assistance." (Sutton, op. cit., Vol. II, p. 3.)

Remember that this was at a time when the Soviets had already established an extensive spy network in the U.S. and the Communist Daily Worker newspaper regularly called for the destruction of our liberty and the Sovietizing of America. Sutton shows that there is hardly a segment of the Soviet economy which is not a result of the transference of Western, particularly American, technology.

This cannot be wholly the result of accident. For fifty years the Federal Reserve-CFR-Rockefeller-Insider crowd has advocated and carried out policies aimed at increasing the power of their satellite, the Soviet Union. Meanwhile, America spends \$75 billion a year on de-

fense to protect itself from the enemy the Insiders are building up.

What has been true of the past is even more valid today. The leader in promoting the transfer of technology and increasing aid and trade with the Communists is the Council on Foreign Relations.

On October 7, 1966, President Lyndon Johnson, a man who had appointed a C.F.R. member to virtually every strategic position in his administration, stated: "We intend to press for legislative authority to negotiate trade agreements which could extend most-favored-nation tariff treatment to European Communist states. ... We will reduce export controls on East-West trade with respect to hundreds of nonstrategic items. ..."

The New York Times reported one week later on-October 13, 1966: "The United States put into effect today one of President Johnson's proposals for stimulating East-West trade by removing restrictions on the export of more than four hundred commodities to the Soviet Union and Eastern Europe. . . .

Among the categories from which items have been selected for export relaxation are vegetables, cereals, fodder, hides, crude and manufactured rubber, pulp and waste paper, textiles and textile fibers, crude fertilizers, metal ores and scrap, petroleum, gas and derivatives, chemical compounds and products, dyes, medicines, fireworks, detergents, plastic materials, metal products and machinery, and scientific and professional instruments."

Virtually every one of these "non-strategic" items has a direct or indirect use in war. Later, items such as rifle cleaning compounds, electronic equipment and radar were declared "non-strategic" and cleared for shipment to the Soviet Union. The trick simply is to declare almost everything "non-strategic." A machine gun is still considered strategic and therefore may not be shipped to the Communists, but the tools for making the machine guns and the chemicals to propel the bullets have been declared "non-strategic." Meanwhile, nearly 50,000 Americans have died in Vietnam.

The Viet Cong and North Vietnamese receive 85 percent of their war materials from Russia and

the Soviet bloc nations. Since their economies are incapable of supporting a war, the Communist arm of the conspiracy needed help from the Finance Capitalist arm. The United States has been financing and equipping both sides of the terrible Vietnamese war, killing our own soldiers by proxy. Again, the landscape painters in the mass media have kept the American public from learning this provable fact.

Not surprisingly, the Rockefellers have been leaders in championing this bloody trade. On January 16, 1967, one of the most incredible articles ever to appear in a newspaper graced the front page of the Establishment's daily, the New York Times. Under the headline "Eaton Joins Rockefellers To Spur Trade With Reds" the article stated:

"An alliance of family fortunes linking Wall Street and the Midwest is going to try to build economic bridges between the free world and Communist Europe. The International Basic Economy Corporation, controlled by the Rockefeller brothers, and Tower International, Inc., headed by Cyrus S. Eaton Jr., Cleveland financier, plan to cooperate in promoting trade between the Iron Curtain countries, including the Soviet Union. ..."

International Basic Economy Corporation (IBEC) is run by Richard Aldrich, grandson of Federal Reserve plotter Nelson Aldrich, and Rodman Rockefeller (CFR), Rocky's son. On October 20, 1969, IBEC announced that N. M. Rothschild & Sons of London had entered into partnership with the firm.

Cyrus Eaton Jr. is the son of the notoriously pro-Soviet Cyrus Eaton, who began his career as secretary to John D. Rockefeller. It is believed that Eaton's rise to power in finance resulted from backing by his mentor. The agreement between Tower International and IBEC continues an old alliance. Although Eaton's name does not appear on the CFR's membership rolls, the Reece Committee which investigated foundations for Congress in 1953, found that Eaton was a secret member.

Among the "non-strategic" items which the Rockefeller-Eaton axis is going to build for the Communists are ten rubber goods plants, including two synthetic rubber plants worth \$200 million. Mr. Eaton explains in the Times article:

"These people are setting up new automobile plants and know they have got to have tire factories." Under the Nixon Administration which, contrary to campaign promises, has multiplied trade with the Reds tenfold, American concerns are building the world's largest track factory for the Communists. Trucks are necessary for a nation's war machine and truck factories can be converted to the production of tanks as was done during WWII. The U.S. will provide the Soviets with both the facilities to build the trucks and the tires (or tank treads) for them to roll on.

In addition, the Rockefellers and Eatons are constructing a \$50 million aluminum producing plant for the Reds. Aluminum for jet' planes is considered "non-strategic" under Johnson-Nixon doctrine.

Nelson Rockefeller greets Khrushchev, the infamous "Butcher of Budapest." The Rockefeller and Eaton families have now joined forces to build war production plants behind the Iron Curtain so that the Communists can become a bigger threat to U.S. survival. America spends \$70 billion a year ostensibly on defense and then the Rockefellers build aluminum mills for the Communists. Only the absence of a formal declaration of war in Vietnam keeps the Eatons and Rockefellers from being actionable for treason. They have the blood of nearly 50,000 American servicemen on their hands.

When Communist dictators visit the U.S. they do not visit laborers or union leaders, but hobnob with industrial leaders. There is little, if any, attempt by the Red dictators to identify with the working class. Here Nikita Khrushchev greets the avowedly pro-Communist industrialist Cyrus Eaton. Eaton started his Business career as secretary to John D. Rockefeller and the Rockefeller family is believed to be largely responsible for his fortune.

Even more incredibly, the Times reveals:

"Last month, Tower International reached a tentative agreement with the Soviet patent and licensing organization, Licensintorg, covering future licensing and patent transactions. Until now, Mr. Eaton said, the Russians have left the buying and selling of licenses and patents to the Amtorg Trading Corporation, the official Soviet agency in this country for promoting Soviet-American

trade."

This means that the Rockefellers and Eatons have a monopoly on the transfer of technological capability to the supposed enemies of the super-rich, the Soviet Union.

According to the Times:

"Mr. Eaton acknowledged the difficulties that Amtorg's representatives had encountered here in trying to arrange licensing agreements with American companies. 'As you can imagine,' he said, 'it is almost impossible for a Russian to walk into the research department of an American aerospace company and try to arrange the purchase of a patent'."

Certainly every loyal American will say to himself, "Well, I would hope to God the Soviets couldn't walk into our defense plants and buy a patent." The Rockefellers and the Eatons have solved that problem for the Communists. Now, instead of dealing with an official agency of the Soviet government, American concerns will be dealing with the Rockefellers. Meanwhile, nearly 50,000 Americans have died in Vietnam, many of them killed by weapons which the Rockefellers directly or indirectly supplied to our avowed enemies. Only the technicality of the lack of a formal declaration of war prevents the Rockefellers' trading in the blood of dead Americans from being actionable as treason.

Thus by the purchase of patents for the Communists the Rockefellers are virtually in charge of research and development for the Soviet military machine, allowing the Soviets to mass produce American developments. The transfer of such knowledge is even more important than the sale of weapons. A process that may have taken an American corporation a decade to develop is transferred in toto to the Communists. Does it make sense to spend \$75 billion a year on national defense and then deliberately increase the war-making potential of an avowed enemy? It does to Mr. Rockefeller and the Insiders.

Since the Rockefellers have contracted to arrange for patents for the Soviets, they are by dictionary definition Communist agents. Would it not be more accurate to define the Communists as Rockefeller agents?

Indicative of this was a strange event which occurred in October of 1964. David Rockefeller,

president of the Chase Manhattan Bank and chairman of the board of the Council on Foreign Relations, took a vacation in the Soviet Union. This is a peculiar place for the world's greatest "imperialist" to take his vacation since much of Communist propaganda deals with taking all of David's wealth away from him and distributing it to "the people."

A few days after Rockefeller ended his "vacation" in the Kremlin, Nikita Khrushchev was recalled from a vacation at a Black Sea resort to learn that he had been fired. How strange! As far as the world knew, Khrushchev was the absolute dictator of the Soviet government and, more important, head of the Communist Party which runs the USSR. Who has the power to fire the man who was supposedly the absolute dictator? Did David Rockefeller journey to the Soviet Union to fire an employee? Obviously the position of premier in the Soviet Union is a figurehead with the true power residing elsewhere. Perhaps in New York.

For five decades the Communists have based their propaganda on the theme that they were going to destroy the Rockefellers and the other super-rich. Yet we find that for five decades the Rockefellers have been involved in building the strength of the Soviets. We are supposed to believe those international cartelists do this because they are foolish or greedy. Does this make sense? If a criminal goes up and down the streets shouting at the top of his lungs that as soon as he gets hold of a gun he is going to kill Joe Doaks, and you learn that Doaks is secretly giving guns to the criminal, one of two things must be true. Either Doaks is a fool or all the shouting is just "show biz" and the criminal secretly works for Doaks. The Rockefellers are not fools.

While David runs the financial end of the Rockefeller dynasty, Nelson runs the political. Nelson would like to be President of the United States. But, unfortunately for him, he is unacceptable to the vast majority of the grass roots of his own party. The next best thing to being President is controlling a President. Nelson Rockefeller and Richard Nixon are supposed to be bitter political competitors. In a sense they are, but that still does not preclude Rockefeller from asserting domination over Mr. Nixon. When Mr. Nixon and Mr. Rockefeller competed for the Republican nomi-

nation in 1968, Rockefeller naturally would have preferred to win the prize, but regardless of who won, he would control the highest office in the land.

You will recall that right in the middle of drawing up the Republican platform in 1960, Mr. Nixon suddenly left Chicago and flew to New York to meet with Nelson Rockefeller in what Barry Goldwater described as the "Munich of the Republican Party." There was no political reason why Mr. Nixon needed to crawl to Mr. Rockefeller. He had the convention all sewed up. The Chicago Tribune cracked that it was like Grant surrendering to Lee.

In *The Making of the President, 1960*, Theodore White noted that Nixon accepted all the Rockefeller terms for this meeting, including provisions "that Nixon telephone Rockefeller personally with his request for a meeting; that they meet at the Rockefeller apartment. . . that their meeting be secret and later be announced in a press release from the Governor, not Nixon; that the meeting be clearly announced as taking place at the Vice President's request; that the statement of policy issuing from it be long, detailed, inclusive, not a summary communique."

The meeting produced the infamous "Compact of Fifth Avenue" in which the Republican Platform was scrapped and replaced by Rockefeller's socialist plans. The Wall Street Journal of July 25, 1960, commented: "... a little band of conservatives within the party ... are shoved to the sidelines. ... [T]he fourteen points are very liberal indeed; they comprise a platform akin in many ways to the Democratic platform and they are a far cry from the things that conservative men think the Republican Party ought to stand for. ..." As Theodore White put it:

"Never had the quadrennial liberal swoop of the regulars been more nakedly dramatized than by the open compact of Fifth Avenue. Whatever honor they might have been able to carry from, their services on the platform committee had been wiped out. A single night's meeting of the two men in a millionaire's triplex apartment in Babylon-by-the-Hudson, eight hundred and thirty miles away, was about to overrule them; they were exposed as clowns for all the world to see."

The whole story behind what happened in

Rockefeller's apartment will doubtless never be known. We can only make an educated guess in light of subsequent events. But it is obvious that since that time Mr. Nixon has been in the Rockefeller orbit.

After losing to Kennedy by an eyelash, Mr. Nixon, against his wishes, and at the request (or order) of Rockefeller, entered the California gubernatorial race and lost. (For further details see the author's *Richard Nixon: The Man Behind The Mask*.) After losing to Pat Brown in the California gubernatorial race in 1962, Nixon had universally been consigned to the political trash heap. He left his practice as an attorney in California and went to New York, where he moved in as a neighbor of Nelson Rockefeller, the man who is supposedly his archenemy, in a \$100,000-a-year apartment in a building owned by Rockefeller.

Then Mr. Nixon went to work for the law firm of Mr. Rockefeller's personal attorney, John Mitchell, and in the next six years spent most of his time touring the country and the world, first rebuilding his political reputation and then campaigning to get the 1968 Republican nomination. At the same time, according to his own financial statement, his net worth multiplied many times and he became quite wealthy. Nelson Rockefeller, (and his colleagues of the Eastern Liberal Establishment), who helped make Nixon acceptable to Conservatives by appearing to oppose him, rescued Nixon from political oblivion and made him President of the United States.

Does it not make sense that Mr. Nixon, the man of passionate ambition whose career had sunk to the bottom, had to make some deals in order to reach his goal? And did he not acquire massive political debts in return for being made President by the Eastern Liberal Establishment?

When Nixon left Washington, he, by his own claim, had little more than an old Oldsmobile automobile, Pat's respectable Republican cloth coat, and a government pension. While in law practice Nixon had an income of \$200,000 per year, of which more than half went to pay for the apartment in Rocky's building. By 1968, he reported his net worth as \$515,830, while assigning a value of only \$45,000 to his partnership in his increasingly flourishing law firm. It may be that the frugal Mr. Nixon acquired the after-tax investment

capital that mushroomed into \$858,190 in assets by faithfully plugging his change into a piggy bank.

Then again, it may have been part of Nixon's deal with Rockefeller and the Insiders that Mr. Nixon's personal poverty problems should be solved. The President is obviously an un-free agent.

The man most observers agree is the most powerful man in the Administration on domestic policy matters is Attorney General John Mitchell. Mitchell, who had been a Nixon law partner, served as campaign manager in 1968, and reportedly will serve in that capacity in 1972. The Wall Street Journal of January 17, 1969, revealed that Mitchell was Rocky's personal lawyer. The Establishment's landscape painters have etched a picture of Mitchell as a tough cop-type conservative bent; it appears that in reality Mitchell is but another Rockefeller agent.

Richard Nixon was elected President on a platform which promised to stop America's retreat before world Communism. Yet he appointed Henry Kissinger, a man who represented the opposite of the stands Mr. Nixon took during his campaign, to a position which is virtually Assistant President. Is it surprising then that Mr. Nixon has done just the opposite of what he promised he would do during his 1968 campaign?

How did Mr. Nixon come to pick an ultra-liberal to be his number one foreign policy advisor? We are told by Time magazine that Mr. Nixon met Kissinger at a cocktail party given by Clare Boothe Luce during the Christmas holidays in 1967. Mr. Nixon is supposed to have been so impressed by Dr. Kissinger's cocktail party repartee that he appointed him to the most powerful position in the Nixon Administration.

Mr. Nixon would have to be stupid to have done that; and Mr. Nixon is not stupid. The Kissinger appointment was arranged by Nelson Rockefeller. (Salt Lake City Desert News, March 27, 1970.) Kissinger had served for five years as Rockefeller's personal advisor on foreign affairs and at the time of his appointment he was serving as a paid staff member of the Council on Foreign Relations. Mr. Nixon's fantastic about face was praised by LBJ in the Washington Star of Dec. 1, 1971. The paper states:

“Former President Lyndon B. Johnson acknowledges that Richard Nixon, as a Republican President, has been able to accomplish some things that a Democratic President could not have.

...

“‘Can’t you just see the uproar,’ he asked during a recent interview, ‘if I had been responsible for Taiwan getting kicked out of the United Nations? Or if I had imposed sweeping national controls on prices and wages?’

“‘Nixon has gotten by with it,’ he observed, an appreciative tone in his voice. ‘If I had tried to do it, or Truman, or Humphrey, or any Democrat, we would have been clobbered.’”

Nelson Rockefeller and Richard Nixon are theoretically political enemies, but Rocky arranged '68 election so that if he could not be President, someone whom he controlled would be. The Rockefeller family, through their Chase Manhattan Bank and other entities, have been great benefactors of the Soviet Union ever since Communist Revolution in Russia. During campaign Nixon promised to halt shipment of war materials from America to North Vietnam via European Communist bloc because these supplies were being used to kill American soldiers.

But much of this bloc trade is controlled by Rockefellers and Nixon has reversed himself and greatly multiplied such trade. The press, quite naturally, remains silent about killing American soldiers by proxy.

The boss and his two employees—the three musketeers of the CFR-Rocky, President Nixon and Henry Kissinger confer. Kissinger of Harvard was made virtual Assistant President by Rockefeller on whose staff he had served for a dozen years. Kissinger also had been on the staff of the CFR just prior to joining the Nixon Administration.

Kissinger was the very embodiment of everything Nixon denounced during his '68 campaign. This explains why Nixon has reversed himself on so many stands. Among those to hail Mr. Nixon's move to the Left is Alger Hiss, the Communist spy Richard Nixon helped convict. (Chicago Tribune, Oct. 25, 1971.) It was the Hiss Case which catapulted Nixon from obscurity into the Senate, the Vice Presidency and, eventually, the White House.

Pressure From Above And Pressure From Below

The Establishment's official landscape artists have done a marvelous job of painting a picture of Richard Nixon as a conservative. Unfortunately, this picture is twenty years out of date. The very liberal Senator Hugh Scott of Pennsylvania boasted to a reporter one day: “[Liberals] get the action and the Conservatives get the rhetoric.” Richard Nixon could not have been elected had he run as a Rockefeller liberal, but he can get away with running his Administration like one simply because the landscape painters fail to call the public's attention to the fact.

However, columnist Stewart Alsop in writing for a sophisticated audience of approving Liberals, reveals the real Nixon. Alsop claims that if Nixon were judged by his deeds instead of his ancient image, the Liberals' attitude toward him would be different. If only the Liberals' Pavlovian response to the Nixon name could be eliminated, says Alsop, they would realize how far Left he is. Therefore Alsop substitutes a hypothetical “President Liberal” for President Nixon:

“... If President Liberal were actually in the White House, it is not at all hard to imagine the reaction to his program. The right would be assailing President Liberal for bugging out of Vietnam, undermining American defenses, fiscal irresponsibility, and galloping socialism. The four basic Presidential policy positions listed above would be greeted with hosannas by the liberals.

...

Instead, the liberals have showered the President with dead cats, while most conservatives have maintained a glum silence, and thus the Administration has been ‘little credited’ for ‘much genuine achievement.’ But there are certain special reasons, which Pat Moynihan omitted to mention, why this is so.” Alsop further explains how having the reputation of being an enemy of the Liberal Democrats helps Nixon pass their program:

“For one thing, there is a sort of unconscious conspiracy between the President and his natural enemies, the liberal Democrats, to conceal the extent to which his basic program, leaving aside frills and rhetoric, is really the liberal Democratic program. Richard Nixon is the first professional

politician and 'real Republican' to be elected President in 40 years -and it is not in the self-interest of the liberals to give credit to such a President for liberal initiatives. By the same token, it is not in the self-interest of the President to risk his conservative constituency by encouraging the notion that he is not a 'real Republican' after all, but a liberal Democrat at cut rates. . . .

There are plenty of examples of the mutual obfuscation which results from this mutual interest. The withdrawal of half a million men from Vietnam is quite obviously the greatest retreat in American history. But the President talks as though it were somehow a glorious advance, certain to guarantee a 'just and lasting peace.' When the President-like any commander of a retreat-resorts to spoiling actions to protect his dwindling rear guard, the liberals howl that he is 'chasing the will-o'-the-wisp of military victory.'

... When the President cuts back real military strength more sharply than in a quarter of a century, the liberals attack him for failing to 'reorder priorities.' The President, in his rhetoric about a 'strong defense,' plays the same game. The result, as John Kenneth Galbraith accurately noted recently, is that 'most people and maybe most congressmen think the Administration is indulging the Pentagon even more than the Democrats,' which is the precise opposite of the truth ..."

Alsop continued what is probably the most damning column ever written about Richard Nixon by noting the role that the mass media have played in portraying to the public an image that is the reverse of the truth:

"... There is also a human element in this exercise in mutual obfuscation. To the liberals, especially the liberal commentators who dominate the media, Richard Nixon is Dr. Fell ('The reason why I cannot tell, but this I know and know full well, I do not like thee, Dr. Fell.'). This is not surprising. Not too many years ago, Richard M. Nixon was one of the most effective-and least lovable-of the conservative Republican professionals of the McCarthy era."

The columnist, himself a member of the socialist Americans for Democratic Action (ADA), speculated on what the "old Nixon" would have had to say about the "new Nixon":

"... on his past record, it is not at all hard to

imagine R. M. Nixon leading the assault on the President for his 'bug-out,' 'fiscal irresponsibility,' 'galloping socialism,' and all the rest of it. So how can one expect Mr. Nixon to defend President Liberal's program with the passionate conviction that a President Robert Kennedy, say, would have brought to the defense of such a program?"

Alsop has revealed the real Nixon and is obviously pleased. Those who voted for Nixon shouldn't be quite so happy. If you liked the Richard Nixon who ran for the Presidency, then you cannot, if you are consistent, like the Richard Nixon who is President. Nixon and his fellow moderates" have turned the Republican elephant into a donkey in elephant's clothing. On June 19, 1959, Vice President Nixon gloated: "In summary, the Republican administration produced the things that the Democrats promised." It looks as if it's happening again! A year and a half earlier Nixon had been warbling a different tune:

"If we have nothing to offer other than a pale carbon copy of the New Deal, if our only purpose is to gain and retain power, the Republican Party no longer has any reason to exist, and it ought to go out of business."

The Nixon "Game Plan," as Harvard Professor John Kenneth Galbraith gleefully points out, is SOCIALISM. The Nixon "Game Plan" is infinitely more clever and dangerous than those of his predecessors because it masquerades as being the opposite of what it is.

Mr. Nixon is aware that most Americans fear "big government." An August 1968, Gallup Poll showed that 46 per cent of the American public believed that "big government" was the "biggest threat to the country." Gallup commented: "Although big government has been a favorite Republican target for many years, rank and file democrats are nearly as critical of growing Federal power as are Republicans." Recognizing this attitude, Mr. Nixon geared much of his campaign rhetoric to attacking Big Daddy government. However, the Nixon Administration has taken massive steps to further concentrate authority in the federal "power pinnacle."

While centralizing power at a rate which would have made Hubert Humphrey blush, Mr. Nixon has continued to pay lip service to decen-

tralization. During the first year of his Administration Mr. Nixon announced his "New Federalism" (the name taken from the title of a book by Nelson Rockefeller). The first part of the "New Federalism" is the Family Assistance Program (FAP) which would, contrary to his campaign promises, provide a Guaranteed Annual Income.

Based on suggestions from John Gardner of the C.F.R. and Daniel Moynihan, a member of the board of directors of the socialist ADA, the FAP would double the number on welfare and increase tremendously the power of the executive branch of the federal government. The Leftwing weekly, the New Republic, cheered the proposal as "creeping socialism."

The second major segment of the President's "New Federalism" is revenue sharing with the states, touted as a step in the decentralization of power from the federal government. Actually, the program does just the opposite. The money must first go from the states to Washington before it can be shared. As columnist James J. Kilpatrick remarked: "... power to control follows the Federal dollar as surely as that famous lamb accompanied little Mary."

As soon as the states and local governments get hooked on the federal funds, the controls will be put on just as they were in education and agriculture. Every field the government attempts to take over it first subsidizes. You can't decentralize government by centralizing the tax collections. Mr. Nixon's "power to the people" slogan really means "power to the President."

House Ways and Means Chairman Wilbur Mills has called the revenue-sharing plan a "trap" that "could become a massive weapon against the independence of state and local government." The plan, said Mills, "goes in the direction of centralized government." But, Mr. Nixon is very clever. In his 1971 State of the Union Message, the talk in which he used the Communist slogan "Power to the People," the President said:

"We in Washington will at last be able to provide government that is truly for the people. I realize that what I am asking is that not only the Executive branch in Washington, but that even this Congress will have to change by giving up some of its power."

That sounds reasonable doesn't it? The Ex-

ecutive branch will give up some power and the Congress will give up some power and the people will gain by having these powers returned to them. Right? Wrong! That is nothing but verbal sleight of hand. Notice the precision of Mr. Nixon's language. He speaks of the "Executive branch in Washington" giving up some of its power.

Three days later it became obvious why Mr. Nixon added the seemingly redundant "in Washington" when it was announced that the country was being carved up into ten federal districts. These federal districts would soon be used to administer the wage and price controls which centralize in the federal government almost total power over the economy.

To many political observers the most shocking development of the past year was the admission by President Richard Nixon to newsman Howard K. Smith that he is "now a Keynesian in economics." The jolted Smith commented later, "That's a little like a Christian Crusader saying: 'All things considered, I think Mohammed was right.'" Howard K. Smith was well aware that such a statement was tantamount to a declaration by Mr. Nixon that "I am now a Socialist." John Maynard Keynes, the English economist and Fabian Socialist, bragged that he was promoting the "euthanasia of capitalism."

It is generally believed in England among students of this conspiracy that John Maynard Keynes produced his General Theory of Money and Credit at the behest of certain Insiders of international finance who hired him to concoct a pseudo-scientific justification for government deficit spending—just as the mysterious League of Just Men had hired Karl Marx to write the Communist Manifesto.

The farther a government goes into debt, the more interest is paid to the powerful Insiders who "create" money to buy government bonds by the simple expedient of bookkeeping entries. Otherwise, you can bet your last farthing that the Insiders of international banking would be violently opposed to inflationary deficits. In his internationally syndicated column of February 3, 1971, James Reston (C.F.R.) exclaimed:

"The Nixon budget is so complex, so unlike the Nixon of the past, so un-Republican that it defies rational analysis. ... The Nixon budget is more

planned, has more welfare in it, and has a bigger predicted deficit than any other budget of this century.”

During 1967, while on the primary trail, Richard Nixon made exorbitant Democrat spending his Number Two campaign issue, just behind the failure of the Democrats to win the Vietnam War. Mr. Johnson’s 1967 Budget was \$158.6 billion, which at the time seemed astronomical. Mr. Nixon claimed that if that amount were not sliced by \$10 billion the country faced financial disaster. At a time when the Vietnam War was a far bigger financial drain than it is now, Richard Nixon argued that we should be spending around \$150 billion. President Nixon is now spending \$230 billion, and bills already introduced in Congress and likely to pass could push the 1972 Fiscal Budget (July 1, 1971 to July 1, 1972) to \$250 billion.

The point is that the man who campaigned as Mr. Frugal in 1968 is, in his third year of office, out-spending by \$80 to \$100 billion what he said his predecessor should spend. And some experts are predicting that Mr. Nixon could spend as much as \$275 billion next year.

This is the same Richard Nixon who in Dallas on October 11, 1968, declared that “America cannot afford four years of Hubert Humphrey in the White House” because he had advocated programs which would have caused “a spending spree that would have bankrupted this nation.” Candidate Nixon flayed the Johnson Administration for failing “to cut deficit spending which is the cause of our present inflation.” Budget deficits, he said, “lie at the heart of our troubles.” For his own part, he renounced any “massive step-up” in federal spending. “This is a prescription for further inflation,” said Nixon. “I believe it is also a prescription for economic disaster.”

While it took LBJ five years to run up a \$55 billion deficit, Senator Harry Byrd notes that the accumulated deficit for Mr. Nixon’s first three years will reach at least \$88 billion. Congressional experts are now predicting Richard Nixon could well pour on the red ink to a total of \$124 billion in this term of office alone.

In order to halt inflation Mr. Nixon has now instituted wage and price controls. Most Americans, sick of seeing their paychecks shrink in purchasing power each month, have overwhelmingly

approved. But this is because most people are not aware of the real causes of inflation. And you can be sure that the Establishment’s landscape painters will not explain the truth to them.

The truth is that there is a difference between inflation’ and the wage-price spiral. When the government runs a deficit, brand new money in the amount of the deficit is put into circulation. As the new money percolates through the economy it bids up wages and prices. This is easy to understand if you think of our economy as a giant auction. Just as at any other auction, if the bidders are suddenly supplied with more money, they will use that money to bid up prices.

Inflation, in reality, is an increase in the supply of money. It causes the wage-price spiral which is generally mislabeled inflation. You could not have a wage price spiral if you did not have an increase in the money supply with which to pay it. This is not just economics, it is physics. You can’t fill a quart bottle with a pint of milk. To say that the wage-price spiral causes inflation is like saying wet streets cause rain. Mr. Nixon, unlike the vast majority of the American public, is aware of the real causes of “inflation.” He explained it clearly on January 27, 1970:

“The inflation we have at the start of the Seventies was caused by heavy deficit spending in the Sixties. In the past decade, the Federal Government spent more than it took in—\$57 billion more. These deficits caused prices to rise 25 percent in a decade.” Business blames “inflation” on the unions, and unions blame “inflation” on business, but only the government can cause “inflation.”

Mr. Nixon has fastened wage and price controls on the economy supposedly to solve a problem which Mr. Nixon (and LBJ) created by running huge deficits. If he sincerely wanted to stop “inflation” he would have put wage and price controls on the government rather than on the rest of us and would have stopped deficit spending. People are cheering Nixon because he “did something.” This is akin to cheering for a motorist who shoots a pedestrian he has just run over.

Wage and price controls are at the very heart of Socialism. You can’t have a totalitarian government without wage and price controls and you can’t have a free country with them. Why? You

cannot impose slavery upon people who have economic freedom. As long as people have economic freedom, they will be free. Wage and price controls are people controls. In his Phase II speech, Mr. Nixon made it clear that the 90-day wage and price controls are with us in one disguise or another from now on. They are a major step towards establishing an all-powerful Executive branch of the federal government.

After the Insiders have established the United Socialist States of America (in fact if not in name), the next step is the Great Merger of all nations of the world into a dictatorial world government. This was the main reason behind the push to bring Red China into the United Nations. If you want to control the natural resources, transportation, commerce and banking for the whole world, you must put everybody under the same roof.

The Insiders' code word for the world super-state is "new world order," a phrase often used by Richard Nixon. The Council on Foreign Relations states in its Study No. 7: "The U.S. must strive to: A. BUILD A NEW INTERNATIONAL ORDER." (Capitals in the original) Establishment spokesman James Reston (CFR) declared in his internationally syndicated column for the New York Times of May 21, 1971: "Nixon would obviously like to preside over the creation of a new world order, and believes he has an opportunity to do so in the last 20 months of his first term."

A world government has always been the object of the Communists. In 1915, in No. 40 of the Russian organ, *The Socialist Democrat*, Lenin proposed a "United States of the World." The program of the Communist International of 1936 says that world dictatorship "can be established only by victory of socialism in different countries or groups of countries, after which the Proletariat Republics would unite on federal lines with those already in existence, and this system would expand ... at length forming the world union of Soviet Socialist Republics."

One of the most important groups promoting the "world union" is the United World Federalists, whose membership is heavily interlocked with that of the Council on Foreign Relations. The UWF advocate turning the UN into a full-fledged world government which would include the Communist nations.

Richard Nixon is, of course, far too clever to actually join the UWF, but he has supported their legislative program since his early days in Congress. In the October 1948 issue of the UWF publication *World Government News*, on page 14, there appears the following announcement: "Richard Nixon: Introduced world government resolution (HCR 68) 1947, and ABC (World Government) resolution 1948."

World government has a strong emotional appeal for Americans, based on their universal desire for world peace. The Insiders have the Communists rattling their sabers with one hand and dangling the olive branch with the other. Naturally everyone gravitates towards the olive branch, not realizing that the olive branch is controlled by another arm of the entity that is rattling the sabers. In September of 1968, candidates for public office received a letter from the United World Federalists that stated:

"Our organization has been endorsed and commended by all U.S. presidents in the last 20 years and by the current nominees for the presidency. As examples we quote as follows:

Richard Nixon: 'Your organization can perform an important service by continuing to emphasize that world peace can only come thru world law. Our goal is world peace. Our instrument for achieving peace will be law and justice. If we concentrate our energies toward these ends, I am hopeful that real progress can be made.'

Hubert Humphrey: 'Every one of us is committed to brotherhood among all nations, but no one pursues these goals with more dignity and dedication than the United World Federalists.'

There really was not a dime's worth of difference. Voters were given the choice between CFR world government advocate Nixon and CFR world government advocate Humphrey. Only the rhetoric was changed to fool the public.

A world government requires a world supreme court, and Mr. Nixon is on record in favor of a world supreme court. And a world government must have a world police force to enforce the laws of the World Superstate and keep the slaves from rebelling. The *Los Angeles Examiner* of October 28, 1950, reported that Congressman Richard Nixon had introduced a "resolution calling for the establishment of a United Nations po-

lice force. ...”

Not surprisingly, the Insiders have their pet planners preparing to administrate their world dictatorship. Under an immense geodetic dome at Southern Illinois University is a completely detailed map of the world which occupies the space of three football fields.

Operating under grants from the Ford, Carnegie and Rockefeller foundations (all extensively interlocked with the C.F.R.) a battery of scientists including everything from geographers, psychologists and behavioral scientists to natural scientists, biologists, biochemists and agronomists are making plans to control people.

These elite planners conduct exercises in what they call “the world game.” For example: There are too many people in Country A and not enough people in Country B. How do you move people from Country A to Country B? We need so many males, so many females, so many of this occupation and so many of that occupation, so many of this age and so many of that age. How do you get these people from Country A and settle them in Country B in the shortest possible time?

Another example: We have an uprising in Country C (or as it would now be called, District C) How long does it take to send in “peace” forces to stop the insurgency?

The World Game people run exercises on global control. If you plan on running the world, you cannot go about it haphazardly. That is why the Insiders of the Ford, Carnegie and Rockefeller foundations are making these plans. The real name of the game is 1984. We will have systematic population reduction, forced sterilization or anything else which the planners deem necessary to establish absolute control in their humanitarian Utopia. But to enforce these plans, you must have an all-powerful world government.

You can’t do this if individual nations have sovereignty. And before you can facilitate the Great Merger, you must first centralize control within each nation, destroy the local police and remove the guns from the hands of the citizenry. You must replace our once free Constitutional Republic with an all-powerful central government. And that is exactly what is happening today with the Nixon Administration. Every action of any consequence, despite the smokescreen,

has centralized more power in what is rapidly becoming an all-powerful central government.

What we are witnessing is the Communist tactic of pressure from above and pressure from below, described by Communist historian Jan Kozak as the device used by the Reds to capture control of Czecho-Slovakia. The pressure from above comes from secret, ostensibly respectable Comrades in the government and Establishment, forming, with the radicalized mobs in the streets below, a giant pincer around middle-class society. The street rioters are pawns, shells, puppets, and dupes for an oligarchy of elitist conspirators working above to turn America’s limited government into an unlimited government with total control over our lives and property.

The American middle-class is being squeezed to death by a vise. In the streets we have avowed revolutionary groups such as the Students for a Democratic Society (which was started by the League for Industrial Democracy, a group with strong C.F.R. ties), the Black Panthers, the Yippies, the Young Socialist Alliance. These groups chant that if we don’t “change” America, we will lose it. “Change” is a word we hear over and over. By “change” these groups mean Socialism. Virtually all members of these groups sincerely believe that they are fighting the Establishment.

In reality they are an indispensable ally of the Establishment in fastening Socialism on all of us. The naive radicals think that under Socialism the “people” will run everything. Actually, it will be a clique of Insiders in total control, consolidating and controlling all wealth. That is why these schoolboy Lenins and teenage Trotskys are allowed to roam free and are practically never arrested or prosecuted. They are protected. If the Establishment wanted the revolutionaries stopped, how long do you think they would be tolerated?

Instead, we find that most of these radicals are the recipients of largesse from major foundations or are receiving money from the government through the War on Poverty. The Rothschild-Rockefeller-C.F.R. Insiders at the top “surrender to the demands” for Socialism from the mobs below. The radicals are doing the work of those whom they hate the most. Remember Bakunin’s

charge that Marx' followers had one foot in the bank and the other in the Socialist movement.

Further indications of Establishment financing of the Communist S.D.S. are contained in James Kunen's *The Strawberry Statement: Notes of A College Revolutionary*. Describing events at the 1968 S.D.S. national convention, Kunen says:

"Also at the convention, men from Business International Roundtables-the meetings sponsored by Business International for their client groups and heads of government- tried to buy up a few radicals. These men are the world's leading industrialists and they convene to decide how our lives are going to go. These are the boys who wrote the Alliance for Progress. They're the left wing of the ruling class. They agreed with us on black control and student control. . . .

They want McCarthy in. They see fascism as the threat, see it coming from Wallace. The only way McCarthy could win is if the crazies and young radicals act up and make Gene look more reasonable. They offered to finance our demonstrations in Chicago. We were also offered Esso (Rockefeller) money. They want us to make a lot of radical commotion so they can look more in the center as they move to the left."

THAT IS THE STRATEGY. THE LANDSCAPE PAINTERS FOCUS YOUR ATTENTION ON THE KIDS RAMPAGING IN THE STREET (BLM AND ANTIFA) WHILE THE REAL DANGER IS FROM ABOVE.

As Frank Capell recently observed in *The Review Of The News*:

"Of course, we know that these radical students are not going to take over the government. What they are going to do is provide the excuse for the government to take over the people, by passing more and more repressive laws to 'keep things under control.'"

The radicals make a commotion in the streets while the Limousine Liberals at the top in New York and Washington are Socializing us. **WE ARE GOING TO HAVE A DICTATORSHIP OF THE ELITE DISGUISED AS A DICTATORSHIP OF THE PROLETARIAT.**

Now the Insiders of the Establishment are moving into a more sophisticated method of applying pressure from below. John Gardner, a "Republican" and member of the C.F.R., has estab-

lished a grass roots proletarian organization called Common Cause. This may become the biggest and most important organization in American history. Common Cause's goal is to organize welfare recipients, those who have not voted before, and Liberals to lobby for Socialism.

That lobbying will not only be expressed in pressuring Congress to pass Socialist legislation but will also be expressed as ballot power in elections. Common Cause is supposedly the epitome of anti-Establishmentarianism, but who is paying the bills? The elite Insider radicals from above. The number one bankroller of this group to overthrow the super-rich and re-distribute their wealth among the poor is John D. Rockefeller III. Other key financiers are Andrew Heiskell (CFR), chairman of the board of Time, Inc., Thomas Watson (CFR), chairman of the board of IBM, John Whitney (CFR) of the Standard Oil fortune, Sol Linowitz (CFR), chairman of the board of Xerox, and Gardner Cowles (CFR) of Cowles publications. In any organization, the man who pays the bills is the boss. The others are his employees.

What better proof could we have that Socialism is not a movement of downtrodden masses but of power hungry elitists? The poor are merely pawns in the game. Needless to say, the landscape painters hide Common Cause's financial angels so that only those who understand that the Establishment's game plan is **SOCIALISM** understand what is going on before their very eyes.

You Are The Answer

Many people cannot refrain from rationalizing. After reading this book, some will bemoan the fact that the situation is hopeless. These will be many of the same people who, before reading this book, really did not believe the problems facing us were serious. Some people wake up and give up in the same week. This is, of course, just exactly what the Insiders want you to do.

The conspiracy can be defeated. The Insiders are not omnipotent. It is true that they control important parts of the federal government, high finance and the mass media. But they do not control everything, or the vise would already have been closed. We might say the conspiracy controls everything but you. You are their Achilles heel if you are willing to fight. There is an old cli-

che in sports that quitters never win and winners never quit. We need a million Americans who are not quitters, but, moreover, who have the will to win!

Of course, you can't buck the conspiracy head on. ... trying to fight it on its home grounds. But the Insiders are vulnerable to an end run. You, and thousands of others like you can make an end run if you want to. It is our intention in this closing chapter to show why it can be done and how you can do it.

The timing for an end run has never been better. What Barry Goldwater said in 1964, people were willing to believe in 1968. Most people who voted for Nixon did so because he promised to balance the budget, not establish wage and price controls; slash government spending, not multiply it; cut welfare, not push for a guaranteed annual income; stand firm against the Communists, not lead the Red Chinese into the U. N.; build America's defenses, not continue to unilaterally disarm us; and stop aid and trade with our avowed Communist enemies, not double it.

These were the issues which supposedly differentiated Nixon from Humphrey. Now we see that Nixon has repudiated his own promises and carried out those of his opponent. By 1972, millions of Americans will have concluded that there is little difference between the leadership of the two major parties. And more and more people are beginning to realize that there is a tiny clique of conspirators at the top which controls both the Democrat and Republican Parties.

The one thing these conspirators cannot survive is exposure. The Insiders are successful only because so few of their victims know what is being planned and how Insiders are carrying out those plans. Conspiracies can operate only in the dark. They cannot stand the truthful light of day. Once any sizeable minority of the American people becomes aware of the conspiracy and what it is up to, the many decades of patient planning and work by the Insiders in this country can be destroyed in an amazingly short period of time.

This job is largely a matter of getting others to realize that they have been conned and are continuing to be conned. You must become the local arm of the world's largest floating university. But

before you can go to work, pointing out these conspiratorial facts to others, you must know the facts yourself.

This book is designed to give you these facts, and can be your greatest tool. It is available on tape cassettes so that you can virtually memorize its contents by listening to it repeatedly while you are washing the dishes or driving to and from work. The concept of an army of individuals which is dedicated to exposing "the conspiracy" frightens the Insiders because it works outside the channels which they control.

Richard Nixon has said of the Republican Party: "We've got to have a tent everyone can get into." The Democrats have obviously believed that for a long time. But a Party must be based on principles or it has no justification for existence. Bringing Socialists into the Republican Party theoretically may broaden the base, but, in reality, serves only to disfranchise those who believe in a Constitutional Republic and the free enterprise system.

In 1972, the Republicans will try to make you forget that Richard Nixon was elected on George Wallace's platform but has been carrying out Hubert Humphrey's. The pitch will be "party unity." "If not Nixon then who?" will be the typical response to complaints about Nixon's actions.

But unity with evil is evil. During the campaign of 1972, Nixon will again talk conservatively while the C.F.R.'s Democrat candidate will sound frighteningly radical in order to stampede you into accepting Nixon as the lesser of two evils. The Establishment may even run its John Lindsay or Eugene McCarthy as a far Left third or fourth party candidate in order to split the Democratic Party and re-elect Richard Nixon with a comparatively small number of votes.

It is only logical that the Insiders will try to apply the coup de grace against America through a Republican President simply because most people cannot believe that a Republican could be "soft on Communism" or would jeopardize our liberty or sovereignty. The watchdogs tend to go to sleep with a Republican in office.

Democrats and Republicans must break the Insider control of their respective parties. The C.F.R. types and their flunkies and social climbing opportunist supporters must be invited to

leave or else the Patriots must leave.

It is up to you to put the politicians on the spot and make the C.F.K.-Insiders a campaign issue. This can be accomplished easily by creating the base of thinking that will oppose their positions. The Socialists must be forced to gather into one party. The conspiracy doesn't want the resultant clear distinction between party ideologies. The Insiders want the issues between the parties to be cloudy and gray, centering on personalities, not principles. Neither party can come out strongly against Socialism as long as it is pushing Socialist programs. But that is the way the Insiders want it.

The issue, very simply, is the enslavement of you and your children. Just because many of these Insiders are theoretically Americans, don't think they will spare this country the terror they have brought to thirty others through their hired Communist thugs. To the Insiders, the world is their country and their only loyalty is to themselves and their fellow conspirators. Being an American means no more to them than being an honorary citizen of Bali would mean to you.

It has not bothered their consciences one iota that millions of your fellow human beings have been murdered, including 50,000 of your own sons in Vietnam. In order to solidify their power in the United States they will need to do here the same thing they have done in other countries. They will establish and maintain their dictatorship through stark terror. The terror does not end with the complete takeover of the Republic. Rather, then terror just begins ... for total, all encompassing terror is an absolute necessity to keep a dictatorship in power. And terror does not mean merely punishing the enemies of the New Order. Terror requires the murdering and imprisoning of people at random ... even many of those who helped them come to power.

Those who are complacent and hope to escape the terror because they were not involved in politics or resisted the New Order coming to power must be made, by you, to understand that this all-encompassing need for terror includes them especially.... that they cannot escape by doing nothing.

What can we expect from the conspiracy during the next few years? Here are fourteen sign-

posts on the road to totalitarianism compiled some years ago by historian Dr. Warren Carroll and a refugee from Yugoslavian Communism, Mike Djordjevich. The list is not in any particular order nor is the order of any particular significance as given here. But the imposition of any one of these new restrictions on liberty (none of which was in effect when the list was compiled) would be a clear warning that the totalitarian state is very near; and once a significant number of them-perhaps five has been imposed, we can rationally conclude that the remainder would not be far behind and that the fight for freedom and the preservation of the Republic has been lost in this country.

Fourteen Signposts To Slavery

1. Restrictions on taking money out of the country and on the establishment or retention of a foreign bank account by an American citizen.
2. Abolition of private ownership of hand guns.
3. Detention of individuals without judicial process.
4. Requirements that private financial transactions be keyed to social security numbers or other government identification so that government records of these transactions can be kept and fed into a computer.
5. Use of compulsory education laws to forbid attendance at presently existing private schools.
6. Compulsory non-military service.
7. Compulsory psychological treatment for nongovernment workers or public school children.
8. An official declaration that anti-Communist organizations are subversive and subsequent legal action taken to suppress them.
9. Laws limiting the number of people allowed to meet in a private home.
10. Any significant change in passport regulations to make passports more difficult to obtain or use.
11. Wage and price controls, especially in a non-wartime situation
12. Any kind of compulsory registration with the government of where individuals work.
13. Any attempt to restrict freedom of move-

ment within the United States.

14. Any attempt to make a new major law by executive decree (that is, actually put into effect, not merely authorized as by existing executive orders.)

As you are no doubt aware President Nixon already has invoked numbers 1, 11 and 14.

Steps 2, 3, 6, 7, 9, 12 and 13 already have been proposed and some are actively campaigned for by organized groups. As of January 1, 1972, banks must report to the government any deposit or withdrawal over \$5,000. The next step will be to restrict the taking of money out of the country. Big Brother is watching your bank account!

Increased government control over many kinds of private schools is proposed annually in many state legislatures. Compulsory non-military service-a universal draft of all young men and women, with only a minority going into the armed services has been discussed by the Nixon Administration as an alternative to the draft. Sensitivity training is already required for an increasing number of government workers, teachers and school children.

As long ago as 1961, Victor Reuther proposed that anti-Communist groups and organizations be investigated and placed on the Attorney General's subversive list. The propaganda war in progress to force registration or confiscation of firearms is the number one priority of all the collectivists-an armed citizenry is the major roadblock to a totalitarian takeover of the United States.

You are in this fight whether you want to be or not. Unless you are an Insider, you are a victim. Whether you are a multimillionaire or a pauper you have an enormous amount at stake.

The Insiders are counting on your being too preoccupied with your own problems or too lazy to fight back while the chains of slavery are being fastened on you. They are counting on their mass media to con you, frighten you, or ridicule you out of saving your freedom, and, most of all, they are counting on your thinking you can escape by not taking part in opposing their takeover.

They are also counting on those of you who recognize the conspiracy becoming so involved

with watching all moves that you become totally mesmerized by their machinations, and thus become incapable of acting.

The choice is yours. You can say, "It can't happen here!" But nearly every one of the one billion people enslaved by the Communists since 1945 doubtless said the same thing. Or you can end run this whole conspiratorial apparatus.

The choice you must make was enunciated by Winston Churchill when he told the people of England:

"If you will not fight for right when you can easily win without bloodshed; if you will not fight when your victory will be sure and not too costly; you may come to the moment when you will have to fight with all the odds against you and only a precarious chance of survival."

Because we have ignored warning after warning, we are now at that place in history. Unless you do your part now, you will face a further choice, also described by Mr. Churchill. He said:

"There may be even a worse fate. You may have to fight when there is no hope of victory, because it is better to perish than live as slaves."

What Will You Do?

If you are unwilling to get involved because you feel it may be bad for business or may jeopardize your social respectability, just look into the eyes of your children and tell them that making a buck and climbing the social ladder are more important to you than they are.

This is the end of our case.

If you have decided not to do anything about it, then you can close this book, read no further, and turn out the light. That is just what you will be doing for the United States of America, and may God help us. And may He have mercy on your soul.

If you decide that you will do something- that you at least are not yet controlled-read on-pick up the ball we are tossing you and with thousands of others, let's "end run" the conspiracy.

Here's how: The four keys in this program are:

1. You. What you do now is, of course, the key to this whole operation. If you delay, your motivation will wane, your concern will recede, but the danger will increase. Remember, the Insid-

ers don't care how much you know about their conspiracy so long as you don't do anything about it. So keep reading and then act.

2. This report: Patriot Diary #7. In writing this report we have tried to give a concise overall picture of the nature of the conspiracy. We wrote it not only to explain the conspiracy, but to give you a complete program of action now, so that the many "You's" around the country would not necessarily have to be articulate salesmen to make your "end run." You can simply pass this book out and let it do the job for you. The conspiracy may be able to stifle publicity on this book and keep it off the magazine rack at your local supermarket, but they can't stop you from distributing it to friends, neighbors, relatives and business associates and especially in your precinct. With a potential 30 million distribution of this book to those mentioned above (and in a manner yet to be described), you will create a base of opinion that will throw the Insiders out.

It is quite possible that in distributing this book, questions will come up concerning certain statements and conclusions with which you are not able to deal. There are a number of organizations that have well documented material on all subjects raised in this book. But after considerable personal research the author has concluded that the organization which is the leader in this field, has had the most experience, and is doing the best job of exposing the conspiracy is The John Birch Society. *

Footnote:

* The Berkeley Gazette stated in an editorial of August 26, 1971, commenting on The John Birch Society's 1958 ten point predictions for the United States, "Whatever Else, Call Him [Robert Welch] 'Correct.'" Write Box 8352, San Marino, Ca. 91108, for copy of editorial.

See also: KAL Flight 007 at the end of this essay.

Doesn't it appear strange that this organization which works toward decentralization of political power and the exposure of the Insiders should be so vilified by the mass media, while the Council On Foreign Relations, which promotes centralization of power in the hands of a few within

a world government, is practically never mentioned? So contact The John Birch Society for further back-up information (Belmont, Massachusetts 02178-San Marino, California 91108-or check your telephone directory for the nearest American Opinion Bookstore)

3. Your Precinct. The precinct is the lowest denominator in our political structure. Any politician will agree that whoever reaches and influences the most people in the precinct wins the election. When you break down the job to be done to this least common denominator, it doesn't seem to be nearly as big a job as when you look at those millions of votes that need to be switched. Many elections are won or lost by less than five votes per precinct. Remember that every vote-switch you can accomplish (by planting the seed with your book) really amounts to two votes, as it takes one from the other side.

Start your "end run" in your own precinct now. Lists of registered voters are available from your County Registrar. With everyone working within his own precinct, the hit and miss efforts of prior years will be avoided and organization will be added to this effort. A blanket coverage of your precinct will create talk between neighbors on this subject and thereby greatly increase the number of persons reading this book.

4. Your Congressman. You have now completed the three simple basic moves in your "end run." Barring a wholesale awakening by the American people, it is probably wishful thinking to believe that the C.F.R.'s hold on the Presidency can be broken in 1972. But it is possible to block the Insiders' men in the House of Representatives. Congress can still lift a powerful voice against the conspiracy if only it would. It can also throw a searchlight on to the C.F.R.'s stranglehold on the executive branch of the government. No burglar tries to rob a house when a spotlight is on him. With your effort Congress can be that spotlight.

It is at the Congressional level that the conspiracy can be delayed at least until there is sufficient strength to rout it. But your local Congressional candidates must be forced to take a public stand on the Council on Foreign Relations, its goals, and its power in the federal government. And once your candidate is elected you must make sure that he does not submit to the incred-

ible pressure which will be put upon him in Washington to compromise his principles.

The Congressman for whom you are laying the base for election must be as steadfast in Washington as he is at home in personal conversation with you. Keep in mind that a Congressman must return to his constituents every two years for re-approval.

How would you like to be a Congressman who had voted for any one of the 14 Signposts to Slavery, asking to be elected by constituents who had read this report? It is therefore easier to keep a Congressman on the straight and narrow than a Senator or the President. The latter run less frequently than Congressmen and represent tremendously larger geographical areas. Although it is not easy, it is still possible for a good Congressman to finance his campaign from within his district and not be dependent on the Insiders for campaign contributions.

If there are no Congressional candidates worth supporting in your area at this time, support one or more in other areas. Never contribute money to the Republican or Democratic National Committee. That money, except in token amounts, will never reach anti-C.F.R.-Establishment candidates, most of whom suffer from a severe shortage of funds, at least until they are well established. Only contribute your campaign dollars to those who are committed to fighting the conspiracy.

A candidate running on good conservative principles is not enough. We've had many such candidates, and although most of them are very good men, they never come to grips with the real problems- ***exposing those behind the World Socialist Movement.***

So, organize your "end run," pass out your books and then keep your eagle eye on your Congressman and his voting record. This "end run" concept we are suggesting is not just a game we are playing even though we use a football term.

To summarize: You do not necessarily have to be an articulate salesman to make this "end run." You do not necessarily have to know all the in's and out's of the total conspiracy-the book is intended to do this for you.

All you have to do is find the wherewithal to purchase the books and one way or another see

that you blanket your precinct with them. Then force your Congressman to stand up to the C.F.R. Establishment. It is simple. It is straightforward. It is a workable plan.

With 30 million "end runs" being made during 1972, you can, and will, rout the conspiracy, turn the tide of history and prevent the enslavement of yourself and your family.

Remember, seeds planted in 1972 will pay off not only this year, but in 1974 and 1976. If we do not build a large counter-revolutionary base in 1972 the ball game will be lost by 1976.

ADDENDUM:WHAT IS THE NATIONAL DEBT?

Crude oil prices hit an all-time high when this was written, closing above \$98 a barrel for the first time in history. According to the AAA, many drivers in my home state of California are already paying more than \$4 a gallon for regular unleaded gas. And in one town south of Big Sur, unleaded gas topped \$5 a gallon.

The U.S. dollar is at an all-time low, even when compared against the hapless Canadian loonie. Five years ago, a loonie was worth 60 cents. Today, it's worth \$1.12 and climbing.

Yesterday, WorldNetDaily reported that the Chinese are considering abandoning the U.S. dollar as their national reserve currency. WND quoted Craig Smith's assessment of the consequences of such a move by Beijing on our economy: "If that were to happen, all bets are off, and we will be in a depression that makes 1929 look like child's play, or we will experience Weimar Republic inflation as the dollar makes extreme moves toward devaluations."

On Tuesday, the U.S. national debt topped \$9 trillion for the first time in history, according to the U.S. Treasury Department's daily accounting of the national debt. Nine trillion dollars! The number is so staggeringly high that it exceeds our ability to comprehend it in monetary units.

Million, billion, trillion – in financial terms, for most of us, it means a lot of money, really a lot of money, but that is about as specific a picture as most ordinary people can grasp.

Let's put all these "illions" into perspective. A million seconds is roughly 12 days, whereas a billion seconds is approximately 32 years.

We understand dollars. And we understand time. So it would take 12 days to pay back a million dollars at a dollar a second. But if you started right now, you'd pay back a BILLION dollars, at a dollar a second, in the year 2039.

A trillion seconds is roughly 32 thousand years. At a dollar a second, you'd pay back a TRILLION dollars in the year 34007.

The U.S. debt stands at \$9 trillion. If my calculator is working, then at a dollar a second, the U.S. could be debt-free in the year 290007.

The point of that little exercise was two-fold. The first was to clarify the sheer volume of the debt; the second was to demonstrate the possibility that anybody in government really believes we can ever pay it off.

Each U.S. citizen's share of the national debt works out, according to the National Debt clock, to \$29,947.50. That means the average American family of five owes, collectively, \$149,737.50. It also means that unless the average American family of five has a net worth of at least \$149,737.50 in assets excluding liabilities (they don't), America is already bankrupt.

Over the past few years, there has been growing public concern about the emerging "Security and Prosperity Partnership" plan that some say is really a "deceptive roadmap" to a coming North American Union and a new, unified currency tentatively called the "amero."

The feds steadfastly deny such a plan exists, even as it opens the borders to Mexican truck traffic, widens the I-35 corridor from Mexico to Canada and, counterintuitively, refuses to tighten the borders with either Mexico or Canada, despite both logic and widespread public demand.

All of these things have brought me to believe that powerful forces outside of our government – like the shadowy international Money Trust members of the "Bilderberg Group" – made a decision to force the formation of the North American Union along with the amero. There, decisions have been instituted in the past via the Trilateral Commission, which is the dba for the nefarious Council on Foreign Relations. Destroying the American dollar could force the crisis that would force the creation of the North American Union.

To quote the title of a book of the 1960s era, "None Dare Call It Conspiracy."

Ordinary Americans may not fully grasp just how dire the true economic picture is, but you can bet our leaders do. Yet from the White House to the Federal Reserve, nobody seems particularly eager to address the issue, preferring instead to talk about the "budget," as if the budget were the debt, rather than merely a measure of our ability to keep up with our payments on the debt.

It is almost as if they already have a Plan B in reserve, ready and waiting to be triumphantly introduced – just in the nick of time.

I wonder what it might be?

KAL Flight 007:

Korean Air Lines Flight 007 was a commercial Boeing 747-230B delivered on January 28, 1972, with the serial number CN20559/186 and registration HL7442 (formerly D-ABYH[10] operated by Condor Flugdienst). The aircraft departed Gate 15 of John F. Kennedy International Airport, New York City on 30 August 1983 bound for Seoul, 35 minutes behind its scheduled departure time of 23:50 EDT (0350 UTC, 31 August). The flight was carrying 246 passengers and 23 crew members. After refueling at Anchorage International Airport in Anchorage, Alaska, the aircraft, piloted on this leg of the journey by Captain Chun Byung-in, departed for Seoul at 1300 UTC (4:00 AM Alaska Time) on 31 August 1983.

The aircrew had an unusually high ratio of crew to passengers, as six deadheading crew were onboard. Twelve passengers occupied the upper deck first class, while in business almost all of 24 seats were taken; in economy class, approximately 80 seats did not contain passengers. There were 22 children under the age of 12 years aboard.

U.S. congressman Lawrence McDonald from Georgia, who at the time was also the second president of the conservative John Birch Society, was on the flight.

IF YOU VOTED DEMOCRAT, YOU VOTED FOR A COMMUNIST

"The Democratic Socialists of America (DSA) is the largest socialist organization in the United States, and the principal U.S. affiliate of the Socialist International (also in Francais and Espanol). DSA's members are building progressive move-

ments for social change while establishing an openly socialist presence in American communities and politics. ..." Please note the phrase "openly socialist presence in American communities AND politics." They go on to write: "We invite you to support the campaign by adding your name to the list of signers of the Pledge for Economic Justice.

In conjunction with the Campaign, DSA is working with the Congressional Progressive Caucus, a network of more than 50 progressive members of the U.S. House of Representatives...

"The Progressive Caucus of the U.S. House of Representatives is made up of 58 members of the House. The Caucus works to advance economic and social justice through sponsoring legislation that reflects its purpose. The Caucus also works with a coalition of organizations, called the Progressive Challenge, to bring new life to the progressive voice in U.S. politics."... and it is assumed, to undermine, abrogate and destroy the so-called Constitution of the United States to which those 58 congressional members have sworn a sacred oath.

Who are these socialist co-conspirators? You'll recognize many of them as the "usual suspects" as purveyors of petulance. Bernard Sanders from Vermont is the chairman, and Maxine Waters of California is on the Executive Committee. I'll include the full list at the end, but this should be a wake up call for all Americans, and all who still cherish freedom and liberty.

Socialism comes in a wide variety of flavors ... all bad. Communism has jokingly been called "socialism in a hurry." Mussolini tried out fascism, a variation on the same theme. The Nationalist Socialist Workers Party was the Nazism effort. Now John Conyers, Barney Frank, Maxine Waters and their co-conspirators rabid to defend the indefensible are working to introduce and legitimize an American abomination. The Democratic Socialists of America.

Here is the list (provided by The Democratic Socialists of America) of Socialists in Congress. You are strongly encouraged to call, fax, email, and raise hell. While you are still allowed to do so.

Membership: (when this was written)

Rep Eni Faleomavaega, AL

Rep Earl Hilliard, AL
Rep Ed Pastor, AZ
Rep Xavier Becerra, CA
Rep George Brown, CA
Rep Julian Dixon, CA
Rep Bob Filner, CA
Rep George Miller, CA
Rep Nancy Pelosi, CA
Rep Pete Stark, CA
Rep Esteban Torres, CA
Rep Maxine Waters, CA
Rep Henry Waxman, CA
Rep Lynn Woolsey, CA
Rep Diane DeGette, CO
Rep Eleanor Norton, DC
Rep Corrien Brown, FL
Rep Alcee Hastings, FL
Rep Carrie Meek, FL
Rep John Lewis, GA
Rep Cynthia McKinney, GA
Rep Neil Abercrombie, HI
Rep Patsy Mink, HI
Rep Danny Davis, IL
Rep Lane Evans, IL
Rep Luis Guterrez, IL
Rep Jesse Jackson, IL
Rep Julia Carson, IN
Rep Barney Frank, MA
Rep Jim McGovern, MA
Rep John Olver, MA
Rep John Tierney, MA
Rep David Bonior, MI
Rep John Conyers, MI
Rep Lynn Rivers, MI
Rep Bernie Thompson, MS
Rep Melvin Watts, NC
Rep Donald Payne, NJ
Rep Maurice Hinchey, NY
Rep John LaFalace, NY
Rep Jerold Nadler, NY
Rep Major Owens, NY
Rep Charles Rangel, NY
Rep Jose Serrano, NY

Rep Nydia Velazquez, NY
Rep Sherrod Brown, OH
Rep Marcy Kaptur, OH
Rep Louis Stokes, OH
Rep Peter DeFazio, OR
Rep Elizabeth Furse, OR
Rep William Coyne, PA
Rep Chaka Fattah, PA
Rep Carlos Romero-Barcelo, PR
Rep Robert Scott, VA
Rep Berard Sanders, VT
Rep James McDermott, WA

The secret to understanding the above is the fact that none of those members listed faced a re-election or election in which their membership in this organization was an issue. All of those listed are so-called democrats, but neither their so-called republican nor any other candidate made a campaign issue out of this. ***Why not?***

The only way that this many candidates can survive such an issue is because the decision has been made that the republican party will not

make an issue of this—by the head of the republican party. Or are we to assume that WE know about this, but the republican leadership does not?

Oh, and the republican leadership in America means, among other things, George Bush, so if you really think that the next president of the United States, Mr. George Bush, Jr., will make a difference, you might want to think again.

The “Swamp” is wider, deeper and darker than you can even imagine.

Any competent campaign that used the fact of this membership against any of the above listed members of Congress would lead to their defeat in America. Probably by a very wide margin, with the possible exception being in New York City. That they were not defeated, simply means that those in power in the republican party did not want them defeated. Think about this the next time you are tempted to enter back into the old mindset that Washington, DC, is somehow fixable or that “Constitutional rule” is best for America.

Or that your voting can make a difference.
